

M. L.

Gc
929.2
J4985j
1192493

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 00855 5853

GC
929.2
J4985J

EDWARD JESSUP

And His Descendants.



BROOM HALL, SHEFFIELD, ENGLAND.

1886

EDWARD JESSUP

OF

WEST FARMS, WESTCHESTER CO., NEW YORK,

AND

HIS DESCENDANTS.

With an Introduction and an Appendix:

THE LATTER CONTAINING RECORDS OF OTHER AMERICAN
FAMILIES OF THE NAME,
WITH SOME ADDITIONAL MEMORANDA.

BY

REV. HENRY GRISWOLD JESUP.

I set the people after their families.

NEHEMIAH iv. 13.

CAMBRIDGE:

Privately Printed for the Author,

BY JOHN WILSON AND SON.

1887.

Copyright, 1887,

BY REV. HENRY GRISWOLD JESUP.

1192193

TO

MORRIS K. JESUP,

AT WHOSE SUGGESTION THE WORK WAS UNDERTAKEN, AND WHOSE
UNFAILING INTEREST HAS FOLLOWED IT TO
ITS COMPLETION,

THIS HISTORY AND RECORD OF THE LIFE AND THE
DESCENDANTS

OF

HIS AMERICAN ANCESTOR

Is Cordially Inscribed.

Southern Bk. Co. #2750

H





PREFACE.

THE present work was begun in 1879 at the solicitation of MORRIS K. JESUP, ESQ., of New York city, and has been prosecuted during intervals of leisure up to the date of publication, a period of nearly eight years. The amount of time and labor involved can be justly estimated only by those who have been engaged in similar undertakings. The materials have been drawn from a great variety of sources, and their collection and arrangement, the harmonizing of discrepancies, and, in extreme cases, the *judicious guessing* at probabilities, have involved more of perplexity than the ordinary reader would suppose. Records of every description, and almost without number, have been examined either personally or through the officials having them in charge, and in one case as distant as Cape Town in South Africa,—records of families, churches, parishes, towns, counties, in foreign lands as well as in the United States; land records and probate records, cemetery inscriptions, local histories, and general histories, wherever accessible. The recollections

of aged people have often furnished keys which have unlocked rich treasure-houses of knowledge. It is a matter of regret that so many of our aged friends who were greatly interested in these chronicles of bygone years should have passed away before being permitted to see the work completed.

Of necessity much has been done by correspondence. To his large number of correspondents, more than six hundred at least, between whom and the writer several thousand letters have already passed, — both public officials and civilians, on both sides of the Atlantic, and in distant lands, — he would here make his sincere acknowledgements for the aid they have rendered. A few, to whom he is under special obligations, are referred to in connection with the work done by them individually. With the exception of some names belonging to the later generations, the record is as complete as circumstances would permit. In most cases where the record is defective or doubts remain unsolved, it is because either no record was found or those who knew the facts failed to communicate them. That there are errors is very probable. When three or four variations of a given date are reported, it is a matter of judgment which shall be chosen. In such cases the oldest private family record is followed. It is earnestly requested that all well-accredited corrections be furnished the writer, both for future use and in the interest of historical verity.

The arrangement of the genealogical tables, it is to be hoped, will prove both simple and intelligible. The reader

will wish readily to trace out both the ancestors and the descendants (if any) of those in whom he is interested. To enable him to do this, *all who bear the family name* and also *the children of married daughters* are designated by a series of numbers, the emigrant ancestor being No. 1. If the record of a son or daughter be *brief* it is given with what is said of the parents. If the head of a family be a daughter, the record of her descendants, so far as known, will form a part of the record of her own family. A plus sign (+) is prefixed to the names of children of whom fuller histories are given farther on, where the same name and number will re-appear in heavier type, followed by the names of the father, grandfather, etc., up to that of the emigrant ancestor, when a brief count will readily determine to what generation the individual belongs. The index numbers attached to the name of father, grandfather, etc., do not designate generations as is commonly the case, but point to a preceding part of the book where in connection with the same number the full history of the ancestor may be found. For example, on page 91 we find "+ 41. BLACKLEACH," appearing for the first time, in order of descent. Turning forward to p. 108, "41. Blackleach Jesup" appears in heavy type, in connection with his full family record, and there it is seen that he is the son of *Edward*,⁸ grandson of *Edward*⁴ and great-grandson of *Edward*¹, the emigrant ancestor. He is, then, of the *fourth* generation; and on pages, 41, 74, and 89 the history of his ancestors will be found, under the numbers 1, 4, and 8.

Very nearly the same arrangement is used in connection with the records of the Jessup families given in the Appendix as also in the record of the family of THOMAS HUNT, JR. given there, the latter having been prepared too late to be inserted in its proper place in Chapter First of the main body of the work. The arrangement by chapters, instead of the more common one by generations, is simply the result of the way the material came into the writer's hands, one line of investigation being completed before a second was begun. The *three* well-marked families which originated with the brothers Edward, Joseph, and Jonathan, of the third generation, will doubtless be glad to find their several histories unbroken, while the mutual kinship of the various members of the three can still be traced without difficulty.

So far as can be ascertained, all variations in the orthography of names have the authority of those in connection with whose records they are found.

H. G. J.

SCIENTIFIC DEPARTMENT, DARTMOUTH COLLEGE,
HANOVER, N.H., *January 28, 1887.*





CONTENTS.

INTRODUCTION.

I. RESEARCHES IN ENGLAND.

PAGE

Begun by Col. Joseph L. Chester, but interrupted by his death ; summary of work done by him ; distribution of the name in the British Isles ; social position ; early appearance in Yorkshire ; sympathy of some of the name with the Puritans ; Pedigree of Richard Jessop of Broom Hall and traditional connection of EDWARD JESSUP with that family ; Broom Hall, location and description ; residence there of Vicar Wilkinson ; early proprietors ; the Swift family, from whom the Hall and the patronage of the parish of Sheffield passed by marriage to the Jessops ; non-conformist vicars ; Jessop memorials in the parish church ; arms of Jessop and Swift ; Judge Wm. Jessop of Broom Hall ; the Rev. Francis of Treeton ; Francis of Broom Hall, the Scientist, member of the Royal Society, friend of John Ray ; extracts from Ray's letters ; Jessop's scientific publications ; more recent history of Broom Hall ; other nearly related families of the name in Yorkshire ; early home near Sheffield of the Pilgrim Fathers of New England ; Francis, son of Richard Jessop, a member of the Rev. John Robinson's Church, and goes with him to Holland ; Yorkshire men who came to America, some of whom were at Stamford, Connecticut, with John and Edward Jessup 1-21

Additional Statements by the Rev. Augustus Jessopp, D.D. : — early English history ; further account of the Broom Hall family ; Francis Jessop, the Puritan, returns from Holland to England ; aids Dowsing in his official visitation of the Suffolk churches ; history of his family ; record of the Jessopps of Thurmscoe ; Jessops in the English counties of Derby, Notts, and Dorset ; reasons for supposing the

children of Francis, the Puritan, may have come to America ; opinion as to the derivation of the family name ; further historical items	22-30
---	-------

II. RESEARCHES IN AMERICA.

Early emigrants of the name ; Mr. Jessope, secretary of Lord Saye and Sele ; early history of John Jessup, of Stamford, Conn., and South- ampton, New York ; later families of Thomas of North Carolina, William of Maryland, William of New York and Ohio, and John of Southern New Jersey, whose records are given in the Appendix .	30-33
--	-------

III. THE FAMILY NAME.

Its derivation ; prevailing orthography in the United States ; varied orthography in early British and American records ; present use as a local name in the United States	33-40
--	-------

CHAPTER I.

EDWARD JESSUP OF WEST FARMS, N. Y., AND HIS DESCENDANTS OTHER THAN THOSE OF HIS THREE GRANDSONS.

Edward Jessup of Stamford, Conn., 1649: — record of sale of land in Fairfield made by him in 1653 ; settlement of Fairfield in 1639 and Stamford in 1641 ; probabilities of kinship between John and Edward Jessup, and that both were Yorkshiremen ; removal of Edward to Middleborough (Newtown) N.Y. ; subscribes to fund for purchasing lands of the Indians ; other real estate purchases ; appointed magistrate ; unwillingness of English on Long Island to submit to the Dutch ; Jessup sent to Boston for aid and advice ; aids the Dutch in defending New Amsterdam against the Indians in 1655 ; the Indians threaten him with vengeance, as shown by the sworn declaration of witnesses ; his petition to Governor Stuyvesant for permission to erect a tide-mill ; lawsuits in Connecticut courts ; unexplained reference to "the widow Whitmore of Stamford" as Jessup's "mother ;" he subscribes to bounty for killing wolves ; Governor Stuyvesant's letter demanding the tithes ; names Jessup with others as delinquent ; Connecticut in 1662 again claims Long Island ; the Dutch sheriff arrests Christie for treason ; Jessup and others attempt a rescue ; Laurenson's letter to the Governor denouncing them as

traitors : disputes between the Dutch and English referred to the home governments ; English conquest of New Netherlands in 1664 ; Jessup removes to Westchester 1662-1663 ; appointed magistrate there by Connecticut ; represents the town in the Hempstead Assembly in 1665 ; again magistrate in 1664 ; the Jessup and Richardson purchase of West Farms ; copy of the Indian deed ; the Duke's laws ; other references to Jessup in Westchester records ; copy of his patent for the half of West Farms in 1666 ; his death soon after the purchase ; further history of the West Farms property ; passes into possession of Thomas Hunt ; the heirs of the patentees divide ; Hunt obtains a new patent ; dispute with Richard Morris ; sale in 1884 of a portion of the old property ; present condition and description of Hunt's Point and the family burial-ground ; James Rodman Drake a connection of the family and a resident at the Point ; copy of Jessup's will ; persons named in that document ; was he twice married ; names of his children ; his widow marries Robert Beacham and removes to Bankside (in Fairfield) Conn. ; record of the settlement of a legacy in Jessup's will ; sale of his Newtown estate ; Beacham's history ; record of agreement between the settlers of Bankside and the General Court of Connecticut ; location of the home lots of the settlers ; further items of Beacham's history and his previous marriage ; his death ; copy of his will ; letter of Elizabeth Beacham to her son-in-law Thomas Hunt, Jr. ; record of sale made by Edward Jessup⁴ to his brother-in-law Thomas Hunt, Jr. ; was "Joseph," the husband of Hannah Jessup,³ the same as Joseph Lockwood the son-in-law of Beacham ; Elizabeth Beacham's deed of gift to Edward Jessup⁴ her son, and the probable date of her death 41-72

Elizabeth Jessup, the wife of Thomas Hunt, Jr. : — Thomas Hunt of the Grove Farm and his son Thomas ; the history and family record of the latter to be found in the Appendix 72-74

History of Edward Jessup,⁴ of Fairfield Conn. : — record of final settlement with Thomas Hunt, Jr. ; curious account of his being witness at a trial for witchcraft in Fairfield, in 1692 ; removes to Stamford about 1720 ; sells his homestead to his son Edward⁸ ; his death in 1732 ; copy of his will ; his widow dies in 1747 ; provisions of her will ; place of burial of both with inscriptions on their tombstones ; names of their children ; history of the son Ebenezer ; family records of the daughters, Elizabeth (Smith), Hannah (Reynolds), Abilena (Darling), Deborah (Stevens), and Sarah (Dibble) ; sketch of the son-in-law, Jonathan Dibble, and his descendants the Valentines and Varians 74-88

CHAPTER II.

CAPTAIN EDWARD JESUP OF GREEN'S FARMS, AND HIS
DESCENDANTS.

	PAGE
<i>Capt. Edward⁸ of Green's Farms</i> : — purchases his father's homestead in 1721 ; copy of deed ; the Green's Farms "Common ;" Capt. Edward's business enterprises ; inscriptions on his tombstone and on that of his wife ; was the first to spell the family name with one "s" ; his seven children ; his will	89-94
<i>Capt. Edward's⁸ daughters, their history, families, and descendants</i> : — Sarah, wife of Stephen Wakeman of Green's Farms (copy of Wakeman's college diploma, Wakemans of Westport and Southport) ; Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Couch of Green's Farms (Staples, Banks, Cottrill, and other families) ; Mary, wife, 1st, of John Morehouse, 2d, of Jeremiah Sturges, 3d, of Lieut. Samuel Taylor of Green's Farms (Morehouse, Sturges, and Taylor families) ; Abigail, wife of Dr. John Allen of Fairfield (Taylor, Fairchild, Stewart and other families)	94-108
<i>Capt. Edward's⁸ sons, their history and families</i> : — Blackleach ⁴¹ of Wilton ; his three wives and nineteen children ; his revolutionary and subsequent history ; his negro slaves ; Dr. Ebenezer ⁴² of Green's Farms ; his three wives and eleven children ; his medical practice ; a surgeon in the Revolution ; property destroyed by the British ; his negro slaves	108-116
<i>Capt. Edward's⁸ grandchildren (children of his sons)</i> : — Joseph ⁸ of Wilton ; James Edward ⁸³ of Virginia ; Blackleach, Jr., ⁸⁴ of Wilton ; Benjamin ⁸⁵ of New York city ; Mary, wife of Abijah Abbott of New York city ; Sarah, wife of Jesse Ryder of Sing Sing, N.Y. ; Esther, wife of Dr. Tompkins Close Delavan of Michigan ; Henry ⁹⁸ of Michigan ; Isaac ⁹⁹ of Illinois ; Major Ebenezer ¹⁰⁰ of Westport, Conn., and his business career ; Arete, wife of Dea. Joseph Hyde of Green's Farms ; Eleanor, wife of Elizur Wood of New York city ; Sarah, wife of Joseph Baker of New York city ; Abigail, wife of Eliphalet Swift of Westport, Conn. ; Edward ¹⁰⁶ of Saugatuck (Westport) ; Mary Ann, wife of George Asahel Clarke of the Island of Cuba	116-145
<i>Capt. Edward's⁸ great-grandchildren (children of his grandsons)</i> : — Sarah Stebbins, wife of the Rev. John Noyes Hayden of Schodack, N. Y. ; Benjamin ¹¹⁴ of New York city, and copy of his letter to Gen. T. S. Jesup ; Major-Gen. Thomas Sidney ¹¹⁶ of Washington,	

D.C., and his military career ; Samuel Blackleach¹¹⁷ of Kentucky, and a letter addressed by him to his daughter ; William Wilson¹¹⁹ of Kentucky ; Mary, wife of Moses Raymond of Ballston, N.Y. ; Lydia, wife of John Dunning of Wilton, Conn. ; William¹²² of Wilton ; Aurilla, wife of Hiram DeForest of Franklin, N.Y. ; John Edward¹⁵⁰ of Michigan ; Isaac Mull¹⁵¹ of Michigan ; Elizabeth, wife of Walter S. Eames of Utica, N.Y., and her literary career ; Mary, wife of Major Wm. J. Lewis, British army ; John Schermerhorn¹⁵⁷ of Illinois ; Catalina, wife of Harvey Warren of New York city ; Edward Henry¹⁵⁹ of Illinois ; Margaret Ann, wife of Henry A. M. Benedict of Utica, N.Y. ; Maria, wife of John J. Beardsley of Illinois ; William Henry¹⁶⁶ of Westport, Conn. ; Edwin¹⁶⁷ of Summit, Wisconsin ; Charles¹⁶⁸ of Westport, Conn. ; Francis Wright¹⁷⁰ of Westport ; Angeline, wife of Edward M. Morgan of New York city ; Colonel Ebenezer¹⁷³ of Southport, Conn. 146-184

Capt. Edward's⁸ later descendants :—Charlotte Eunice, wife of Joseph N. Walker of New York city ; Sarah Stebbins, wife of John B. Staats of Castleton, N.Y. ; Lucy Ann, wife of Col. L. Sitgreaves, U.S.A. of Washington, D.C. ; Mary S. E., wife of Lieut. James Blair, U.S.N. ; Jane Findlay, wife of Major A. S. Nicholson, U.S.N. ; James Edward²²⁹ of Kentucky ; Ann O'Neil, wife of George W. Lane of Kentucky ; John Friend²³⁶ of Kentucky ; Virginia E., wife of Oscar F. Danforth of Kentucky ; Sarah Francis, wife of J. H. Hollingsworth of Kansas ; Caledonia Osborn, wife of M. C. Talkington of Texas ; William Houston²⁴⁰ of Kentucky ; Louisa, wife of Dr. T. B. Gunning of New York city, and Dr. Gunning's professional career ; Elizabeth C., wife of James Reed of Ohio ; Charles Odell²⁵¹ of Newark, N.J. ; Mary Ann, wife of Charles Scribner of Wisconsin ; Jane Mull, wife of Henry V. D. Mull of Stephentown, N.Y. ; John Henry²⁶⁴ of Michigan ; Jacob Schermerhorn²⁶⁶ of Michigan ; Andrew S.²⁶⁷ of Michigan ; Wm. Burr²⁹² of New York city ; James R.²⁹³ of New York city ; Edwin²⁹⁷ of Kansas ; James B.³⁰⁰ of Minnesota ; Richard M.³⁰⁴ of New York city ; Morris K.³⁰⁶ of New York city ; Francis W.³¹⁴ of Brooklyn ; Kate J., wife of D. A. Tandy of Kentucky 184-202

CHAPTER III.

JOSEPH JESSUP OF STAMFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Joseph⁹ of Stamford:—his family pedigree and armorial bearings; his general character and business ability; removal with his sons to the "Nine Partners" patent in Dutchess Co., N.Y., about 1744; various purchases of land made there; sale of property and removal of the family to Albany, 1764-1771; at the Revolution he goes to Montreal, and dies there in 1778; his sons friends of Sir Wm. Johnson and the Colonial officials; Ebenezer subscribes to the support of St. Peter's church, Albany; the city council grant land, etc., to the brothers; the New York Governor calls attention to the unsettled public lands; the Jessups engage in large transactions in these lands; means necessary to obtain titles to lands; grant by the Governor to Ebenezer Jessup and others of 7,550 acres, and again of 4,100 acres, both in Luzerne; 40,000 acres granted a company represented by the brothers; copy of Indian deed of the last grant; the Totten and Crossfield or Jessup's purchase of 800,000 acres on the upper Hudson; its history and the voluminous records connected with it on file in Albany; the brothers locate at Jessup's Landing; their lumbering and other business; traditional exploit of leaping the river at Jessup's Falls; destruction of their property in the Revolution; local names which perpetuate their memory; statements of Colonel Butler and Dr. Holden as to their history and manner of life; their staunch loyalty to the English crown; their part in the Revolutionary struggle as given by Colonel Stone in "Johnson's Orderly Book," and by General Rogers in "Hadden's Journal," with many accompanying documents; copy of the New York Bill of Attainder which stripped them of their property and kept them in exile; the distinguished company with which they were associated; destinations of the banished loyalists; their losses, and relief granted by the British Government 203-233

Joseph's⁹ children, their further history and families:—Major Edward of Prescott, Canada; the city of Prescott laid out by him; lands granted him and the men under his command; various commissions held by him, the patents of which are now in possession of the family; goes to England to prosecute claims for losses; coat of arms granted the family in 1788; certificate of General Burgoyne to his loyalty; curious challenge to a duel from Levi Allen, then also in London; Captain Joseph of Brockville, Canada; copy of bond

given his cousin Blackleach Jesup; his career; Colonel Ebenezer of India; goes to England in 1783 with his son to prosecute claims for losses; his family join him there in 1787; letter of his daughter Leah, in 1786, from Quebec to friends in Stamford, Conn.; letters from his daughters Leah and Sarah, from England, in 1789, 1814, and 1816, to friends in America, with valuable family history; comments on the above letters 234-247

Joseph's⁹ grandchildren, their history and families: — Abigail, wife of James Walker (surgeon) of Canada, with record of her descendants; Edward of Prescott, and official positions held by him; Henry James of London, who marries a daughter of the Earl of Strathmore; strange career of his wife's step-mother; his commission as "Searcher of Customs" at Cape Town, South Africa, 1798; visits America, dies there in 1806, and buried in Stamford (Stanwich), Conn.; inscription on his tombstone; his son sells land in Canada; copy of the deed; Leah, wife of Thomas Boileau of Calcutta; returns to England, a widow, in 1806; interesting statements as to family history made by her in 1838; her children, — Judge Boileau of Madras, Major-General Boileau of London, etc., and their career in the English Civil Service; Sarah, wife of the Rev. Dr. Maddy of Somerton, England; her descendants, — Admiral Hewett of the British navy, and others; Elizabeth, wife of Alexander Wright of India; returns to England in 1819, visiting America on the way home . . . 248-262

Joseph's⁹ great-grandchildren (children of his grandsons), their history and families: — Edward of Prescott, Canada, donates land for a town cemetery; inscription on his tombstone; James of Brockville; official positions; notice of his death; Dr. Hamilton D. of Prescott; his official commissions, Collector of the port, etc.; Anna Maria, wife of Edwin Church of Prescott; Eliza, wife of Ormond Jones of Brockville, and sketch of the life of Mr. Jones 262-270

CHAPTER IV.

JONATHAN JESSUP OF GREENWICH, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Jonathan¹¹ of Greenwich: — His history and family record; his widow marries Timothy Knapp of Greenwich and dies aged 93 . 271-272

Jonathan's¹¹ children, their history and families, with descendants of daughters: — Jonathan of Greenwich; Amos of Greenwich; Nathaniel of Greenwich, a soldier in the Revolution; Deborah,

wife of David Brown of Greenwich; Samuel of Stamford; Silvanus of Somers, N.Y.; Phebe, wife of George Dibble of Stamford (Stamwich), her son Dr. Jonathan Dibble, the loyalist, and her very numerous descendants of the names of Dibble, Waring, Feeks, Ingersoll, Smith, Cooper, etc. 272-283

*Jonathan's*¹¹ *grandchildren (children of his sons), their history and families*: — Jonathan of Greenwich, his widow and children remove to Ohio; James of Bridgewater; Anna, wife of Jeremiah Randall of Bridgewater (Randall, Treat, and Beach families); Ebenezer of Greenwich, a Revolutionary Pensioner; Edward of New York city; Gershom of Greenwich; Timothy of Greenwich; Peter of Greenwich; Hannah, wife of Peter Lockwood of Greenwich; Sarah, wife of Daniel Lockwood of Stamford; Mary, wife of William Peacock of Greenwich; John of Stamford; Joseph of Stamford; Sarah, wife of Wilse Webb of New York city; their son Isaac Webb, the great shipbuilder, with a sketch of his life by his son William H. Webb; Jorum of New York city; Jonathan of Stamford; Hannah, wife of Samuel Hoyt of Cayuga Co., N.Y.; George of Beaufort, N.C.; Phebe of Somers, N.Y.; Abigail, first wife of Amaziah Mead of Ontario Co.; Abraham, of Delaware Co.; Benjamin of Somers 283-303

*Jonathan's*¹¹ *great-grandchildren (children of his grandsons), their history and families*: — Samuel of Greenwich; Joshua Beal of St. Louis, Mo.; Jonathan Trumbull (Rufus Allen Lockwood) of Indiana, his varied career, full sketch of him by Governor Booth of California, and others, lost at sea in 1857 on board the steamship "Central America;" Julius Augustus of Missouri; Ann Eliza, wife of William F. McCan of Kentucky; Sarah Jeannette, wife of Jeremiah Howell of Indiana; Betsey, wife, 1st, of John Fenn, 2d, of David Hawley of Brookfield, Conn.; Lucy, wife, 1st, of John Williams, 2d, of David Viditoe, 3d, of Stiles B. Curtiss, of Connecticut; Hannah, wife of J. B. Turner of Newtown; Abigail, wife of Levi Beach of Harwinton; Jonathan of Bridgewater; Ebenezer of New York city; Rheua Skelding, wife of Dr. Charles Marsh of New York city; Isaac Knapp of New York city; Mary Ann, wife of Frederick Lockwood of Greenwich; Samuel of Greenwich (son of Peter); Jonathan of Greenwich; John Philander of Saratoga Springs, N.Y.; Samuel of Brooklyn; Sarah Seikins, wife of Ira A. Clark of New York city; Julia Ann, wife of James M. Clarke of La Porte, Ind.; Sally, wife of Edwin Buxton of Stamford; Maria, wife of Joseph D. Warren of Stamford; William of Stamford; George of Stamford; Susan, wife, 1st, of Isaac Gee, 2d, of Henry Gilbert of Kentucky; William of

Colchester, N.Y.; Benjamin T. of Brooklyn, sketch of his life; Sarah, wife of J. B. Patterson of Walton; Julia, wife of Elon C. Galusha of Rochester; Louisa, wife of Edwin C. Wright of Lock- port; Sally, wife of Edward Finch of Somers; Abigail, wife of Charles C. Hatch, New York city; Amy, wife of John N. Crosby of New York city; Alexander, of Westchester Co.	303-337
<i>Jonathan's</i> ¹¹ <i>later descendants</i> , bearing the names of Jessup, Lock- wood, Terhune, Burns, Welton, Morgan, Bogert, etc.	337-346

APPENDIX.

I.

OTHER JESSUP FAMILIES IN THE UNITED STATES.

I. JOHN JESSUP OF SOUTHAMPTON, N. Y.

Earlier generations:—John¹ Jessup and his children; John, son of John,¹ extract from his will, his children; Isaac and Henry, grandsons of John,¹ and their families; John and Deacon Thomas, great-grandsons of John,¹ and their families; John, Henry of Quogue, Zebulon, and Samuel of Florida, N. Y., great-great-grandsons of John,¹ and their families 349-353

Later generations:—Isaac of Goshen, N. Y., Matthew of Southampton, Judge William of Montrose, Penn., Daniel of Florida, N. Y., their families and descendants 354-355

Additional records:—Nathan or Nathaniel of Richmond, Mass., his children and descendants in Westfield, Mass., Philadelphia, Penn., and elsewhere. Ancestry of the Misses Alice and Phebe Cary; Stephen of New Jersey (1735), perhaps the son of Isaac of Southampton, N. Y.; John and Isaac, sons of Stephen of New Jersey, who go to Ohio, with full records of their families 355-358

II. THOMAS JESSOP OF NORTH CAROLINA.

Earlier generations:—Thomas¹ Jessop and his family; Thomas son of Thomas¹; his three wives; full copy of his will; his twelve children 358-361

Grandchildren of Thomas ¹:—Hannah, wife of Joel Willis of Ohio, and her numerous descendants bearing the names of Willis, Thorn-

burg, Hiatt, etc. ; Joseph of North Carolina and his descendants in Ohio, Indiana, Iowa, Oregon, etc. ; Thomas of Indiana and his family ; Timothy of Indiana and his family ; William of Indiana and his family ; Caleb of North Carolina ; Jacob of Indiana and his descendants ; Jonathan of York, Penn. ; his early history ; his account of the battle of Guilford Court House, in 1781 ; his mechanical skill ; sketch of his active life ; his family 361-367

*Great-grandchildren of Thomas*¹ : — Thomas of Indiana, and his children ; Isaac of Indiana, and his children ; Nathan and his children ; Edward of York, Penn., and his family 367-368

III. WILLIAM JESSOP OF MARYLAND.

William¹ Jessop ; his life and character ; his family record ; William, son of William,¹ his children and the descendants of his daughter Arietta, wife of George Ward ; Nicholas, son of William,¹ and his children ; Charles, son of William,¹ and his descendants ; William, grandson of William,¹ and two of his children ; Joshua, grandson of William,¹ and his five children 369-373

IV. WILLIAM JESSUP OF NEW YORK AND OHIO.

William¹ Jessup of Tompkins County, N. Y., and his family. *Children of William*,¹ viz. : William of Cleves, Ohio, and his five children ; James of Newfield, N. Y. ; Chloe (Mrs. Smith) of Watkins, N. Y. ; Mary (Mrs. Willson) and her five children ; John of Cayuga County, and his children 373-374

V. THE JESSUPS OF SOUTHERN NEW JERSEY.

John¹ Jessup of Burlington County and his two children ; John, son of John,¹ and his three children. *Grandchildren of John*¹ : — James and his children ; Sarah, wife of Joshua Lord, and her children ; John and his children. *Great-grandchildren of John*¹ : — John, James, Joseph, West, Isaac Wilkins, Sarah, wife of Joseph Borton, William, and Charles, with records of their respective families. *Later generations* : — George W. of Camden and his family 375-377

II.

THOMAS HUNT, JR., OF HUNT'S POINT, N. Y.

	PAGE
Pedigrees of this branch of the Hunt family, as found in Bolton's "History of Westchester, N. Y.," and in the "Genealogy of the Hunt Family;" conflicting and uncertain records; Thomas Hunt of the Grove Farm and his children as named in his will; Thomas, Jr., the eldest son, the husband of Elizabeth Jessup of West Farms, N. Y.	378-379
<i>Thomas Hunt, Jr., of West Farms and Hunt's Point:</i> —The history of this family continued from page 74 of Chapter First; county records in which the name of Thomas, Jr., occurs; names of his eight children; his son-in-law John Leggett; his son Thomas and his children	379-381
<i>Grandchildren of Thomas of Hunt's Point:</i> —Thomas who died in 1749 and his family, with the descendants of his daughter, the wife of Wilkie Dodge of Cowneck, Long Island, bearing the names of Sands, Prime, Ray, Coster, Jay, etc.; Augustine of New Jersey and the families of three of his sons	381-382
<i>Great-grandchildren of Thomas of Hunt's Point:</i> —Thomas of Hunt's Point, b. 1729, and his family; Jesse of Westchester County and his children; Ward of Westchester and his children	383-384
<i>Later generations:</i> —Dr. Joseph of Seneca County, and his family; Hon. Montgomery of Utica and his family; Thomas Joshua of Michigan and his children; Hon. James Bennett of Michigan and his children; Justice Ward Hunt of Washington, D. C., and his children	384-387

INDEX OF NAMES AND PLACES	391
-------------------------------------	-----







ILLUSTRATIONS.

	PAGE
BROOM HALL, NEAR SHEFFIELD, ENGLAND	<i>Frontispiece</i>
ARMS OF RICHARD JESSOP OF BROOM HALL	8
MAP OF HUNT'S POINT (THE JESSUP AND RICHARDSON PATENT) .	56
PHOTOGRAPH OF MAJOR EBENEZER JESUP	128
RESIDENCE OF MAJOR JESUP	133
PHOTOGRAPH OF MAJOR-GENERAL THOMAS S. JESUP	148
PHOTOGRAPH AND AUTOGRAPH OF MORRIS K. JESUP	200
ARMS GRANTED TO COL. EBENEZER JESSUP	203
PEDIGREE OF JOSEPH JESSUP AND HIS FAMILY	203
PHOTOGRAPH OF JAMES JESSUP	263
PHOTOGRAPH OF DR. HAMILTON D. JESSUP	267
SEAL AND AUTOGRAPH OF MAJOR-GENERAL JESUP	148
SEAL AND AUTOGRAPH OF MAJOR EDWARD JESSUP	234
SEAL OF HENRY JAMES JESSUP	253
FAC-SIMILE AUTOGRAPHS ALSO OF	
AUGUSTUS JESSOPP, D.D.	28
EDWARD JESSUP OF WEST FARMS	47
EDWARD JESSUP OF FAIRFIELD	80
CAPT. EDWARD JESUP OF GREEN'S FARMS	93
MAJOR EBENEZER JESUP OF WESTPORT	128
DR. EBENEZER JESUP OF GREEN'S FARMS	171



JESSUP GENEALOGY.

INTRODUCTION.

I. RESEARCHES IN ENGLAND.

COULD the early settlers of this country have foreseen the earnest desire which so many of their descendants of the present day would have to trace out their ancestry on the farther side of the ocean, they would doubtless have left behind them the necessary data. As it is, a hint here and there, or a few items of circumstantial evidence, more or less trustworthy, is all that remains in many cases by which to connect the emigrant ancestor with the source of his European origin. The difficulty is increased by the fact that many of the emigrants of two hundred and fifty years ago were poor, or were younger sons, and left no estates behind them, however small, which would have secured the preservation of their names upon the records. And not a few, leaving the old country without permission of the government, for obvious reasons concealed both their names and destination.

When, in the summer of 1879, MR. MORRIS K. JESUP was in London, he casually called at a Heraldry office, and inquired about the genuineness of a coat-of-arms which had been in the possession of his family, and in more than one of its branches, for more than a century. It proved to be the arms of the Broom Hall Jessops, of Yorkshire.^a An attempt was then made to trace the connection, if any, between this family and EDWARD JESSUP of Stamford, Connecticut, and of West Farms, Westchester County, New York, who came to New England with the first generation of the settlers. Eventually, in 1881, the matter was placed in the hands of the late Col. Joseph L. Chester, an American residing in London, whose researches during a period of more than twenty-five years had contributed more to the English history of Anglo-American families than those of any other person then living. He prosecuted the work for one year only, when it was interrupted by his sudden death in 1882, before he had prepared a final report. This brief period was too short for the completion of the proposed work, but Colonel Chester's exceptionally favorable opportunities enabled him, notwithstanding, to cover a very wide field of research. Although unsuccessful in his quest for any person of the required name known to have come to America before 1649, his letters, and the memoranda found among his papers—which were at once forwarded, through the courtesy of his literary executor, George E. Cokayne, Esq., of the College of Arms—contain some things that may be of service should the search ever be resumed. "I have never attempted," he writes, "to work

^a See Burke's *Encyclopedia of Heraldry*.

up the pedigrees of the English Jessops, but I have been in the habit of collecting everything that I have come across of the name, wherever I have found it in Parish Registers, and that is in almost every county in England; though predominating perhaps in Yorkshire, Notts, and Lincolnshire." "My collections with direct reference to the early New England settlers, being the accumulations of nearly a quarter of a century, are now so enormous that it always takes me several weeks — on an average about six — to go through them, and transcribe the entries of any particular name." Later he reports: "I have now exhausted the resources in London, where the great bulk of the public records of the whole country are deposited. I have every Jessop will proved here from 1383 to 1700. So far, within your period, although the Johns^a are common enough, there is scarcely an Edward among them. I have also obtained all the Jessop wills from the York Registry, and am getting those registered in Lincoln. So far I do not get the slightest trace of your ancestor. I am steadily accumulating from various parts of the country, all that my correspondents can give me about the Jessops in their respective districts." Later he commenced an examination of the Kent County records at Canterbury, as many of the early emigrants to New England were from this county, but failing to find anything of importance, he writes in what proved to be his last letter: "I am inclined to the opinion that if we find your ancestor at all, it will be in *the North of England*." And here the matter must rest, for the present at least,

^a JOHN JESSUP of Wethersfield, Conn. (1637) and Stamford (1641), was included in the search.

with the hope that as the English records are becoming more and more accessible, the birth and parentage of our common ancestor will be relieved from the obscurity which now surrounds them. Probably no portion of New England history has been more thoroughly studied than that which has reference to the origin of the first generations of the settlers. Every name and date and item of record has been subjected to the closest scrutiny, and the interest in the subject has deepened with the lapse of time. The growth of the nation has begotten in the descendants of the founders an increase of admiration for the fathers, and a readiness to grant the very humblest of these pioneers their full share in the success which has been achieved.

Colonel Chester's memoranda include abstracts of thirty-six wills of residents in twelve English counties, derived from the records of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury in London, besides a number of administrations connected with the name, between the years 1555 and 1672. There is also a list of thirty-two Jessop wills from the records of the Consistory Court at Lincoln, with dates from 1600 to 1652, and about seventy-five names from the Parish Registers of the same county. There is also a portion of the wills registered in York, which Colonel Chester was carefully examining at the time of his death. His practised eye and skilful hand are needed to arrange these crude materials and draw out their significance, and little more can be done here than to testify to his industry during the twelvemonth of his research, and to express the hope that some one may complete the work he had so well begun. The family name is pretty

well distributed throughout the whole extent of the British Isles, where it is much oftener found than in the United States; but the North of England appears to have been the main centre of distribution, as very many of the families now located elsewhere may be traced to this portion of the kingdom, as well as the larger proportion of those who bear the name in the United States.

Colonel Chester's notes are not sufficiently full to determine the social position of the families named, but a majority of the wills examined by him and which were registered in London two centuries back, show that the testators belonged either to the yeomanry or to the gentry class, with here and there a proprietor of very considerable estate; while not a few were doctors of physic, doctors of the law, and clerks, or clergymen. Burke's "*Encyclopedia of Heraldry*" records prominent families of the name in the counties of York, Dorset, and Derby,^a — the latter originating in a still older family long resident in Longford County, Ireland. An interesting copy or reprint of the "*London Times*," dated the 22d of June, 1815, and now in possession of the writer, announces the great victory at Waterloo, and includes in the list of wounded "MAJOR JESSOP, Assistant Quarter-Master General." The name appears at Rotherham, in Yorkshire, certainly as early as the time of Edward the Sixth (1547). In the English "*Proceedings in Chancery*," as published, and in our public libraries, the name is first noticed in the reign of Queen Elizabeth (1558-1603). And from that time

^a WILLIAM JESSOP, whose sons constructed the first public railway in England. — GILLESPIE's *Manuel of Road-Making*.
founded the Derby County family, was the distinguished engineer who, in 1789,

onward it occurs with increasing frequency in public records and contemporary history, including at the present time men of position and influence in both Church and State,—members of the gentry, as well as of the yeomanry class, graduates of the universities, magistrates, and members of parliament and of the learned professions.

The earliest traditions of the family whose American pedigree is about to be given, are so closely associated with Yorkshire as the probable home of its emigrant ancestor, that some mention of what is known about the early history of the best known Yorkshire family of the name, will not be found out of place in these pages, especially as some of its members were actively in sympathy with the Pilgrim Fathers of New England, whose English home was also in the vicinity of Sheffield. Nothing of the kind is known to have existed in the case of any other family of the name.

The pedigree of this family is given in the "Herald's Visitation of Yorkshire" (1665-1666), published by the Surtees Society. The more essential portions of this pedigree are given below, with additions from Col. Joseph L. Chester's transcript from the Parish Registers of Work-sop, and from Yorkshire wills. Hunter's "Founders of New Plymouth," the "History of Hallamshire,"^a by the same author, and other authentic sources furnish additional material.

^a Hallamshire, the History and Topography of the Parish of Sheffield in the County of York, by Joseph Hunter, F. S. A., 1819; enlarged edition by the Rev. Alfred Gatty, D.D., 1869. This large work contains (pp. 361-371) much of interest as to the families of Jessop and Swift, with a pedigree of the two allied families and their respective armorial bearings.

RICHARD JESSOP,^a having come into possession of Broom Hall and the patronage of the parish of Sheffield, by right of his wife, Anne Swift, the daughter of Robert Swift of Rotherham, secures the grant of a coat-of-arms, July 13, 1575, which was subsequently used by the Broom Hall family of the name. A record of it may be found in Burke's "Encyclopedia," and it has recently been verified at the College of Arms in London. It is described in heraldic terms as follows: "*Barry of six argent and azure, on the first nine mullets gules, three, three, and three. Crest: a dove standing on an olive branch proper.*" In plain English: A shield with six transverse bars, alternately silver and blue, the silver bars each with three red stars. The dove and olive branch are "proper," that is, of their natural colors. The endorsement of the patent is: "Granted, 13 July, 1575, to Richard Jessop, of Broom Hall, in the parish of Sheffield, co. York," and signed by "William Flower, Norroy King-at-arms."^b

A coat-of-arms identical with the above has been in possession of, and used by the descendants of Edward Jessup in America, in their various and widely separated branches for certainly a century, and probably much longer; though at this late day, and in their failure with certainty to trace the English lineage of their ancestor, they are unable to claim more than a presumptive right to its use. This presumptive right, however, is of interest to them, in that it emphasizes the very commonly received tradition of the Yorkshire origin of the family. And this tradition is further confirmed by the fact that the Canadian

^a Hunter ("Hallamshire," p. 368) says the orthography of the name in the time of this Richard was "Jessoppe."

^b See engraving.

branch of the family — loyalists during the Revolution of 1776 — obtained in 1788 a grant of arms from the same College of Arms in London, in which the arms of Hyde of Norbury are quartered with those of Jessop of Broom Hall, though in connection with certain specified "differences," as in such cases was customary.^a In the second generation in America (1692), there was an alliance with the Hydes of Fairfield, Conn., who claimed connection with the Clarendon-Hydes of England, descendants of the Hydes of Norbury.

Richard Jessop, in his pedigree, it will be noticed, took no pains to go further back than his father, William Jessop, of Rotherham; and the first date he gives is that of the will of his mother, which suggests that the father, as well as the son, had bettered his fortunes by alliance with an heiress.

PEDIGREE AND HISTORY OF THE JESSOPS OF BROOM HALL.

1. **William Jessop**, of Rotherham, m. Emotte, dau. of John Charlesworth, of Treeton, Esq. Her will is dated 10 Feb., 1569; proved 1570. His will, in which he styles himself "of Treeton," which was near Rotherham, is dated 12 Dec., 1557, and proved 26 April, 1558, at York. His bequests are: "To my wife Emotte one third of all my goods; the farm wherein I now dwell to my wife for life for bringing up of my children, and after her death to my sons Richard or Lawrence as she may appoint." He also mentions his daughters, Emotte and Agnes.

Four children: —

2. **RICHARD**, of Broom Hall, eldest son.
3. **LAWRENCE**, living in 1580; m. Elizabeth Teasdell, 30 Nov. 1612, and had baptized: (1) *Margaret*, 1613, d. 1614; (2) *Elizabeth*, 1615,

^a See chap. iii.



ARMS GRANTED RICHARD JESSOP, OF BROOM HALL,

13 JULY, 1575.

probably m. Richard Clayton, 1634; (3) *John*, 1618-19, died young; (4) *Gertrude*, 1621; (5) *John*, 1623-4; (6) *William*, 1626; (7) *Anna*, 1629; (8) *Sarah*, 1633, possibly m. John Stacie, 1655.

4. EMOTTE, mentioned in her father's will.

5. AGNES, m. — Nescy.

2. **Richard Jessop**, of Broom Hall in Sheffield, married Anne, born 1531, being aged 27 years, 5th and 6th of Philip and Mary [the date of her father's death], died in 1567, eldest daughter of Robert Swift of Rotherham. His will was dated 8 Oct. 22d of Elizabeth (1580), and proved 22 April, 1581, by Francis Wortley, his executor. He was buried at Sheffield, 26 Nov., 1580.

He had five children: —

6. WILLIAM, eldest son, and heir of Broom Hall.

7. RICHARD, second son, living in 1575, who with his brother Francis succeeded to his father's estates.

8. FRANCIS, third son, living in 1575; m. Frances White, 24 Jan., 1604-5 (Worksop Parish Registers), and in 1625 was living in Leyden, Holland. (Of him more farther on.)

9. SUSAN, d. 1575.

10. MARGARET, m., 15 Sept., 1582, Thomas Symcocks, Esq., a justice of the peace for the counties of Nottingham and Somerset.

6. **William Jessop**, of Broom Hall, eldest son of Richard,² was 13 in 1575; buried 8 Sept., 1630. His first wife was Margaret, daughter of Sir John Atherton, of Atherton, County Lancaster. She was married at Sheffield, 21 Jan., 1582, and buried there 26 April, 1585.

By this marriage were two sons: —

11. WORTLEY, eldest son and heir.

12. GEORGE, of Brancliffe, in the parish of Anston, Esq., b. at Broom Hall 29 May, 1584; a barrister of the Middle Temple; will dated 4 Sept., 1651; proved 28 Sept., 1653. He was buried at Sheffield 17 Nov., 1651. He m. Martha, dau. of Edward or Thomas Goodrich, of East Kirby, County Lincoln, and had eleven children: —

(1) *Richard*, who survived his father, but of whom nothing further is known.

(2) *George*, of Brancliffe; m. and died without children.

(3) *Francis*, also of Brancliffe, who by his will (1676) conveyed that estate to his relative Francis Jessop, of Broom Hall [grandson of his uncle Wortley].

- (4) *Ann Laughton*; (5) *Elizabeth*, wife of William Cressy; (6) *Mary Marshall*; (7) *Sarah Smith*; (8) *Gertrude Macqueen*; (9) *Margaret*; (10) *Dorothy*; (11) *Martha*.

The second wife of **William Jessop**⁶ was Anne, daughter of Lyon Goodrich, Esq., living 5th James I. (1608). By her he had two daughters:—

13. MARGARET, who m. 1st, Humphrey Savage, of North Lees in the parish of Hathersage, gent., and 2d, William Young, Esq., whom she m. at Sheffield, 27 July, 1646.
14. ANN; m. Thomas Eyre of High Low in the parish of Hathersage.

11. **Wortley Jessop**, of Scofton, near Worksop, eldest son of William⁶ of Broom Hall; born 13 April, 1583; marriage settlement dated 30 of Jan., 5th of James I. (1608). His will was dated 13 April, 1615. He was lost at sea,^a and his will proved 27 May, 1617. He married Catharine, second daughter of Thomas D'Oyley of London, M.D., by whom he had two children:—

15. WILLIAM, only son.
16. A daughter who m. ——— Wade, of Nottingham.

15. **William Jessop**, of Broom Hall, heir to his grandfather William⁶ aged four years in 1614; his will dated 1 April, 1641. He died soon after, and was interred at Sheffield on the 15th of the same month. By his first wife, Mary, daughter of Stephen Bright, Bart., to whom he was married at Sheffield, 1 Feb., 1630-1, and who was buried there 13 May, 163[6?], he had three children:—

17. WORTLEY, bap. at Worksop, 13 Aug., 1633; d. young.
18. WILLIAM, bap. at Worksop, Oct. 1634; d. young.
19. ESTHER, buried at Worksop, 21 Jan., 1632-3.

The second wife of **William Jessop**,¹⁵ was Jane, daughter of Sir Francis South, of Kelstom, County Lincoln; marriage settlement dated 4 June, 1637. She was buried at Sheffield, 10 Oct., 1675. By her he had:—

^a He was drowned in 1617 coming from Ireland where he had purchased lands, and the writings were also lost. — HUNTER'S *Hallamshire*, p. 368.

20. FRANCIS, eldest surviving son and heir.
21. WILLIAM, a posthumous child ; bap. at Sheffield, 1641 ; buried 1647.
22. ANNE, bap. at Sheffield, 24 June, 1640.

20. **Francis Jessop**, of Broom Hall, Esq., and F.R.S., heir of William Jessop,¹⁵ aged 27 years, 16 Sept., 1665 ; his will dated 10 April, 1688, and buried at Sheffield, 3 April, 1691. He married Barbara, daughter of Robert Eyre, of High Low and of Holme Hall, Esq., son of Thomas Eyre and Anne Jessop, in 1675. [His wife was his second cousin.] By her he had :—

23. WILLIAM, eldest son.
24. FRANCIS, second son ; Rector of Treeton ; bap. at Sheffield, 19 Sept., 1668 ; d. unmarried, and buried at Sheffield, 25 May, 1728.
25. FRANCIS, d. young.
26. RICHARD, d. young.
27. JANE, wife of Marriott Pett, of the County of Essex, Esq., b. 27 Nov. 1667.
28. ELIZABETH, wife of Thomas Burton, M.A., Vicar of Halifax, b. at Sheffield, 11 Oct., 1671 ; m. there, 20 April, 1700.
29. ANNE, b. at Sheffield, 30 Oct., 1674 ; d. unmarried, and buried at Sheffield, 23 Oct., 1740.
30. BARBARA, wife of John Bright, of Bannercross and Chesterfield ; bap. at Worksop, 28 April, 1679 ; m. 4 March, 1701.

23. **William Jessop**, eldest son and heir of Francis Jessop²⁰ ; bap. at Sheffield, 22 Feb., 1664-5 ; a Bencher of Gray's Inn ; one of his Majesty's justices of the peace of Chester, and Treasurer of the Alienation Office ; M.P. for Aldborough. He died at Broom Hall, 15 Nov., 1734, and was buried in the parish church at Sheffield. He married Hon. Mary Darcy, daughter of James Darcy of Sedbergh Park, County York (son of James Darcy of the same place, sixth son of Conyers, Lord Darcy), who was created Baron Darcy of Navan in the Kingdom of Ireland, 1721, with remainder to his grandson, James Jessop. She died 17 June, 1737, and was buried by her husband. They had :—

24. JAMES, only son, d. in his father's lifetime.
25. BARBARA, eldest dau., bap. at Sheffield, 20 Nov., 1697 ; m. there, 3 Sept., 1723, to Andrew Wilkinson of Boroughbridge, M.P. for Aldborough, and principal store-keeper for the Ordnance, who d. 1784. She d. February, 1768, leaving issue.

26. ISABELLA, bap. at Sheffield, 30 July, 1701; m. there, 12 Oct., 1721, to John Eyre, of Hopton, County Derby, son of Sir William Eyre, of High Low. She d. July, 1738, leaving issue.

27. MARY, d. unmarried.

28. BERTHA, bap. at Sheffield, 25 Dec., 1704, d. unmarried; buried November, 1781.

24. **James Jessop**, Baron Darcy, succeeded to his grandfather James Darcy, Baron Darcy, but died unmarried, 15 June, 1733, aged 26 years. The eldest branch of the family in the direct line became thus extinct.

BROOM HALL and its proprietors deserve a more extended notice than has already been given, and Mr. Hunter adds many interesting particulars.

The origin of the name of the estate is obscure. "Brome," as it is sometimes spelled, Colonel Chester says is a corruption of "Broom." Some centuries before this property came into possession of even the Swifts, Robert de Ecclesall — himself the last of his name — mentions in his will "lands which he had in Brom;" and the designation has at least the merit of antiquity.

At page 361 of Mr. Hunter's book is a wood-cut of a portion of the old residence (a rear view of the most ancient portion), suggestive of a large rambling pile of buildings to which many additions had been made from time to time. English dwellings, it will be recollected, are commonly built of durable materials intended to withstand the storms of centuries; and these ancient stone walls have not a little history connected with them. Our author says of the Hall: —

"This respectable old mansion is a little to the north of the Porter [brook], and about a mile west of Sheffield. It is a low building embowered by trees. The part of it represented in the engraving is of an age not later than the time of Henry VIII.

The Jessops added to the original structure during the time it was in their possession. The modern part [now (1886) nearly a century old] was built by the Rev. James Wilkinson, Vicar of Sheffield, who resided in the Hall of his maternal ancestors during nearly the whole period of his incumbency. It was here that in his character as magistrate he was accustomed to administer justice, and once suffered from the popular displeasure. In the year 1791 Broom Hall was attacked by a nest of misguided and thoughtless people, who set fire to the house and much damaged the library, which had been collected by Mr. Wilkinson's great-grandfather, Francis Jessop, Esq., one of the earliest members of the Royal Society. Around the house lay a beautiful estate, richly cultivated, well watered and well wooded, which descended in a right line to Mr. Wilkinson from many ancestors."

To return to the early history of Broom Hall. Mr. Hunter states that John Wickersley (Wycherley?), who styled himself as of Broom Hall, Esq., devised the property in 1528 to his son Nicholas, whose only daughter, and the last of the family, married Robert Swift the younger, son of Robert Swift, gent., of Rotherham. By this marriage Robert Swift the younger became possessed of Wickersley, Broom Hall, and various other estates, making the Hall his principal residence.^b Swift also obtained the tithes of Ecclesall, Heeley, and Hallam, and to him and his brother, William Swift, was granted in the thirty-sixth year of Henry VIII. (1544) the advowson of the church of Sheffield. A variety of estates had thus concentrated in the only daughter of Nicholas de Wick-

^a Vicar Wilkinson was the son of Andrew Wilkinson, M. P. and Barbara, sister of James Jessop, Lord Darcy, mentioned in the pedigree already given of the Broom Hall family. He was Vicar of Sheffield many years, surviving all of his

five brothers. He died in 1805, but none of the family left descendants.

^b A copy of the Swift arms, quartered with those of Wickersley, is now before the writer. They bear the motto, "*Festina lente*," — make haste slowly.

ersley, the wife of Robert Swift, a portion of which came to Richard Jessop through his marriage with Anne, the eldest of the three daughters^a of Robert Swift. On the partition of the estates of the latter in 1561, Jessop received Broom Hall, as well as other property. The ecclesiastical grants made to the Swifts passed eventually into the hands of the Jessop family, and thence by inheritance to the Wilkinson and Gell families, by whom they have since been administered. In a list of the vicars of Sheffield, beginning with the year 1558-1559, and ending with 1851, it will be noticed that the first was presented by William Swift, the twelve following by the Jessops, and those which follow by the heirs of the latter. Of these clergymen, some certainly, like the Rev. Thomas Toller (1597-1635) were Puritans, and in 1662, at the restoration of Charles II., among the two thousand clergymen who refused to submit to the terms of conformity and resigned their benefices, are included the Vicar of Sheffield, the Rev. James Fisher, and his three assistant ministers, Edward Prime, Matthew Bloom, and Rowland Hancock.

The burial place of the Jessops, patrons of this church (now Trinity Church), is at the north end of the chancel, and many of them are there interred. But one memorial of the family is in sight at the present time, and this of Judge William Jessop (1664-1734) and his wife, the Hon. Mary Darcy, which is accompanied by the quartered arms of Jessop and Swift as follows:—

^a It may be well to note that of the other two daughters of Robert Swift the younger, Mary married in 1558, Francis Wortley, and her sister Frances married Sir Francis Leake, whose grandson was the first Earl of Scarsdale. These marriages explain the occurrence of certain names in the Broom Hall pedigree.

"Quarterly 1 and 4 Jessop; Barry of six argent and azure on each piece of the first 3 mullets gules: 2 and 3 Swift; Or, a chevron barry nebulée argent and azure between 3 roebucks courant proper."

Judge Jessop was "principal law adviser of the ministry in the reign of Queen Anne, in which the Duke of Newcastle held the office of Lord Privy Seal. Many of his communications at this period may be found in the Harleian MSS. 2,262." He represented Aldborough in Parliament at the time of his death, as he had done for many years, having been elected nine times. In 1764 he became Commissioner of the Alienation Office, and in 1728, second Judge of Chester. He also obtained an Irish peerage for his son, who died before him, as already noticed in the pedigree. His younger brother, Francis, was brought up to the church and was Rector of Treeton, but he had many and great eccentricities. He published some sermons, and it is he of whom Mr. Guest, in his "History of Rotherham" (page 446), speaks as a "known favorer of the Puritans;" for which offence he was for a time suspended by his bishop. An epigram in circulation about that time, in reference to him, is quoted by Mr. Hunter, a part of which is as follows:—

"In double offices he serves the Lord,
To fight his battles and to preach his word;
And double praise is to his merits due,
Who thumps the cushion, and his people too."

This was the retort of a neighboring rector, whose classical inscription for Lord Molesworth's dog-monument Jessop had ingeniously parodied.

Another Francis Jessop, of an earlier generation, a great-uncle of the Francis just mentioned, and youngest

son of George Jessop of Brancliffe, is not unknown to science. He was one of the earliest members of the Royal Society, and much acquainted with literary men of the day. John Ray, the distinguished scientist, was his frequent guest at Broom Hall. In one of his letters to Martin Lester (1668), he thus refers to Jessop: "Proxima statio fuit Sheffieldia in comitatu Eboracensi. Ibi a vetere amico D. Jessop perbenevole exceptus sum, in cujus ædibus etiam-num diversor."^a In another letter he refers to him again: "Ego ex quo huc veni, partim physicis partim mathematicis studiis memet exercui; siquidem D. Jessop mathematicis imprimis delectatur, in quibus non contemnendos sane progressus fecit."^b

Francis Willoughby, the friend of John Ray, in the preface to his "Ornithologia," makes grateful mention of the assistance he had received from Mr. Jessop, "who sent us the descriptions and cases of many rare birds, and discovered and gave us notice of many species thereabout [near Broom Hall], which he knew not before to be natives of England." And Willoughby afterward associates Jessop with Ray, Skippon, and two other gentlemen as executors of his will.

Mr. Hunter mentions but one work of Francis Jessop. It is a pamphlet bearing the imprimatur of Lord Carbury, President of the Royal Society, dated November 3, 1687, and entitled, "Propositiones Hydrostaticæ ad illus-

^a My next stopping-place was Sheffield, in the county of York. I was there most kindly received by my old friend Mr. Jessop, at whose house I still am lodging. — RAY's *Philosophical Letters*, Dereham, 1718, p. 30.

^b From which place I came hither for the study, partly of natural science and partly of mathematics; since Mr. Jessop takes especial pleasure in mathematics, in which he has truly made advances not to be despised. — *Ibid.* p. 31.

trandum Aristarchi Samii Systema destinatae et quædam phænomena naturæ generalia.”^a

In the “Transactions of the Royal Society” are several of his communications, namely: On Fairy Rings; on the Damp in Mines; on Subterranean Fungus; on an Unknown Mineral; and an account of a medical case at Sheffield. Several of Mr. Jessop’s letters may be found in the Ray Correspondence, which show both his love for natural science and his attachment to the severer study of the mathematics.

Mr. Jessop took a leading part in the concerns of the parish of Sheffield.

The more recent history of Broom Hall can be given in few words. Its last owner of the name, Judge William Jessop, had daughters only, and the Rev. James Wilkin-son, his grandson, was the last of the family to occupy the Hall. He bequeathed it to his cousin, Philip Gell, of Hopton, and the estate afterward passed by sale into the possession of John Watson, Esq., of Shircliffe Hall. Among the papers of the late Colonel Chester is a note from Sir Henry E. Watson, the present owner of the property, to the Rev. Alfred Gatty, D.D., in answer to inquiries about the Hall, in which he states, under date of April 20, 1881, that “the old Hall is now divided into three good dwelling-houses. The back parlors are in the time of Elizabeth and well worth seeing.”^b

^a Propositions in Hydrostatics, designed to illustrate the System of Aristarchus of Samos, and certain general phenomena of Nature.

^b For further particulars as to Broom Hall and the families of Jessop and Swift,

see Hunter’s “Hallamshire,” pp. 237, 254, 263, 268, 285, and 361-371. Also Guest’s “Rotherham” (1879), p. 518, for something additional as to the Swifts. A large amount of both curious and interesting information may there be found.

Through the politeness of William B. Esam, Esq., who occupies the more modern portion of the Hall, we are able to furnish a view of the building as it now is.^a In a letter dated "Broom Hall, Sheffield, Oct. 25, 1886," he says that the sketch in Hunter's "Hallamshire" is "a rear view of the original Hall, which is in almost the precise condition as when the sketch was taken,"—before 1819 certainly. This part is in the extreme background of the picture, and is the part that dates back three hundred years and more. One of the two dwellings into which it is now divided "is furnished throughout almost with good, old oak furniture, while in front is a sun-dial over the door." It was in this part, doubtless, that Francis Jessop the scientist entertained his friend John Ray. "The surrounding estate," Mr. Esam adds, "has been built upon, but only handsome villa residences have been allowed, with a considerable area of grounds to each, so that the distinctive features of the old spot are interfered with much less than one would think, having regard to the proximity of the property to the town." The most prominent portion of the building as seen in the picture, and which the writer calls "modern," itself dates back to the beginning of the present century.

That there were other families of Jessops in the vicinity of Sheffield besides that of Broom Hall, elder branches possibly of one original stock, is shown by the parish records. The name was by no means uncommon from the times of Elizabeth onward. The pedigree just given shows that the descendants of Lawrence Jessop, the younger brother of Richard of Broom Hall, were numer-

^a See frontispiece.

ous, although no Edward is recorded among them. It is noteworthy, also, that the larger number of those of the name who have come to America within the present century, or since the Revolution of 1776, have hailed from Yorkshire. It cannot fail to be noticed further that in the Broom Hall family, all of the three sons not only lived in the midst of that Puritan element of the English Church which ultimately began the settlement of New England, but were themselves in sympathy with it. Scrooby, the very cradle of the New England Puritans, was in Nottinghamshire, near the borders of Yorkshire and Lincolnshire, and not far from Sheffield.

This was the home of the Rev. John Robinson's church, to which belonged the Bradfords and Brewsters and others, names famous in New England history. This church emigrated to Holland in 1608, and a portion of it, in 1620, crossed the Atlantic and became the Pilgrim founders of New Plymouth.^a William Jessop of Broom Hall, the eldest of the brothers, in 1597 or 1598, presented to the vicarage of Sheffield the Rev. Thomas Toller, a well known Puritan divine. His son, Wortley Jessop of Broom Hall, seems also to have been a Puritan. Richard Jessop, the second brother, in 1593, named as supervisors of his will this same Rev. Thomas Toller, and with him the Rev. Richard Clifton, another Puritan preacher, who went also to Holland and died there. Francis Jessop,

^a In Richard Mather's journal of the voyage from England to Boston in America, he states that "While lying, on account of bad winds, in Milford Haven [on the coast of Wales], Mr. Jessop came to see the Christians bound for New England. He was a grave and godly old man, one

that had lost a good living because of his non-conformity, and wished us all well." A note adds that he was the father of Constantine Jessop also a non-conformist minister. — *YOUNG'S Chronicles of the First Planters of Mass. Bay*, p. 457. *BROOK'S Lives of the Puritans*, iii. 375.

the third brother, sold his estates in Tilne and went to Amsterdam with Clifton, and afterwards is heard of at Leyden in 1625, where he was a member of Robinson's church.

Neither Robinson nor Jessop were of the party who were on board of the Mayflower, but it is quite evident they intended soon to follow them. In 1625 Robinson dies at Leyden, and a letter dated November 30 of that year is forwarded to the Plymouth colonists, announcing his death. This letter is signed by Francis Jessop^a (who perhaps wrote it), Thomas Nash, Thomas Blossom, Roger White, and Richard Maisteron, and they refer to their strong desire to join their brothers in America. All these are New England names, Jessop much the less common, and for the reason that the emigrant ancestors of this name settled finally either in the vicinity of what is now New York city or on Long Island. Two of John Robinson's sons came to this country, and Thomas Blossom also came, and was an officer in the church at New Plymouth.^b As to the families of Richard Jessop and of his brother Francis (presumably Robinson's brother-in-law), the pedigree is silent, and is concerned only with the entail of the Broom Hall estate. In any case, however, there is certainly space for a reasonable conjecture that both Edward Jessup and John Jessup, both of whom belonged to the first generation of settlers in Stamford, Connecticut, were in some way connected with those of their name in Yorkshire.^c A writer

^a Mass. Hist. Coll. 4th S. i. 155 (Life of John Robinson).

^b Mass. Hist. Coll. 4th S., i. 157.

^c Mass. Hist. Coll. 3d S., xi. 346, contains the following paragraph from certain manuscript records of the Long,

in the "N. E. Gen. Register" (vol. x. pages 357-358) notes the fact that Rev. Richard Denton, who accompanied the first settlers of Stamford on their removal from Wethersfield, Connecticut, had been a preacher at Halifax in Yorkshire, England, and that another preacher, then at Wethersfield, was born at Edgton in the same English county; while quite a number of the Stamford families besides those of Denton and Jessup bore well known Yorkshire names. This conjecture is further heightened by the fact that the judicial district where Edward Jessup lived on his removal from Stamford, and where he was one of the original and most prominent settlers, was known as the "North Riding of Yorkshire," and letters of the family are still on record dated "Yorkshire" referring to Westchester county, New York, where Jessup died.

Since the above was written, the following communication has been received from the Rev. Augustus Jessopp, D.D.,^a the well known antiquarian, respecting the English history of the family, which throws much additional light upon the whole subject, and cannot fail of being read with great interest.

Little, etc., Parliaments found in this country, and published by the N. Y. Hist. Society. "On Monday, 19 Jan., 1656-7, certain persons were examined under oath charged with a design upon the Lord Protector's Life, etc., before Francis White and William Jessop, Esqrs., two of his Highness's Justices of the Peace for the liberty of Westminster. Mr. Secretary informed the Parliament on the above date of these facts, and 13 Feb. prox. a day of thanksgiving was appointed for the deliverance."

^a AUGUSTUS JESSOPP, D.D., was born in 1824, at Cheshunt, Herts, and is now Rector of Scarning, East Dereham, Norfolk. He is a graduate of Cambridge University, and received his D.D. from Oxford. He is an author and writer of wide reputation and a distinguished antiquarian, best known to the American public by his frequent papers on topics connected with History or Sociology in the "Nineteenth Century Magazine" and other English periodicals.

A family whose name was spelled in a dozen different ways, from Gisop to Jessoppe, was domiciled in the south of Yorkshire from early times. In the 15th century they seem to have been land-owners and of the gentry class in the neighborhood of the important towns of Rotherham, Doncaster, and Sheffield. They were already important people in this district when the 16th century opened, and had allied themselves by marriage with the ancient family of De Vesci,^a a branch of which have still lingered about this part of the county down to these times. One branch of the Jessopps had settled in the county of Nottingham before this; and there were some of the name in Lincolnshire, and I think in Derby, during the reign of Henry VIII., descendants of which branch are now by far the most flourishing and wealthy bearers of the name.

Some time during the first half of the 16th century, Richard Jessoppe of Rotherham, gent., married Anne, eldest daughter of Robert Swift, of Broom Hall, near Sheffield, and obtained with her this estate and a large fortune besides. This marriage was what is popularly described as the foundation of the Jessopp family, — that is to say, it gave them a chance of showing what stuff they were made of. The race proved itself worthy of its possessions, and the estate of Broom Hall was handed down from father to son for seven generations, and only passed to possessors of another name at the death of William Jessop of Broom Hall, without heirs male, on the 15th Nov., 1734. Meanwhile from the parent stock at Broom Hall there grew up offshoots of the same family, descended from the younger branches; and these established themselves in other parts of Yorkshire, in Nottinghamshire, Lincolnshire, and Norfolk. The Norfolk branch are descended from Francis,^b third son of Richard Jessopp by Anne Swift. He inherited the estate of Tilne at his father's death, in 1581. This

^a See Burke's "Encyclopedia" as to this family. Also Hunter's "Hallamshire," p. 496, and Guest's "Rotherham," p. 23.

^b It was this Francis Jessop who went to Holland with the Rev. John Robinson; and Robinson's wife is thought to have been a sister of Frances White.

estate he sold to his brother William. On the 24th January, 160 $\frac{4}{5}$ he married Frances White at Worksop. I much doubt whether he ever did emigrate to America. *On the contrary I believe him to have returned to England from Holland after Robinson's death,* and to have settled on the borders of Suffolk and Norfolk in the neighborhood of Beccles, a district which more than once has been a favorite refuge for those who in East Anglia were ill-affected to the dominant religious views and discipline of their time. By Frances, his first wife, he became father of Jonathan^a Jessopp, who became Rector of Colkirk, in the county of Norfolk, in 1627, and continued to hold the living without molestation through all the time of the Commonwealth. This indicates that he was a sympathizer with the Puritan party.

Francis Jessopp lost his wife Frances some time in 1636, and on the 27th March, 1637, he, as a "widower of Beccles, gent." had license to marry Susanna Chubbs of Horsham, spinster, by whom he had a second family. In 1643 he was undoubtedly associated with Dowsing^b in the detestable vandalism which so ruthlessly and senselessly obliterated an enormous number of works of art, monuments, and historical memorials, throughout the county of Suffolk. That means that the man was a wild fanatic, swayed by passion, not by reason, and liable to make the sentiments of hate and ferocity, rather than love and charity,

^a "Jonathan" is a common name in the present history. See chap. iv.

^b Dowsing, in the days of the Commonwealth (1643), was appointed Parliamentary Visitor of the Suffolk churches, and in that capacity ordered the removal of many crosses, paintings, carvings, etc., which in his judgment encouraged superstition rather than genuine religion. Jessop is said to have aided him in the matter, and it is easy to see that this exhibition of zeal without knowledge was helped rather than hindered by his vivid remembrances of the way in which he and his co-religionists had been harried in the

days of James I., so that it was with difficulty they escaped the country and took refuge in Holland. (See White's "Journal of William Dowsing;" new edition, Ipswich, England, 1885.)

It is of interest here to compare with the above a statement in "Pepys's Diary," 31st Jan., 1667-68. Referring to the English Commissioners of accounts, he adds: "They have Mr. Jessop their secretary; and it is pretty to see that they are fain to find out an old-fashioned man of Cromwell's to do their business for them, as well as the Parliament to pitch upon such for Commissioners."

become the guiding forces of his so-called religious creed. Nevertheless, this Francis Jessopp seems to have prospered in this world. He had by his second wife three sons, Thomas, Richard, and Samuel, each of whom is described as "gent," in the parochial and other documents that I have met with during the latter half of the 17th century, and they all held land and other property (which in the aggregate was considerable) in the county of Norfolk, within five miles of the parish in which I am now writing. Of Thomas Jessopp, "of East Dereham, gent.," I know little, except that he was born in 1638; for his name occurs in a document of the date of 1678, in which he is described as "aetatis 40." Richard, the second son, had a considerable estate hereabouts; but he lived at Fakenham (about fifteen miles off), and seems to have been the man of business (possibly family solicitor) to the Lord Townshend, of Rainham, and to other of the wealthy people in that neighborhood. His descendants came to an end in the male line about the middle of the last century, and the last of them, Francis Jessopp, was buried at Swanton Morley (a village about five miles from Dereham) in February, 1749, aged 67 years. A monument to him is still to be seen in the Church, surmounted by the arms and crest of Jessopp of Broom Hall.

Samuel, the third son of Francis Jessopp, the iconoclast, was a very successful physician in the county of Norfolk. Of his first wife I know nothing; but in 1675, he, being described as "Samuel Jessopp, widower, M. D., of East Bradenlaw" (Norfolk), married Maria Cooper, of Mileham, spinster. By this second wife he had a daughter, whom he named after his mother, Susanna, and a son whom he named after his father, Francis. His stock, too, came to an end in the male line by the death of his grandson, Richard Jessopp, without issue, about 1750.

To return to the Broom Hall parent stock. The family to which I myself belong can trace its descent with perfect certainty up to Roger Jessopp, of Thurmscoe,^a county York, who was resi-

^a "I have all the entries from the as I write. The earliest is of the date Thurmscoe Parish Registers at my elbow 1635, when Ralph Gissope was buried.

dent, with his wife, as a man of substance in 1638. My grandfather remembered Thurmscoe Hall as it was when he was a child. His father, however, had become reduced in circumstances and the son had to make his own way in the world. He succeeded by great energy and considerable ability, but he made the enormous mistake of marrying his first cousin, Catharine, daughter and heir of Rev. John Sympson, whose mother was Anne Jessopp, sister of my great-grandfather, Thomas Jessopp, the last possessor of Thurmscoe Hall. I call this an enormous mistake, because I am informed that my grandmother was afflicted with attacks of nervous irritation, amounting almost to insanity, from which her progeny was likely to suffer, and has suffered accordingly. I believe that a tendency to this excessive cerebral irritation has appeared in our race from time to time during all the three centuries that I have been able to trace its fortunes, exhibiting itself sometimes in mere eccentricity, sometimes in violent outbreaks of temper, sometimes in such senseless and furious fanaticism as Francis, the iconoclast, surrendered himself to in Suffolk, and for which his namesake, Francis Jessopp of Broom Hall, was notorious in 1682,^a sometimes in other directions on which I need not dwell. I am so firm a believer in heredity that I set these things down as a caution to those of my name who are of the same blood as myself.

The Jessopps have never been deficient in brain power, but they have in my opinion all along been lacking in nervous vigor. They seem at all times to have been weak on the emotional side, too highly strung and impulsive; and while they seem generally to have been tall, more than ordinarily handsome, with never a taint of blood, such as comes out in the more common hereditary maladies, they never seem to have been men and women big of bone and of rugged, muscular frames, without which I do

In 1638, Alice, the daughter of Roger Gissop and Mary his wife, were baptized, etc."—*Letter of Dr. Jessopp*, 2d Feb., 1883.

^a He is described as "a known favorer of dissenters." See Guest's "Rotherham," p. 446, and Sir John Reresby's Diary by Cartwright.

not believe that any family can make a great place, or at any rate keep it for long when made.

The fortunes of the Broom Hall family may be read in Hunter's "History of Sheffield," where a pedigree^a of the family is to be found. *The pedigree is very incomplete*, and the account of the family might be considerably added to; but this would entail a much larger expense than it is worth any one's while to incur, and would really involve and necessitate that an expert should take up his residence in Yorkshire for several months and devote himself to the necessary researches. This is not *tanti*. Such researches would doubtless lead to further discoveries as to the fortunes of the Derbyshire and Nottinghamshire Jessopps, all offshoots of the same stock. As I have said, the Derbyshire Jessopps are much the most properous bearers of the name, but I am told that there are now Jessopps at Sheffield, who know nothing of their ancestry, who are getting very rich by hardware manufacture. I know nothing of them.

With regard to the Dorsetshire Jessopps,^b I believe they belong to a different stock, or if not that, that their connection with the Yorkshire family must be thrown back to very early times. It is hardly worth while to dwell upon them, and the less so, as they had apparently quite lost touch with the Yorkshire family before the 16th century, and were extinct before the 17th century was half over.

I have a strong suspicion, amounting to a conviction, that the children of Francis Jessopp, the iconoclast, by his first wife [Frances White], did emigrate to America, and I should not despair of seeing this proved some day if a competent enquirer could undertake to prosecute the search regardless of expense. But, again I think it is not worth while, and would be a foolish experiment for any one to make, unless he had abundance of leisure, little else to live for, and more money than he knew what

^a See the pedigree already given above. this reason fell under the displeasure of

^b Dr. Jessopp elsewhere states that Queen Elizabeth, who cleared them out of the country.

to do with. I cannot account for the almost entire disappearance of the issue of this first marriage except by the hypothesis that they all crossed the Atlantic without their father. By the time Francis Jessopp returned from Holland the chances are that he had already several children who were quite capable of taking care of themselves, and of one another. I think it far from improbable that the Jessopps in America may sooner or later take up a representative position in the new country. The mixture of new blood, the influences of a more stimulating climate, the effects of such discipline of self-control and self-help as American institutions and American vitality afford, the much greater certainty that the weedy and the worthless will sink, and the fittest will survive and come to the fore, among Americans than is the case among ourselves, — all these forces are likely to eliminate the weaker and more vicious elements in a family than here, and are likely to bring into prominence and relief such qualities as are essential to leadership. I hope it may be so. It is pleasant to think that we are of the same blood with men who have been not wholly undistinguished in ages past. It is pleasant too to connect one's self in thought with others who may rise to eminence hereafter, and who, if they shall not spring from our loins, yet will claim kinship with the same forefathers whom we delight to call our own.

A word as to the origin of the name of the family. I have throughout used the spelling of the name which is usual with me, but I am by no means certain as to how it ought to be spelled. Nor have I much more than a faint suspicion as to the origin of the word. A specialist in gentile and geographical names might be able to throw light on the question. In the mean time my suspicion is that the syllable *Jes*, is a softening of an earlier *Gis*, which appears in such names as *Gis*-burn, *Giss*-wig, *Gis*-lingham, and the old Dorsetshire name, *Giss*-ick. So with regard to the second syllable of the name; I meet with it again in such names as *Work-sop*, *Glos-sop*, and *Al-sop*, though I have not the least notion what the meaning of either syllable may be.

In conclusion I stretch out across the wide Atlantic a friendly hand of greeting to my unknown kindred whom I shall never see in the flesh, but for whom I hope there may be a worthy future in the persons of their posterity in a not very remote future. May they leave us and our common ancestors far behind in every noble victory over ignorance and injustice and error and sin. May they "grow from more to more," with never one who shall bear our common name to bring reproach or shame upon their forefathers, and with some worthy records, if it may be so, of good work done for God and the human race whom he has placed in this world with a great mission, the mysterious end of which we cannot yet forecast or imagine.

Augustus Jessopp, D.D.

THE RECTORY, SCARNING, NORFOLK,
17 September, 1886.

In reference to the above, Dr. Jessopp adds: —

"As to the details of it all, and all the chapters and verses, it would take too long time to set them all down, and hunt them all up again. The facts, alleged as facts, are certainly in the main true, and capable of complete verification."

A letter from Dr. Jessopp, dated 2d November, 1884, touches upon some other points, and a few extracts may find an appropriate place just here: —

"I have long believed," he writes, "and I still do believe that *Jessopp*, *Jessup*, *Fesope*, *Gissop*, and a number of other forms of the name that I have met with are only forms of the Italian *Giuseppe*, and I have some suspicion that we are originally of Jewish descent. I have no doubt at all that we spread from Yorkshire, but how we got there I dare not conjecture farther

than by saying that the *suddenness* of our appearing among the notables of the county implies to my mind that we were originally foreign immigrants. Jewish doctors (I mean physicians), were constantly being slipped into the country (Jews might not live in England after 1290, till in the Commonwealth days they were tolerated once more) from time to time, and their medical skill was notorious over Europe. If an ancestor settled in the North in the 15th century, as I am inclined to think he did, he would be likely to amass money rapidly, assuming him to be proficient in his art."

As to the name *Edward*, he writes:—

"Among all the Yorkshire Jessopps, I have, so far as I remember, never come across an Edward. There was an Edward Jessup who wrote a little book containing a life of Picus Mirandola, and also a life of Pascal. It was dedicated to Charles, Duke of Grafton, when he was Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, and was published in 1723. It is a fulsome little book. I infer from it that the writer was a dependant upon the Duke in some capacity or other. There are Jessopps, many of them, settled in Ireland late in the 17th century, rather well up in the clerical profession; and indeed they seem to have scattered themselves pretty widely by this time in many parts of England. They came into this county [Norfolk] about the 17th century, and one of them, Francis, who was certainly of Broom Hall stock, became a man of some position. There is no Edward Jessopp among the Norfolk people. Turning to the next county [Suffolk], I find that at Mendlesham there were some considerable people of the name at the beginning of the 16th century. An Edmund Jessopp^a appears as grandson and heir of Henry Jessopp of Mendlesham, gent., in the 20th Elizabeth (A. D. 1578)."

^a *Edmund* and *Edward* are almost identical, and certainly transferable at this time in contemporary documents.

The remark of Colonel Chester given on a previous page as to the extreme infrequency of the name *Edward* will be recalled here.

In review of the summary of "facts and fancies" given in the above section it should be noted, that in the matter of English research as connected with the present family history, actually nothing systematic or thorough has after all been done. Colonel Chester only *began* the work. What is here given has drifted, so to speak, into the writer's possession through many channels and at long intervals of time, and is put on record as valuable for future history. It is a matter of surprise that so much has already come to light. The "facts" are already many and important. The "fancies" even sometimes take on the appearance of well-nigh proven facts, enough so indeed to suggest what may possibly be accomplished in the future when some more ambitious family historian shall arise to prosecute a genuine research, — one who, as Dr. Jessopp wittily observes — "shall have abundance of leisure, little else to live for, and more money than he knows what to do with."

II. RESEARCHES IN AMERICA.

The family name however spelled (*Jesup*, *Jessup*, *Jesop*, and *Jessop*), cannot be called a common one in the United States and Canada; but it is wide-spread, and there is hardly a State or Province in which there are not some who represent it. Some early emigrants of the name are

mentioned in Hotten's "Our Early Emigrant Ancestors, from 1600-1700." He records that "*Jesope Joyner* [the last name either a trade or family name], 22 years old, sailed from Weymouth bound for New England, 20 March, 1635-6; *Walter Jesop*, weaver, 21 years old, sailed at the same time; and *Thomas Jesopp*, 18 years old, sailed from London 2 Jan., 1634, in the merchant vessel 'Bonaventura' for Virginia." The family had already begun to seek their fortunes in the New World, but no traces of the above individuals have ever been discovered.

Among the Winthrop papers^a is a letter dated 11 Dec., 1661, from Lord Saye and Sele addressed to the Connecticut Governor when in London for the purpose of securing a charter for the Colony from Charles II., in which Winthrop is referred to *Mr. Jessope* in London for further information; the writer adding, "for when we had the Patenne [Patent] he was our clark." Lord Saye and Sele was the only survivor of those who in 1631 received a grant from the Earl of Warwick which included Connecticut. Who this *Jessope* was is unknown, and it is improbable that he ever came to this country. The first emigrant about whom anything is actually known was JOHN JESSUP, one of the original settlers of Southampton, New York (1649, certainly, according to the town records, and possibly earlier), and was the progenitor of a large family, numerous and honorably represented in various parts of the United States. John Jessup was in Hartford in February, 1637, when the General Court ordered that the May following "Mr. Oldham's businesses and John

^a Mass. Hist. Coll. 5th S. i. 392.

Jesopp's are to be handled." Oldham was a merchant adventurer who had just been murdered at Block Island by the Indians. Jessup was in some way associated with him, and his estate was to be settled by the upper house of the Legislature, acting as a Probate Court.^a Before this Jessup had been in Massachusetts near Boston, as in the adjudication of a case before a court held at Newton, Dec. 5, 1637, his name appears, and he is referred to as having "removed from their jurisdiction."^b A reference in Drake's "History of Boston," p. 210, gives us still further information. About April 1, 1637, Mr. Winthrop wrote to the Governor of Plymouth for advice as to proceeding against the Pequots in Connecticut. Mr. Winslow by direction of the Governor replies, and says, among other things: "There is one thing of ill consequence which we hear from Connecticut, *viz*: that there are some English there that furnish the enemy by way of trade. If you enquire of *Mr. Jesop* who came in the barke with Mr. Harding you may receive particular information." This is thought to refer to John Jessup, then in Connecticut, and Oldham may well be suspected to have been one of the traders referred to. Before 1641, John Jessup is a landed proprietor in Wethersfield, where his name appears on the records as *John Gossope*. In the same year he was one of the party of twenty who with their minister Richard Denton, organized the new town of Stamford in South-western Connecticut. In 1644, Mr. Denton, with some of his friends, removed to Hampstead on Long Island, and not far from that time John Jessup had made Southampton his permanent home. Denton was from Yorkshire

^a Colonial Records of Connecticut, i. 12.

^b Records of Mass., i. 218.

as Mather tells us in his "Magnalia," and he ultimately returned there. His friends may well be supposed to have been Yorkshiremen, and Jessup among them. The descendants of John Jessup are probably more numerous than those of EDWARD JESSUP, and it is to be hoped that at no distant day the complete genealogy of this family also will be compiled. As the record of the early generations, continued in some of their branches to the present time, is soon to be given by the Rev. George R. Howell, of the New York State Library at Albany, in his forthcoming second edition of the "Early History of Southampton, N. Y.," there is no occasion to attempt any extended pedigree in this connection. A few notes in reference to this family will be found in the APPENDIX to this volume, as also the records of several other families which have come to the writer's knowledge during the progress of his researches, and which have never before been published. These latter families are those of —

THOMAS JESSOP, of North Carolina, an emigrant from Leeds, England, in 1722.

WILLIAM JESSOP, of Maryland, who came from Manchester, England, before 1753.

WILLIAM JESSUP, who came from Glasgow or Inverness, in Scotland, before 1768, and that of

JOHN JESSUP of Southern New Jersey, whose records go back probably to about 1730, but whose emigrant ancestor has not been traced.

III. THE FAMILY NAME.

COL. JOSEPH L. CHESTER, in a letter dated 9 July, 1881, says: "I am much interested in the origin of the name. At first I scouted the suggestion of Mr. Lower,^a that it was a corruption or variation, or rather Anglicizing of the Italian Christian name, *Giuseppe* [joo-sep-pa] = *Joseph*, but curiously enough, I have come upon several wills wherein the testators call themselves '*Joseph alias Jessop*.'" The wills referred to were discovered in the Records of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury in London. One is that of "*Henry Joseph alias Jessupp*," of Penshurst, co. Kent, yeoman, dated 30 January, 1622-23. The signature, however, is simply "*Henry Jessupp*." There is a bequest to "Onessemus Joseph, alias Jessupp, my brother," but the children of this brother are designated as "Elizabeth Jessupp, Richard Jessupp, and Henrie Jessupp." A second will is that of "*Isabel Joseph alias Jesope*, of St. Mary at Hill, London, 23 April, 1634." Both "Joseph" and "Josephs" are cited as surnames in that very curious work, Bowditch's "Suffolk Co. Surnames," Boston, 1861. The suggestion of a distinguished English antiquarian of the name, that the name is of Jewish origin, would seem more plausible if there were anything connected with the family, aside from the name, which gave color to the suggestion. Governor Stuyvesant of New Amsterdam once, it is true, refers to Edward Jessup as "*Edward Joseph*;" and one of Jessup's descend-

^a See Lower's Dictionary of Family Names, 1860.

ants of the present generation, resident in Wilmington, Ill., writes that his Jewish acquaintances uniformly address him as "*Mr. Joseph.*" The writer has himself been addressed in the same way. If this then be the original of the name, it is honored in Old Testament history (*Yoseph*, Hebrew), from its connection with the favorite son of the patriarch Jacob, and as the family name of one of the most numerous of the twelve tribes. In New Testament and early Christian times it became popular in its association with the husband of the Virgin Mary, and all the more popular when St. Joseph became duly installed as one of the Saints of the Calendar. "Therewith an enthusiasm broke forth in Roman Catholic Europe for the name. All the world in Italy began to call itself *Giuseppe.*" "Spain delighted in *Josef or Jose.*" "Not to be behindhand in devotion, the Emperor Leopold christened his son, 'Joseph,' and thus recommended it to all his subjects."^a

1192193

But by what secret alchemy was this Hebrew appellative (*Yoseph* = *Joseph*) transmuted into the patronymic borne by those catalogued within these pages? How has the relative position of the only two vowels in the original name been exchanged, and its modern form assumed? When and whence, and in what orthography came it into England? For if the proposed derivation be accepted, it certainly cannot be of Saxon origin, and in its present English dress or anything similar, the writer does not know of its having been recognized among continental surnames. It is true that a flood of new names came into England at the time of the Norman conquest

^a Miss Yonge's Christian Names, p. 23.

(1066), but none of this name appear on the records until they are found well established throughout the kingdom in the 16th century;^a and they were doubtless there in the century preceding, and we know not how much earlier. Some of these questions must be left to the philologist to decide, and others to the antiquarian. It is very possible that when the spoken English language was the only language of the many, it was much easier for the Italian name, Giuseppe (joo-sep-pa), with its softer initial sounds to have become in colloquial usage "Jessup," than in the case of other forms of the same name.^b That Italians found their way to England and settled there, is shown by history.

Reference is hardly needed here to the fact that the general use of family names is of comparatively recent date, and that one of the more common sources of their origin is the Christian baptismal name of the father as shown in the frequently recurring patronymics, John-son, Richard-son, William-son, while the same names in an abbreviated form — Johns, Richards, Williams — are well nigh as common. "Joseph" and "Josephs" have already been referred to, but they are far from common, — rare, in fact, and if the guess may be permitted, rare because their place was early preoccupied by that of "Jessup."

The prevailing orthography of the name in the United States is "*Jessup*," while other forms in use, such as "*Jesup*" and the older English "*Jessop*," are being gradually supplanted by the first. The unifying influence of

^a See English Chancery Records.

^b Records are to be searched for the name under the initial letter "G" as well

as "J," as may be seen by reference to pages 37 and 38. May not this fact point to the Italian original?

American institutions appears to control questions of orthography as well as language and race.

In the early settlement of the country, while records were in many cases kept with scrupulous care, there was a most surprising amount of ingenuity or rather carelessness, exhibited in the spelling of the proper names recorded on their pages. The change which has taken place since is noteworthy. The *orthography* of a name is now *the name*, and in the eye of the law represents the person of the one to whom it belongs.

Formerly a man's identity as set forth in the records depended on the ear rather than the eye. Very likely he could not himself spell his name, and the clerk who undertook to do so for him made use of a system of phonetics intended to represent what the owner of the name thought the correct pronunciation; sometimes, however, at each subsequent writing forgetting what the letters were which had previously been used, and often in the same document, at each repetition indulging in some new arrangement of the consonants and vowels.

"*Jessup*" has an advantage over many names, in this, that however it may be varied, it is not easy to conceal its identity. Occasionally a masterpiece of phonetic spelling will occur, as when in the records of Wethersfield, Conn., about 1637, we find "*John Gossope*" for John Jessup, while his namesake figures in the "Connecticut Colonial Records," vol. i., p. 412, as "*Edward Gishop*," this last being the exact phonetic representative of a pronunciation the writer has often heard. The early records of Stamford, Conn., have perpetuated this kind of orthography by such forms as *Gesseppe*, *Giseppe*, *Gesoppe*,

Gezup, and *Gishop*.^a Even these disguises can be penetrated, and are less obscure than "*Senchion*" for St. John, and "*Beacham*" for Beauchamp.^b The English Chancery Records (1558-1603), already referred to, present the name as follows: *Gessipp*, *Jessopp*, *Jessop*, *Jessope*, *Jesoppe*, *Jesuppe*, *Gessopp*, and *Jessup*, seldom twice alike.

English Parish Registers between 1600 and 1700 (the only ones consulted) contain the following: *Gissop*, *Jeseph* [very like "Joseph"!], *Gisup*, *Gizup*, *Jessop*, *Jessep*, *Jessapp*, *Jessap*, *Gissope*, *Jessoppe*, *Jesupp*, *Jesope*, *Jesoppe*, *Jessupp*, *Jessup*, *Jesup*, *Jessope*, *Jesop*, *Jesoope*, *Jessoope*, *Jeshup*, *Jesopp*, *Jesupp*, *Jessipp*, *Jesepe*. A record entitled "Graduati Cantabrigiensis, 1659-1824," mentions four persons of the name between the years 1673 and 1729, all of whom spell the name "*Jessop*," which appears to be one form recognized as correct by the educated class. A fifth name is strangely registered as "*Jessap*." *Jessopp*, *Jessope*, *Jessup*, and *Jessop*, are the forms now in use among the best English families of this name.^c

Returning now to American records, those of Stamford, Conn., contain in addition to forms already mentioned: *Jissip*, *Jeshup*, *Jusup*, *Jessupp*, *Jessuph*, *Jezup*, and *Jezzup*, these being for the most part the caprice of the official who made up the records; as in documents on file containing autographs, the name is *Jessup*, which is the orthography used by the emigrant ancestor himself. The Fairfield, Conn., Town Records give the name as *Jessop*, *Jesop*, *Jezup*, *Josup*, *Jessup*, *Jeosup*, and *Jesup*,—this latter form being retained by a large branch of the family in New

^a Huntington's Stamford, p. 36.

^c Burke's Encyclopedia of Heraldry.

^b Hall's Norwalk.

England, New York, and Kentucky. *Jesepp* occurs in the records of Southampton, N. Y. It must be borne in mind that the above variations from the approved orthography of the present day, about *forty* in all, are derived from public records, not from autographs. They are mainly curiosities of the transcriber's art, or of the obliging official who must needs invent a hieroglyphic which ignorance might accept by appending to it "his mark."^a So long as the ear was saluted by the well known sounds the record was sufficient, at least until a generation should arise "which knew not *Joseph*" in such a variety of disguises. Happily for the student of family history, the disguise is seldom difficult to penetrate, and the march of modern philosophy, with its vast generalizations and uniform laws, seems likely ere long to bring the name within the reach of Herbert Spencer's law of the "survival of the fittest."

The name of *Jessup* is not to any considerable extent associated with the geography of the United States. There is a "Lake Jesup" in Orange County, Florida, named for Major-General Jesup, and a corresponding post office, though both names are at times spelled with the two s's. One or more forts also have been named for him, as would be natural. A lake and a river in the Adirondack region of northern New York, with what until very recently were known as "Jessup's Landing" and "Jessup's Falls," on the upper waters of the Hudson River, are reminders of the residence there of the loy-

^a A writer in the "New England Register," xli. 95, asserts that as far back as the eleventh century, in the old countries, some who could write signed by a cross, in imitation of persons of official rank, and suggests that the custom of our New England ancestors in respect to their signatures needs further examination.

alists of the family before the Revolution. In the list of post-offices for 1883 are "Jesup, Wayne Co., Geo.," a thriving place at the intersection of two railroads, named for M. K. Jesup, Esq., of New York; "Jessup, Susquehanna Co., Penn.," named for the late Judge Wm. Jessup, of Montrose; "Jessup's Post-office," on the Washington branch of the Baltimore and Ohio Railroad, in Maryland, sixteen miles from Baltimore, formerly called "Jessup's Cut," from Jonathan Jessup, the engineer, of York, Penn., who superintended the construction at that point; "Jesup, Parke Co., Ind.," on the Logansport, Crawfordsville, and Southwestern Railroad, fifteen miles north-northeast of Terre Haute, named for a resident (John Jessup),^a whose house was, in the early construction of the road, used as a station; "Jesup, Buchanan Co., Iowa," on the Dubuque and Sioux City Railroad, nine miles west of Independence, named for M. K. Jesup, Esq., and "Jessup, Antelope Co., Nebraska," said to have been named from the preceding office in Iowa."

^a This JOHN JESSUP removed to Parke County many years ago, we are informed. He had a brother Silas Jessup. These names are common in the Jessup family of Long Island, N. Y., with which the above-mentioned persons were probably connected.





CHAPTER I.

EDWARD JESSUP OF WEST FARMS, AND HIS DESCENDANTS OTHER THAN THOSE OF HIS THREE GRANDSONS.

1. Edward Jessup, the emigrant ancestor of the family whose history is now to be given, was an Englishman who came to New England prior to 1649, at which time he was already a citizen of Stamford,^a Connecticut, and owned lands in that town. Stamford was then under the jurisdiction of the New Haven colony. He may still earlier have been in Fairfield, twenty-five miles nearer New Haven, the capital of the colony, having landed estate there on "Sascoe neck,"^b which he sold in 1653 to Thomas Barlowe of Fairfield, as shown by the following copy of record: —

Thomas Barlowe hath purchased of Edward Jessope, one parcel of land in Sascoe neck, being in quantity seven acres and a half, more or less; bounded on the north with the land of Thomas Staples,^c on the south with the land of Roger Ludlow^d Esqr., on the east and west with highways. Also one parcell of meadow at Sascoe neck, being in quantity half an acre and a quartre and eighte rods, more or less; bounded on the south with the land of Mi: [Michael?] Fry, on the west with a highway, on the east with the Beach, on the north with the land of Andrew Ward. Recorded 3 Dec., 1653.

^a Huntington's History of Stamford, p. 54.

^b Fairfield Town Records. Book A of Deeds, p. 60.

^c Thomas Staples, ancestor of Horace Staples, Esq., of Westport, Conn.

^d Roger Ludlow, Lieutenant-Governor of Connecticut.

The record of the purchase of this land has never been discovered, and the loss is a matter of regret, as it might throw light on the history of its original proprietor. It is possible that the needed facts were contained in the "Jurisdiction Records" of the New Haven colony from 1644 to 1653, which have been missing for more than a century and a half.

The Town of Fairfield (Un-quo-wa) was settled in 1639 by Lieutenant-Governor Roger Ludlow, who removed there from Windsor with eight or ten families, where they were joined by others, from Watertown and Concord, Mass. Stamford (Rippowam) was settled three years later (1641) by a colony from Wethersfield. One of these settlers was "John Jessop," who previously to Dec. 5, 1637^a had been in the vicinity of Boston, Mass. He finally established himself in Southampton, New York, about 1653,^b and his descendants are numerous and widely distributed. Whether any ties of kindred existed between the above John and Edward is not known. Their common interests and residence in Stamford, and the family name they shared, suggest the probability at least of a common ancestry, and such is the received tradition. The associations and sympathies of both were strongly with New England, and they may appropriately be classed among her pioneer settlers. The homes which they finally made for themselves, the one on the farther side of Long Island, and the other in Westchester County, New York, were still in territory over which jurisdiction was claimed by Connecticut, and at one time they both held official positions in connection with this colony. It was only as New York also became an English colony that their allegiance was compelled in another direction.

Long continued and persevering efforts to ascertain the English ancestry of Edward Jessup have not as yet met with success. The researches of the late Colonel Joseph L. Chester, LL.D., who "elevated the study of English family history from a mere pur-

^a Shurtleff's Records of Massachusetts,
i. 218.

^b Howell's History of Southampton,
First Edition, p. 28.

suit to a science," have already been narrated in the Introductory Chapter. We must at present be content with his latest expressed opinion that our common ancestor was "from the North of England." Family traditions sometimes refer to Wales, but more commonly to Yorkshire, especially to Sheffield and its immediate neighborhood, where many of the name in the United States who have more recently emigrated are known to have originated. That many of the first settlers of Stamford and on Long Island were from Yorkshire or bore Yorkshire names favors this supposition, as also the fact that the judicial districts on Long Island were named from those in Yorkshire. The one in which Jessup himself lived, and which he aided to establish, included, besides Hempstead and Oyster Bay, also the town of Westchester, where he was then living, and was officially known as the North Riding of Yorkshire. Moreover, as late as 1682, his son then in Connecticut addressed a letter to "Westchester, New Yorkshire."

Edward Jessup did not long remain in Stamford, — not long enough, indeed, to leave much of any record behind him. When, in 1652, permission was obtained of Governor Peter Stuyvesant of the Dutch colony of New Amsterdam to establish an English settlement at the west end of Long Island, Jessup joined the party, and was one of the pioneers of Middleborough^a (Newtown). His house was located on the site of that now occupied by John-Jacob Moore, a descendant of the Rev. John Moore, the first minister of the town (Presbyterian). These settlers purchased their lands from the Indian proprietors in 1656, paying at the rate of a shilling an acre, and the original list of fifty-five names with the amount paid by each, varying from two shillings to four pounds sterling, gives a good idea of the character and quality of the emigrants. Edward Jessup and Robert Coe, also a Stamford man, are the only two who paid the larger sum.^b Jessup also purchased real estate of Jonas Halstead (a house and land) in Jamaica, March 1, 1661, which was sold Feb. 15, 1691,

^a The Indian name of Middleborough was Mespat. Riker's Newtown, p. 13.

^b Newtown Town Records.

by his son Edward, then of Fairfield, Conn., to John Bowne^a of Flushing, a Quaker.

The settlers of Middleborough were allowed the privilege of nominating to the Dutch Governor and Council six citizens for magistrates, three of whom should be duly appointed. Jessup's name is in the list first sent in (1652), though he was not appointed that year. He served, however, in 1659, 1660, 1661, and 1662, and there are many entries in the records of the town court, apparently in his hand-writing, the old English script so commonly found in early New England records.

Soon after the settlement of the town, the jealousy and enmity existing between the Dutch and the colonies of Connecticut and New Haven threatened to break out into open hostilities. Both parties claimed jurisdiction over Long Island, a claim the Dutch were powerless to enforce, except in that portion of the island immediately adjoining New Amsterdam, and even there the English settlers yielded only an enforced submission. The governor's attempt to interfere with their religious freedom by his efforts to suppress what he called "unlawful conventicles," made them still more rebellious. The report had been industriously circulated that should there be a resort to arms, the Indians had been hired to exterminate the English. In this emergency Middleborough and its neighbors, greatly alarmed, sought advice and assistance from New England, and appointed Robert Coe and Edward Jessup, with two from Hempstead, to proceed to Boston and present their case to the Commissioners of the New England colonies. No result appears to have been reached, but more pacific measures prevailed, as Massachusetts was opposed to war. The fears of the settlers were gradually allayed, and amicable relations restored between them and the Dutch authorities.^b

It was in this same year (1653) that Jessup disposed of his property in Fairfield, Conn., as referred to already; and it is a fair conjecture that it was done at the time of his voyage to Boston. He and his party would naturally stop in Connecticut, on the way,

^a Jamaica Town Records. Book i. pp. 37, 119.

^b Riker's Newtown, p. 30 *seq.*

for consultation with those whose interests and sympathies were so closely allied with their own.

In maintaining friendly relations with the Indians, the English were commonly more successful than the Dutch; but on one occasion, at least, Jessup and two of his neighbors incurred their displeasure, — under the following circumstances: On the 5th of September, 1655, Governor Stuyvesant, with seven vessels and some six hundred or seven hundred men, left home on an expedition against the Swedish settlements in Jersey, to punish them for crowding upon what he judged his territorial rights. The savages, never very fond of the Dutch, took advantage of the absence of most of the garrison, and landing at Manhattan Island on the 15th of September following, with sixty-four canoes and five hundred to eight hundred warriors (some say two thousand), began to plunder and threaten the town. Edward Jessup with two of his neighbors, Henry Newton and Thomas Newton,^a were present on the night of the attack and aided in the defence. It is very possible that they knew of the proposed attack and gave warning. The Indians, at any rate, were enraged at these three men for defeating their project, and threatened vengeance and demanded their scalps.^b

The following may find a place here from Fernow's "Documents relating to the Colonial History of New York," xiii. 41.

Declaration as to the hostility of the Indians.

Sep. 8,^c 1665. Joseph Safford and Thomas Reed, residing at Mespadts-Kil [Middleborough], testify that they were this day informed by Joseph

^a THOMAS NEWTON was one of the "five farmers" who, in 1648, settled Green's Farms, Conn. In 1645 he represented Fairfield at Hartford. He owned and had the management of a vessel, and did business both up the Connecticut river and down at Manhattan with the Dutch. He proved an uncomfortable citizen, always in litigation with his neighbors, and in 1656 was a resident of Middleborough.

He may have been a kinsman of Capt. Brian Newton, who was an English officer for many years in the service of the Dutch, himself also a citizen of Middleborough.

^b New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, vii. 105. Broadhead's History of New York, p. 607.

^c Mr. Fernow considers this date a clerical error for Sept. 28 or Oct. 8.

Fowler [and others] that some inhabitants of Gravesend had been at Westchester, and that the sachems of the savages had been there at Lieut. Wheeler's, and that they would send to the villages on Long Island to deliver and place in their hands Thomas Nuton, Henry Nuton, and Edward Jesop, because they had assisted the Dutch in the Fort [New Amsterdam] during that night when the savages here did so much harm, while the savages had forbidden the English to bring any provisions or fuel to the Manhatans [the island on which New Amsterdam was built], and intended to burn their huts and houses in case the English would help the Dutch with fuel and provisions. They declare that this is true, and are willing to confirm under oath that they have it thus from the above-named persons.

Signed,

JOSEPH SAFFORD,
THOMAS REED.

This was written in the presence of Mr. Lamontagne and the Burgo-master (Mr. Allard Anthony), and sworn before him.

This Indian threat was not executed.

Amid these tempestuous times, it is very evident that Jessup was no mere spectator; and it is equally true that he was prompt in looking after his own business interests. His petition for permission to erect a grist-mill on Wassel's Creek, although Governor Stuyvesant did not see fit to grant it, is a model of its kind. It is found on the pages of the Newtown records, and the original is on file in Albany.

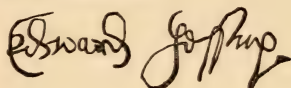
THE PETITION OF YOUR HUMBLE SUPPLICANT EDWARD JESSUP.

Right Honourable and worthy gentlemen: Your humble petitioner, apprehending a way wherein he may do some service to the common weale, without any prejudice either to the general or any man in particular, by erecting or building a tide-mill in the creek commonly called Wassel's creek, I am bold to petition to your Honour and Honoured Court, the work being matter of charge and hazard, to grant unto me the liberty of the above said creek with a small tract of land as your Honours see expedient for a work of that nature, with a parcel of meadow if it be there to be found; and also that you would be pleased to order that none shall

erect either mill or mills so near the said mill that I intend to build as may be a hindrance or prejudice to the said mill, she doing the work well and sufficiently, and dealing honestly as is requisite in the premises. And likewise that the said creek may be free from any engagements to any other. It is not my desire to be a hinderance to any man, or any prejudice to my loving and respected friend Mr. Coe ; for so far as I apprehend as yet, his mill is over wrought, and the country may well employ or set at work two mills and both have work enough. Wherefore your humble petitioner, weighing these things and knowing your Honours' readiness to further things of common good and concernment, is bold to present these his desires, hoping you will be pleased to afford a return according to his poor desires. And so wishing your Honour and Honourable Court all happiness, I rest

Your Honours' servant to be commanded,

MIDDLEBOROUGH,
15 Jan., 1657.
Novo stilo.^a

A handwritten signature in dark ink, appearing to read 'Edward Jessup'. The script is cursive and somewhat stylized, with the first name 'Edward' written in a larger, more prominent hand than the last name 'Jessup'.

Although a magistrate, the town records show that Edward Jessup was more than once himself in court, sometimes as plaintiff, sometimes as defendant; but the chirography is often so difficult to decipher that the merits of these various cases cannot certainly be determined. The cases of "*Hony Sisirus Harney (?) vs. Edward Jesupe,*" Feb. 2, 1660, and that of *Edward Jessup vs. John Larison (Lawrence?)* may safely be left to some future antiquarian. His removal from Stamford, moreover, had entailed upon him vexatious delays in reclaiming property left behind in that town, and obliged him to appeal to the colonial court at New Haven. The case of *Edward Jessup vs. Richard Crabb* was tried March 25, 1657, when Jessup declared that Crabb had taken up a mare belonging to him, and which had borne his mark or brand for two or three years; that he had induced Abraham Frost to change the said mark or brand promising him half the value of the animal. The record goes on to say: "But more fully to clear

^a Newtown Town Records. The signature from the original at Albany.

the business, Edward Jessup brought Joseph Mead of Stamford, who was his agent, employed by him, and did mark his mare for him, as his witness, who did now in open court affirm upon oath that when Edward Jessup and his mother, widow Whitmore, went from Stamford to live elsewhere, they left two mares at Stamford, and desired him to take care of them,"^a and added that the mare in question belonged to Jessup. A special interest is associated with this record,—not from the suit, but because of the reference in the record to the "widow Whitmore," as the "mother" of Edward Jessup. The only person of this name known at this time to the Stamford records was the widow of John Whitmore, one of the original settlers from Wethersfield, who in 1648 was murdered by the Indians. This John Whitmore was a prominent man, having in 1642 represented the new settlement in the New Haven Court, and his four children are thought to have been born in England. Whether his widow was the mother or mother-in-law of Jessup it seems idle to conjecture. And this is all the more unfortunate as we have here, and in the reference he makes in his will to John Burroughs of Middleborough as his "beloved brother-in-law," the only clues to his antecedent history or connections, and these have thus far failed us.

In another suit in the same court, May 25, 1659,—Robert Usher *vs.* George Slawson,—Usher, as Jessup's agent, demands possession of a horse which the defendant took up as an estray, and for which Jessup sent an order dated in March of the preceding year. In the record he is called "Goodman Jessup."^b

At a town meeting held in Middleborough March 9, 1660, a subscription was made to be paid in bounties for the killing of wolves which were occasioning much loss to the settlers. Here again Jessup and Coe were the largest subscribers,—one guilder each. Two years later (1662) John Burroughs,^c Jessup's brother-

^a Hoadly's Colonial Records of New Haven, ii. 204-206.

^b Hoadly's Colonial Records of New Haven, ii. 319-326. "Goodman," and "Good wife," were common designations,

—"Mister" being reserved for clergymen, magistrates, and schoolmasters.

^c JOHN BURROUGHS was probably in Salem, Mass., in 1637 (see Felt's "Salem," vol. i. p. 68), and came to Middleborough

in-law (so named in his will) was appointed town clerk, and they with two others were instructed to arrange for payment of the town debts by laying a tax of five stivers (10 cents) per acre.

The time was now approaching when the ten years' exemption from the payment of taxes granted the town by the Dutch government was about to expire, and Governor Stuyvesant, July 3, 1662, addressed his English subjects the following epistle:—

Loving Friends: Whereas the time of ten years and also the freedom of tenths is expired, these presents do order the magistrates, and also all the inhabitants of the town of Middleborough, and all the other plantations in Mespat Kill, that none of them shall presume or undertake to remove their fruits or increase, as corn, maize, tobacco, &c., before they have agreed for the year about the tithes with the Governor-general and Council, or their commissioners, upon forfeiture of fifty guilders.

Done in Fort Amsterdam, in New Netherland, on the 3d of July, 1662.

P. STUYVESANT.

It is plain from the above what were the more marketable products of the region.

Four days after (July 7), the town met and appointed Edward Jessup, Richard Betts, and Francis Swaine to arrange with the governor for the tithes then due.^a The impatient governor waits only one week before (July 10) he publishes a list (including the name of "*Edward Joseph*") of those who are ordered to submit to the taxation of tenths or to make fair agreements. More than a year passed without the order being obeyed, and it is not very probable that the Dutch exchequer was ever enriched by the tithes demanded.

in 1656, or before; was for eleven years town clerk, being a skilful penman, then a rare accomplishment. He was a resolute character, and a warm advocate of popular rights. He died in August, 1678 aged 61. He was twice married, his second wife being the widow Elizabeth Reed. His son John by the second marriage, who married the daughter of Lambert

Woodward, was born in 1665. His eldest son, Jeremiah, was born in 1641. (Riker's "Newtown," p. 383.) All his children appear to have been born in this country, and the connection between Jessup and himself probably originated in a marriage made here.

^a Riker's Newtown, p. 52.

Soon after the restoration of Charles II. to the English throne, Connecticut obtained, in 1662, a charter which confirmed the colony in possession of its acknowledged territory, including the "islands adjacent." The latter phrase was interpreted to mean Long Island; and the English settlements there were speedily informed that they were "annexed to the other side of the Sound." Nothing could have been more in accordance with their wishes. James Christie of Middleborough was at once sent to Hartford with letters of inquiry, and he was desired on his return to visit the neighboring towns and ascertain their readiness to transfer their allegiance. Governor Stuyvesant had gone to Boston to attempt some settlement of the controversy between himself and his neighbors; but the Dutch sheriff, considering Christie's movements treasonable, promptly arrested him at Gravesend, and he was soon within the walls of Fort Amsterdam. John Coe and Edward Jessup, with others of the town officials, immediately crossed at night to Westchester and brought back with them Capt. Richard Panton, a commissioned officer of Connecticut with a company of men. (This Captain Panton had already, in 1656, been imprisoned by the Dutch for treasonable conduct in Westchester.) These, the next day with a large company of citizens went to Gravesend with a view to the rescue of Christie. Finding him beyond their reach, they thought to seize the sheriff himself, but he had already escaped, and as the story goes, the crowd dispersed after having treated themselves to the brandy found in the sheriff's cellar. A demand was sent by the town for Christie's release, which elicited only some good advice in reference to keeping the peace. Christie was eventually released under bonds. On the governor's return one John Lauronson (Lawrence) of Middleborough sends him an account of what had happened during his absence, as follows: —

Right Honorable, the Lord Stuyvesant: The cause of my presenting these few lines to your honor is to let you understand what traitors there are in Middleburg. John Coe, Edward Jessup, Ralph Hunt, Richard Betts, Samuel Toe, John Layton, Francis Swaine, went to Westchester in the

night, and brought Panton and a company of men over to beat arms against the Dutch, and have taken a copy of Panton's commission to kill and slay any that opposeth him. He beats up the drum under a color to train, and when the town is come together, then he plots against your honor. These seven men set almost the whole town against your honor ; they call private meetings, and there they conspire against you, and have put the town in an uproar. And Richard Betts said he would spend his life and his estate in this cause ; and John Layton abused your honor, and said that you are a devil, and a wooden-leg rogue, and a picaroon, and rails against your honor that it is a shame to hear him. Edward Jessup hath been a traitor for a long time. He went to New Haven to see to put the town under them, and I never knew of it till they came for money as would go of his charges. If some come, be not taken with them, they will never be at rest, but always a doing of mischief. So, having no more to trouble your honor,

I rest your true and faithful subject,

JOHN LAURONSON.

The excitement soon culminated in a formal request from the English settlements to be received under the jurisdiction of Connecticut, only too readily granted, and followed by the deposition of the old magistrates and the appointment of others who took the oath of allegiance to Charles II. and to Connecticut. So great was this outburst of loyalty to the new king that Middleborough discarded its name and assumed the name of Hastings, which in turn was replaced three years after by the present name of Newtown.^a So speedy a revolution, however, settled nothing. Connecticut and the Dutch governor agreed to a truce until the dispute about Long Island should be determined by the English Crown and the Government of the Netherlands. This left the settlers much to themselves, with some doubt as to their fate, but none as to their wishes. Meanwhile Connecticut treated them as under its jurisdiction, appointed their magistrates, and welcomed such representatives as they chose to send to the General Court at Hartford. The conquest of New Netherlands by the English in

^a Riker's Newtown, pp. 55-59.

1664, and the granting to the Duke of York, the king's brother, of a charter for a new province, which should include Long Island, relieved the inhabitants from the domination of the Dutch, and, what was much less to their mind, cut them loose from Connecticut.

It was during this unsettled condition of things, and just before peace with Holland was declared, that Edward Jessup removed from Hastings to Westchester County on the opposite shore of the Sound. The records determine the date very nearly, as Jessup was a magistrate in Hastings in 1662, while the following year (1663) he was acting in a similar capacity in the town of Westchester under appointment from Connecticut. The utter disregard of all attention to the orthography of proper names is amusingly shown in the record of the appointment: "8 Oct., 1663. The Court appoyntes Mr. Edward Gishop^a a Commissioner for the towne of West Chester, and he is invested with magistratical power in that plantation untill the Court in May. Sworn in Court." He was therefore in Hartford at the time. At the same time two of his townsmen "were accepted to be made free [freemen or voters] according to order of Courte." These were Thomas Hunt, whose son Thomas Hunt, Junior, was then or soon after Jessup's son-in-law, and John Quinby (or Quimby), who with Jessup represented their town in an assembly convened by Governor Nicolls at Hempstead in 1665. "Mr. Jessop" was a second time appointed magistrate "for Westchester" by Connecticut in 1664, and "the Court orders that those propounded for freemen in Westchester shall have the oath administered by Mr. Jessop."^b As John Jessup of Southampton, Long Island, was one of the deputies to the Court at the time, Savage and others have inferred that this appointment had reference to him, which could not have been the case, as he had lived in Southampton certainly since 1653, and in 1664 was one of the three townsmen or supervisors.

^a Trumbull's Colonial Records, i. 412. The name of John Jessop on the ancient records of Wethersfield, Conn., is spelled "John Gossopo."

^b Trumbull's Colonial Records, i. 425-427.

Edward Jessup's new enterprise in Westchester was undertaken conjointly with John Richardson.^a They purchased of the Indian proprietors a tract of land subsequently called West Farms, and described in the following deed now on record in the office of the Secretary of State at Albany, Book of Deeds, Vol. ii. pp. 58-59.

"WESTCHESTER, *March the 12th, 1664.*

These may certify whom it may concerne, that wee Shawnerockett, Wappamoe, Tuckore, Wawapecock, Cappakas, Quanusecoe, Shequiske, Passacahem, and Harrawocke have aliened and sold unto Edward Jessup and John Richardson both of the place aforesaid, a certain Tract of land, bounded on the East by the River Aquehung or Bronckx, to the midst of the River, on the Northward by the Trees markt and by a piece of Hassock meadow, westward by a little Brooke called Sackwrahung, Southward by the sea, with a neck of land called Quinnahung, with all the Meadows, Uplands, Trees, and whatever else besides be upon ye said parcell of lands, with all other comodities belonging to the same, quietly to possesse and enjoy the same from us our heires or successors, to their heirs and successors forever, and for their cattle to range in the Wood so farre as they please, without any Molestation or Infringement, and that this is our true Intent and Meaning, Wee have sett to our hands, the day and yeare above written.

Signed in presence of
EDWARD WATERS,
RICHARD PONSON,^b
NATHAN BAILY.

SHAWNEROCKETT, QUANUSCOE,
WAPPAMOE, SHAQUISKE,
TUCKORE, PASSACAHAM,
WAWAPECOCK, HARRAWOCKE.
CAPPAKAS,

Their marks were set to.

^a The will of JOHN RICHARDSON, on record in New York city, bears date 16 Nov., 1679-80. In it he mentions his wife, Martha, for whom he makes ample provision, his three daughters, to each of whom he gives two hundred acres of land, and Joseph Richardson, his brother's son, now in England, to whom he gives one hundred acres, provided he comes and claims it within a year. Among the overseers of his will are his beloved friends, William

Richardson and Richard Ponton (Ponson in the Indian deed). His three daughters were: Bertha, the wife of Joseph Ketcham of Newtown (son of Lieut. John Ketcham); Mary, wife of Joseph Hadley of Yonkers; and Elizabeth, wife of Gabriel Leggett of West Farms. — BOLTON'S *Westchester*, ii. 437.

^b RICHARD PONSON was the noted Captain Panton whose aid was invoked by the people of Newtown against the

March the 12th, 1664.

I Shawnerockett in the name and behalfe of the rest doe acknowledge to have received of Edward Jessup and John Richardson full satisfaction for this Tract of Land in the Bill specified.

Witnesse

EDWARD WATERS,
RICHARD PONSON,
NATHAN BAILY.

SHAWNEROCKETT,
His marke.

This same year (1664) Col. Richard Nicolls, a member of the household of the Duke of York was sent to this country to establish his authority as proprietor and also that of Charles II. as sovereign. New Amsterdam then became New York.

The conflict of jurisdiction that had existed for so many years made it necessary that means should be taken to bring all portions of the colony under a uniform system of government and methods of legal procedure. Governor Nicolls for this purpose summoned a convention of the towns, to be held at Hempstead, Feb. 28, 1665. "A code of laws, previously framed and agreeing with those then in practice in New England, save that they were less severe in matters of conscience and religion, were with sundry amendments passed, and promulgated, and distinguished as the 'Duke's Laws.' The province was erected into a shire, called after that in England, Yorkshire, which was subdivided into districts termed respectively the East, North, and West Ridings."^a Westchester was included in the North Riding, and her representatives in this the first deliberative assembly ever held in the colony, as already intimated, were *Edward Jessup* and *John Quimby*, both at the time freemen of Connecticut.

There are two other references to Edward Jessup in the records of the town of Westchester that may be adverted to in passing. Thomas Pell, of Fairfield, in 1654 purchased of the Indians a large

Dutch, as already mentioned. Edward Waters was a prominent man in Westchester. Nathan Baily is not traced un-

less he be identified with Nicholas Baily, also a prominent citizen.

^a Riker's Newtown, 66.

tract of land including the present town of Pelham, and extending west to the Bronx river with the usual indefiniteness of boundary lines. This covered a part of the then town of Westchester, and was the occasion of much litigation, as there were other claimants for portions of the same territory. For some reason, under date of June 15, 1664, and only a few months before the date of the English conquest of New Netherlands, the majority of the inhabitants surrender their rights to Pell and acknowledge him "as being the true and proper owner" of the soil. Among the signatures, besides that of Jessup, are the familiar names of John Quimby, Richard Ponton, John Winter, and Nicholas Baily. Pell thereupon issues an order to the inhabitants, that having surrendered their title to him, he desires "Mr. Jessop with the Townsmen [Supervisors] and freemen" to see that the inhabitants continue to enjoy their "improvements, home lots, mowings, etc., as usual. John Richardson's name does not appear, possibly because living on the west side of the Bronx river, and therefore not concerned. Jessup may have been interested as possessed of some rights covered by Pell's purchase, or more probably because under appointment by Connecticut as magistrate for that year, as already shown to have been the case, and Pell would naturally recognize his official position.

The other reference connects Jessup's name with a paper he signed, with others, in which they agree to "send the eight Townsmen to Governor Nicolls, and stand by them in what they do for the settlement of the town." This may refer to the first charter which they not long after obtained from the new governor, or possibly to some dissatisfaction they were known to have with the new code of laws just promulgated.

Jessup and Richardson, now that the political condition of the country was settled, lost no time in securing a royal patent for their new possessions, confirming them in their common claim. Although joint occupants, each obtained a distinct patent for his moiety. The patent issued to Richardson may be found in Bolton's "History of Westchester County," that obtained by Jessup

is recorded in the "Book of Patents" at Albany, i. 40, and reads as follows:—

A Confirmation of one Moiety of a Tract of Land granted unto Edward Jessop of Westchester.

Richard Nicolls, Esq., Governor under his Royall Highnesse James Duke of Yorke, etc., of all his Territoryes in America, To all to whom these Presents shall come Sendeth Greeting: Whereas there is a certaine Parcell or Tract of Land within this Government, lying and being neare the Town of West-Chester, Bounded on the East by the River commonly called by the Indyans Aquehung, otherwise Bronckes River, to the midst of the said River, Northward by the marked Trees and by a piece of Hassock Meadow, Westward by a little Brooke called Sackwrahung, and Southward by the Sea, with a Neck of Land called Quinnahung, which said Parcell or Tract of Land with the Appurten'ces hath heretofore beene joyntly Purchased of the Indyan Proprietors, by Edward Jessop and John Richardson of West-Chester aforesaid, and due satisfaction given by the same, as by the Deed remaining upon Record more at large doth and may Apppeare, Now it being mutually agreed upon by both the aforesaid joynt Purchasers that an equall Division shall bee made of the said Parcell or Tract of Land betweene them, the said Edward Jessop and John Richardson their Heirs and Assignes. And to the end the said Lands may bee the better Manured and Planted, for a further Confirmac'on unto each and either of them in their Possession and Enjoyment of the premises, Know Yee that by vertue of the Commission and Authority given unto mee by his Royall Highnesse the Duke of Yorke, I have thought fitt to ratify, Confirme, and Grant unto Edward Jessop aforesaid, his Heires and Assignes, the Moyety or one halfe of the fore menc'oned Parcell or Tract of Land, Together with the Moyety or one halfe of all the Woods, Meadows, Pastures, or Marshes thereunto belonging, with their and every of their Appurtenances and of every Part and Parcel thereof, To have and to hold the Moyety or one halfe of the said land and Premisses, with all and Singular their Appurtenances, to the said Edward Jessop, his Heirs and Assignes, to the proper use and behoofe of the said Edward Jessop, his Heirs and Assignes forever, hee or they rendering and Paying such Acknowledgments and Duteys as are or shall be Constituted and Ordained by his Royall Highnesse and his Heires, or such Governor and Governors as shall from time to time bee appointed



THE JESSUP AND RICHARDSON PATENT,
HUNT'S POINT, WESTCHESTER CO., N. Y.

FROM AN ORIGINAL SURVEY.

and sett over them. Given under my hand and Seale at Fort James in New Yorke, the 25th day of Aprill, in the 18th yeare of his Majesties Reigne, and in the Year of our Lord God, 1666.

RICHARD NICOLLS.

I do certify the foregoing to be a true copy of the original Record.

LEWIS A. SCOTT, *Secretary.*

Hardly, however, had he begun to get well settled in his new home than his enterprising career was terminated by death. His family was in consequence divided, and the future home of his descendants of the name transferred to the ancient town of Fairfield, Conn., where, it is not at all improbable, he himself originally located. Too little is known of him to judge fully of his character; but what is recorded of him is to his credit, and shows him to have been a man well able to maintain his ground at a time when men were judged as men, and very little by their antecedents or accidental surroundings. He had the restless energy of many of the early emigrants who left the mother country because weary of the iron restraints there put upon life in every form, — social, political, and religious. Had he lived, it is altogether probable that, like his co-patentee Richardson, he had made West Farms his permanent home. He had a delightful location on the shore of Long Island Sound, near its western outlet, known as the East River, — a coast line of unsurpassed beauty, with abundant meadow and pasture and tillable land, and a limitless range to the northward for his cattle. All this meant present independence and ultimate wealth.

As to the extent and boundaries of the patent of West Farms, Fordham Morris, Esq., who for Scharf's "History of Westchester County," (1886) has made a special study of the question, says (vol. i. p. 770): "In 1663 that portion of the original town of Westchester west of the Bronx, including the present village of West Farms, Hunt's Point, and as far west as Leggett's Creek, was vested by purchase of the Indians in Edward Jessup and John Richardson." He locates the northwestern corner of the patent

at a point just south of the building occupied by one of the city's charitable institutions, called the Home for Incurables. Here stood the *white-oak tree*, "ye corner tree of Richardson and Hunt" (Jessup and Richardson), referred to in the Indian deed to Lewis Morris,^a and the point where the three patents of Morrisania, Fordham, and that of Jessup and Richardson joined. The dividing line between the latter patent and Fordham manor began at this tree and ran easterly to the Bronx River, meeting the river at what is now known as Lydig's Mill Pond. From this point the course of the same river to its mouth marked the eastern limit. The irregular water-line, including Quinnehung or Hunt's Point, was then followed westerly as far as Leggett's Creek, which, with the fresh-water stream, Bound Brook, that emptied into it, marked the larger part of the western boundary, leading back to the starting-point, the white-oak tree already mentioned. Mr. Morris estimates the patent as averaging about two and a half miles in length from north to south, by perhaps one mile in width. The history of this property, if fully given, would of itself form a very considerable chapter. The reader may obtain further particulars in the two histories of Westchester County already cited. Included now within the limits of the great city adjoining, it is destined to increase rapidly in wealth and in population, though its position has not been hitherto as favorable for rapid growth as has been that of some of the more favored suburbs of the metropolis.

Richardson, by the terms of his will, dated in 1679, as already shown, besides an apparently liberal dower of real estate given his wife, distributes among his heirs seven hundred acres additional,—a part doubtless of his moiety of the joint patent, and suggestive as to the extent of the whole. The corresponding moiety, which soon passed from the Jessup name, through the removal of the family to the adjoining State, did not after all pass out of the family, since through inheritance and purchase it came into the possession of Thomas Hunt, Jr., who married the

^a Bolton, ii. 463.

daughter and eldest child of the patentee. The subsequent history, therefore, belongs to that of the Hunt family.

On the 26th of January, 1668 (1669?), Robert Beacham and Elizabeth Jessup, "the wife formerly of Edward Jessup of Westchester," acknowledge the sale to Thomas Hunt of the land and "housing formerly owned by Edward Jessup, and which he and John Richardson purchased together," bounded as stated in the patent already cited.^a The number of acres is not stated; much of it probably had never been surveyed. John Richardson, the surviving patentee, appears to have united with Thomas Hunt the following year in making an equal division of these lands; for on the 12th of August, 1669, occurs a record to this effect, signed by William Hayden, Samuel Drake, Thomas Lawrence, and Jonathan Hazard as Commissioners. Subsequently, in 1711,^b the heirs of the patentees agreed to a second division, embracing a tract of 1096 acres; and at the same time reference is made to other lands still undivided. The order for the survey was signed by Thomas Hunt, Elizabeth Leggett (widow of Gabriel Leggett, and daughter of John Richardson), John Lawrence, and Matthew Pugsley (husband of Mary Hunt,^c daughter of Thomas Hunt). Meanwhile, Thomas Hunt takes occasion still further to secure himself in his possessions by obtaining a new patent from Gov. Thomas Dongan for the same, dated Jan. 12, 1686, on condition of the annual payment of one bushel of good winter wheat. This rent in 1717 appears to have been neglected for a term of years. The following receipt shows in what way the account was settled.

Received of Thomas Hunt, Sen., twenty-five bushels and one-half wheat, in full for his quit-rent for his land in the County of Westchester, upon Bronck's river, to the 25th March, last past. Witness my hand, in New York, this 9th day of April, A. D. 1717.

RICHARD NICOLLS, *Deputy Receiver.*

^a Patents, i. 108, Office of Secretary of State, Albany.

^b See Bolton's Westchester, ii. 437-438, for a fuller statement.

^c The grand-daughter "Mary," of Edward Jessup's will.

In the southwest corner of West Farms, where the patent just described joined the Manor of Morrisania, was a tract of land called the "debatable ground," because claimed by both of the adjoining patentees. This was located between what is now known as Leggett's Creek and Bungay Creek. After many years and much contention a settlement as between the heirs of the contending parties was obtained, but not before 1740.

The "New York Evening Post" of June 14, 1884, in an article entitled, "An Historic Estate to be Sold," calls attention to the original proprietors of West Farms, and mentions that certain portions of the original patent (260 lots), now in the twenty-third ward of the city of New York, had been topographically laid out, and would soon be put on sale by order of the Supreme Court of the State. It adds that more than two hundred years had elapsed since the original settlers, Jessup and Richardson, first established their homes there, where even now their descendants, though of other names, may yet be found. Some account of the descendants of Thomas Hunt and Elizabeth Jessup will be given in its proper place, but no complete record has been attempted or found practicable at present.

Those who are interested sufficiently to wish to visit Hunt's Point can readily do so by taking a train from New York city on the Harlem River Branch of the New York, New Haven, and Springfield Rail Road, and a short walk from the Hunt's Point station will bring them to the old homestead (now the Spofford estate), and to the still older burial-place of the family. The quaint and ancient chart of the "Point" here given, bearing the names of both John Richardson and Thomas Hunt, and the date 1675, may be found in Bolton's "Westchester," vol. ii., opposite p. 444. One who visited the spot in 1883 thus describes it: "A few miles from Harlem, in Westchester County, is a road which leads from the town of West Farms to the Great Planting Neck, called by the Indians Quinnahung, upon which are many ancient and modern country seats. Of these, perhaps, the most ancient stands at the southern extremity of the Neck, on an estate which

for almost two hundred years has been known as Hunt's Point. It passed into the hands of Thomas Hunt by his marriage with Elizabeth, daughter of Edward Jessup, one of the first patentees. The old mansion, erected in 1688, occupies a charming situation, overlooking the East River and Flushing Bay, and near the mouth of the Bronx River, celebrated in song by Joseph Rodman Drake. The Hunt family continued to own and occupy the property until a score of years ago, when it passed into other hands. During its possession by the Hunts a small tract of rising ground, comprising less than an acre was used by them as a burial-place."^a This burial place is now disused and very much neglected, few of the inscriptions being legible. Among the Hunt family monuments and those of other and allied names is one to the poet Drake, who for many years resided at the Point, and died there in 1820. The Thomas Hunt who died there in 1808, married successively two sisters, his second wife being the widow of his brother-in-law, Moses Drake, and the grandmother of the poet. It was at his house that the poet was wont to meet his congenial friends De Kay and Fitz-Greene Halleck, and it was here that, a few days after the death of Drake, Halleck wrote the poem which furnished the well-known lines engraven on the monument of his friend:—

“None knew him but to love him,
None named him but to praise.”

Edward Jessup died in the autumn of 1666, between August 6th, the date of his will, and November 14th, the date when probated. He was buried, doubtless, in the ancient cemetery at Hunt's Point, but no gravestones mark the place either of his own burial or that of his married daughter, Elizabeth Hunt. His will is now on record in the Surrogate's Office in New York city (vol. i. pp. 31–33), and is one of the earliest recorded in English. It was “proven out of sessions, by the Governor's special order, at Flushing, L. I., 14 Nov., 1666.”

^a Gen. James Grant Wilson, in *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, xv. 42.

The Last Will and Testament of Edward Jessop.

Being sicke and weake in body, yet in perfect memory, I bequeath my soul to ye Almighty God that gave it, and my body after my death to be decently buried, my funeral to be discharged and my debts to be paid. I will and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth Hunt twenty shillings besides what I have already given her, to be paid in a year and a day after my decease. I will and bequeath unto my daughter Hannah Jessop the sum of five and thirty pounds with what she has already, to be paid unto her at eighteen years of age. I will and bequeath unto my sonne Edward Jessop two mares with two colts by their sides; one is a gray mare, and the other is a mare marked on both ears with two half-pence on each ear,^a to bee set out for him for his use a year and a day after my decease.

I will and bequeath unto my grandchild Mary Hunt twenty shillings to bee payed in a year and a day after my decease. I will and bequeath unto my couzen [niece] Johannah Burroughs twenty shillings to bee payed in a year and a day after my decease.

I will and bequeath unto Derrick Gasson a Cow calfe to bee paid unto him in a yeare and a day after my decease.

Furthermore I constitute and appoint my well beloved wife Elizabeth Jessop to bee whole and sole executrix, and I do will and bequeath unto her all my lands and houses, and goods, and cattle, movable and unmovable of this my last will and testament, and to receive all debts, dues, and demands whatsoever, to be at her disposal, and she to pay all debts, dues, and legacies whatsoever, and she to bring up my two children in the feare of God.

This I do owne as my last will and testament, and doe disclayme all other Wills, Guifts, Grants or such like which may any wise trouble or molest her hereafter, as being of none Effect.

Further I do appoint my well beloved friends Mr. Richard Cornhill, justice of the peace, Mrs. Sarah Bridges, my well beloved brother-in-law John Burroughs, and Ralph Hunt, as overseers of this my last will and testament, likewise to be assistants to my executrix in all causes and difficulties, and this I do owne as my own act and deed, to all true intents and

^a Westchester County Records contain a list of ear-marks and brands of horses, or jades, of Edward Jessup, recorded June 11, 1664.

meanings, and doe furthermore ratify and confirm it as my owne act and deed by setting to my hand and seal, the day and year underwritten.

August the 6th, 1666.

Signed, sealed, and delivered
in the presence of witnesses,

EDWARD JESSOP.^a

WILL^m GOULDSTONE,

JOHN RICHARDSON,

The mark + of RICHARD HORTON.

Of the names mentioned in the above will, *Elizabeth Hunt* was the wife of Thomas Hunt, Jr., and Mary Hunt, with little doubt, their daughter. *Fohannah Burroughs*, Jessup's cousin (or niece as the word was then used), was the daughter of John Burroughs of Newtown, who married a Reeder.^b *Derrick Gasson* appears to have been a man in his employ. *Mr. Richard Cornell* (or Cornell) was of Westchester, the emigrant ancestor of a large family of the name. He came to this country between 1655 and 1660, and later settled in Rockaway.^c *Mrs. Sarah Bridges* was Sarah, daughter of Thomas Cornell of Cornell's Neck in Westchester, patented to him July 26, 1646, by the Dutch governor, William Kieft. Her first husband was Thomas Willett of Bristol, England, progenitor of the Willett family in this country, while her second husband was Charles Bridges.^d *John Burroughs* has elsewhere been noticed. *Ralph Hunt* was a prominent Newtown man closely associated with Jessup in the various conflicts between the town and the Dutch. He was the ancestor of a numerous race. *John Richardson* is the only one of the witnesses that has been identified. It was to have been expected that his name would have been in some way associated with the above document.

The maiden name of Elizabeth Jessup is as yet a matter of mere conjecture. Her husband's confidence in her was such that he puts all his estate into her hands, counselling her to bring up his two minor children in the fear of God, and giving her

^a Orthography of Probate Records.

^b Riker's Newtown, p. 383.

^c Bolton, ii. 270 and 719.

^d Whitaker's Southold, p. 250.

as "overseers" [advisers] four of his most trustworthy friends. The reference in the will to his "beloved brother-in-law, John Burroughs," with a legacy to his daughter Johannah whom he calls "couzen" (niece), suggests that Elizabeth Jessup was either Elizabeth Burroughs (a very natural conjecture) or the sister of Burroughs's first wife, as the name of his second wife, then living, was Elizabeth. That Mrs. Sarah Bridges should have been appointed one of the "overseers," and the name inserted before that of his brother-in-law, has led to the inference that she was some near relative of the family, but nothing in her history throws any light on this point. She was in any case a near neighbor, living just across the Bronx River, on the eastern side of its estuary.

It is not impossible that Edward Jessup may have been twice married. Without attempting to decide the question, it may be remarked that when "Jessup and his mother, the Widow Whitmore," were spoken of on a preceding page as having left Stamford for a residence elsewhere, these two appear to have constituted the entire adult portion of the family. This was in 1653. That he had already been married is quite certain, as only thirteen years after he mentions in his will a married daughter and a grandchild. His two remaining children were at this time quite young, — the younger not far from three years of age. It is not a violent conjecture, therefore, that if the "Widow Whitmore" was not after all his own mother, she was the grandmother of his daughter Elizabeth, and would naturally go with them in their removal. No further record of her has been found.

Edward Jessup's three children were:—

- +2. ELIZABETH, in 1666 the wife of Thomas Hunt, Jr., of Westchester, who then had at least one child, Mary Hunt.
3. HANNAH, in 1666 not eighteen, who married, in Green's Farms, Connecticut, "Joseph" ———, very possibly Joseph Lockwood, the "son-in-law" of her step-father, Robert Beacham. (See p. 71.)
- +4. EDWARD, b. 1663, through whom the family name has been perpetuated.

In 1668,^a Elizabeth Jessup, the widow of Edward Jessup, married Robert Beacham (Beauchamp) of what then was called "Bankside," in Fairfield, Conn. (now Green's Farms, in the town of Westport). Thither she removed with her two younger children, having disposed of the most of her property in both West Farms and Newtown.

The Westchester County Records show in what way she settled one legacy in her husband's will, — the specific animals devised to her boy not being found.

September 27, 1667.

These presents witness that we Thomas Hunt and Henry Gardner do testify upon oath, if occasion, that Elizabeth Jessup hath fully ordered and set forth three cows which are, the two black and white feet cows and one red cow, and two oxen which are called by the names of Swan and Sweetling, for settlement of the legacy given by my husband to my son Edward Jessup, which legacy was the mares and the colts prized at twenty pounds. This we can testify upon oath when occasion.

THOMAS HUNT,
HENRY GARDNER,
his = mark.

The Newtown property was purchased by Lieut. John Ketcham,^b who died in that town in 1697, leaving numerous descendants. The history of the West Farms estate has already been given.

Robert Beacham was in Ipswich, Mass., in 1648,^c as shown by the records of that town, where he is assessed to pay the captain of the military company. In 1655, if not earlier, he was in Norwalk, Conn., as his name appears in a recorded Table of "Estates of land and accommodations" of that date, when he is rated at £173, very nearly the average of the entire list of thirty-one names. The same year he was appointed "Gate Keeper for the year ensuing," which is explained by a fuller record of a similar appointment two years later with a grant of land as compensa-

^a The marriage license is dated Nov. 4, 1668. — O'CALLAGHAN'S *New York Marriages*.

^b Riker's *Newtown*, p. 89.

^c New England Genealogical Register, ii. 51.

tion. Feb. 5, 1657, it is "voted and agreed that Robert Beacham shall enjoy and possess that parcell of lande lying betweene his home lott and the Coafe [cove] Banke [bank of Norwalk river], as his owne, being given and granted by the Towne at the said meetinge; and the said Robert Beacham has promised and engaged to keepe and maintaine the gate leading into the necke for the yeare ensuinge."^a The "necke" was a point of land running into the Sound, used by the town as a common pasture. His removal to Green's Farms must have occurred soon after, as March 11, 1657-8 the Conn. Court by vote allow the inhabitants of Bankside between Fairfield and Norwalk to take as a co-inhabitant, Robert Beacham, who formerly lived in Norwalk. Oct. 13, 1664, the same court make him a freeman.^b

This settlement, so interesting in the present history, was made originally in 1648, by permission of the General Court of Connecticut and the town of Fairfield. The agreement between the settlers and the court is of sufficient interest to be here given.

"Imprimis. It is agreed that Thomas Newton, Henry Gray, and John Green shall have liberty to sit down and inhabit at Machamux [Bankside], and shall have for each of them laid out as in propriety to themselves and their heirs forever, twenty acres in upland, to be indifferently laid out by the appointment of said town, in a convenient place, where it may not be too obnoxious to the depasturing and feeding of the cattle of the town. And that if they improve the said land, to make a sufficient mound or fence, or mounds and fences, to secure the said town and land from the trespass of the cattle of the inhabitants of said town. And their said fence shall be viewed by the said town, or their deputies, whether sufficient or no, and shall be therein subject to such orders as the town shall make about other farms of the town.

"Item. That there shall be sufficient passage and way or ways for the cattle of said Fairfield to pass to the seashore, and all the way to feed and depasture to and again in those parts, and that neither the inhabitants of the said town nor their cattle may be prevented that way.

^a Hall's Norwalk, pp. 45-47.

^b Trumbull's Colonial Records of Connecticut, i. 310 and 432.

"Item. That there be a convenient quantity of meadow laid out by the inhabitants of said town, or their deputies, to the parties above said, for their comfortable subsistence in that place. And that the parties above said shall only keep their own sheep in and upon the said land, and commons adjoining, and not take the cattle to foragement and depasture in the commons of the said town.

"Item. That the aforesaid parties and their heirs be subject to all taxes and rates of the said town wherein they have a common benefit together with said town, and are subject to the officers of said town, save only in watching and warding.

"Item. That there may be full liberty to said parties to take in two more inhabitants by full consent and approbation of the town of Fairfield, and that they be approved as aforesaid.

"Item. It is agreed that if the said town and the parties are not agreed between themselves about the upland and meadow, then the court to be indifferent judges."^a

The two whom they chose to settle with them were Daniel Frost and Francis Andrews, and the settlement was first known to the records of Fairfield as "The five farmers of Bankside," and after 1711 as "The West Parish of Fairfield." The Indian name was Machamux, which the settlers themselves changed to Maximus Farms. Subsequently, about 1732, the name became Green's Farms, which it now bears, in honor of John Green, one of the original "five."

"The lands and residences of the above — the only settlers for twenty years — extended along the shore from near what is Mr. Phipps's place westward. Daniel Frost lived furthest east. His house stood not far from the place now occupied by Mr. Phipps. Next adjoining Daniel Frost on the west was the lot of Henry Gray. Next to his was the land of Thomas Newton. West of Thomas Newton's was the home of John Green. Francis Andrews lived at the foot of the southeastern slope of Clapboard Hill."^b

^a Historical discourse of the Rev. B. J. Relyea on the 150th anniversary of the founding of the church in Green's Farms, Oct. 26, 1865.

^b *Ibid.*

All but Thomas Newton lived and died in these homes. Newton, in 1650, sold out his original right, which eventually came into the possession of Robert Beacham, and here he had already lived with his wife, Isabel, a number of years preceding her death, as late certainly as 1659, when, July 6, she signs a deed conjointly with her husband, conveying to Roger Plaisted land granted him by the State in 1657-58. The records of Fairfield make frequent mention of Beacham's name, but he appears not to have been made a freeman until 1664, at the same time with Joseph Lockwood, then or afterwards his son-in-law. The new home he made for Elizabeth Jessup and her children appears in every way to have been a pleasant one. His step-son, Edward Jessup, when of age, makes several purchases of real estate from him, and he gives him before his death property which he still further secures to him by direct bequest. A life interest in all his estate is given to his wife, and he does not forget to restore to her in express terms all he received from her at their marriage. His will is dated 14 Nov., 1688; the inventory was taken 2 March, 1690, and both will and inventory approved the 10th March following; amount, £179, 10s., which included only a part of his estate, as his will distributes much more than this of personal property alone.

The Will of Robert Beacham.

The last will and testament of Mr. Robert Beacham, of Maximus Farms in Fairfield, in ye colonies of New England, being weak of body, but of sound understanding, is as follows, viz :

Item. I commit my soul into ye hands of my most merciful Savior, hoping for salvation by the alone merits and satisfaction of my Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, and my body to a humble burial, and as for my worldly goods, my just debts having been first paid, I dispose of them as follows, viz :

I give and bequeath to my grandchild Robert Lockwood all my lands and housing in said Fairfield, to enter upon and dispose of ye same after my wife's decease, and saying within one year after ye same, fourscore pounds to my grandchild Susanna Lockwood, and threescore pounds a

piece to my other grandchildren, John Lockwood and Sarah Lockwood, when they respectively arrive at age according to law ; excepting only my second division in Compo, which I have already given to Edward Jessup.

I give and bequeath to my loving wife, Elizabeth Beacham, the use and improvement of all my houses and lands during her natural life, and the return of what estate I received with her, according to said former agreement, she keeping in repair the housing and fences.

I make and constitute my loving son-in-law, Joseph Lockwood, sole executor of this my last will and testament, so to allow to my said wife seven pounds to lay out in a parcel for herself.

In witness whereof, and for confirmation whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 24th day of November in the year of our Lord 1688, in the 4th year of his Majestie's reign.

ROBERT BEACHAM.^a

It will be noticed that his bequests are to his grandchildren only, two only of the four being of age, and all the children of Joseph Lockwood.^b No name of any child of his is mentioned.

Elizabeth Beacham appears still to have interests in West Farms to be cared for. In 1682 she sends her son, Edward Jessup, not yet of age, to visit his brother-in-law, Thomas Hunt, bearing the following letter and power of attorney, dated March 27 of the same year. This letter^c is introduced by a heading which proves clearly which of the Thomas Hunts, father or son, was the husband of her daughter Mary.

^a Probate Records of Fairfield, volume for years 1689-1701.

^b JOSEPH LOCKWOOD was one of the seven original members of the church in Green's Farms, organized in 1715 ; the son of Robert Lockwood, of Watertown, Mass., b. 6 Aug., 1638, and d. 14 April, 1717, aged 79. — *Fairfield Town Records*.

Oct. 8, 1674, the General Court convey

to Joseph Lockwood, of Maximus, the farm of Henry Gray [one of the five original farmers of Bankside], in payment of debts due said Lockwood, heir of Robert Lockwood. — *Trumbull's Colonial Records*, ii. 239.

Oct. 13, 1681, Mr. Lockwood was deputy for Fairfield. — *Ibid.*, vol. iii.

^c Westchester Town Records, i. 97.

*A Record of a Letter from Elizabeth Beacham to her Son-in-law,
Thomas Hunt, Fr.*

Loving son, Thomas Hunt: After my love remembered unto you and yours, hoping that you are in good health, as wee are at this tyme, blessed be the Lord for it. These are to certify you that I doe give my son Edward full power to receive and dispose of any estate that belongs unto him. Alsoe I doe earnestly desire you to be helpfull unto him in the cause. Also I doe give my son Edward order to take up and dispose of any of my daughter Hannah's Jades,^a for I have order from my son Joseph and his wife both. I rest

Your loving mother,

ELIZABETH BEACHAM.

March 27, 1682.

The above written letter was recorded the 30th day of June, 1682.

FFRANCIS FFRENCH, *Recordr.*

That Edward accomplished the object of his mission is attested by a document of only a little later date, as follows: ^b—

WESTCHESTER, NEW YORKSHIRE.

Know all men by these presents that I, Edward Jessup, of the town of Fairfield, New England, have sold, alienated, and conveighed, and doe by these presents sell, alienate, conveigh, and deliver, unto Thomas Hunt, Junior, of the town of Westchester, his heirs, executors, and assigns, all my right, title, and interest to and in a certain parcell of Mares, Horses, and Colts, in and within the Government of New Yorke, formerly belonging to my father Jessup. That is to say, all and every part and parcell of them, the above-said Jades, and all their increase, excepting to myself one yearling horse-colt, which I give to the said Thomas' daughter Silly (Cicely), freely giving and granting the same to the said Silly; owning and acknowledging to have received due and full satisfaction for the said Jades of the said

^a "Jades." The exact usage of this word is not clear. Apparently it is here and in the next document used as a designation for horses in general.

^b Westchester Town Records, i. 103.

Thomas Hunt. In witness whereof I have hereunto set to my hand and seal this 3d of July, 1682.

In the presence of

EDWARD JESSUP.

JOHN COOPER,

ROGER BARTON,

ABRAHAM WHEARLY.

This is a true copy of the original, recorded the 6th day of July, 1682.

FRANCIS FRENCH, *Recordr*.

The phrase, "Hannah's Jades," in the former of these two documents refers to the practice of branding horses and turning them loose into the woods to shift for themselves in company with those of other owners. Most towns had common lands that were used for this purpose. Many pages in the records are taken up with a description of ear-marks and brands. The annoyance her father had in Stamford in consequence of disputed ownership has already been noticed. The explanatory sentence added in the same document, "for I have order from my son Joseph and his wife," can refer only to Hannah Jessup and her husband, but this is the last and only reference found to the name of this son-in-law. Several circumstances, however, suggest that she may have been the wife of Joseph Lockwood, the "son-in-law" of Beacham and the executor of his estate. The records show that the relations between this Lockwood and the family were very intimate. Nothing is known as to his wife's name, either through his will or otherwise, which forbids the supposition. While the distribution of the property held both by Beacham and by his wife, and the great improbability that Hannah and her children, if any, would be ignored, is in its favor. Elizabeth Beacham, Dec. 25, 1690; transfers by deed of gift all her property to her son Edward, reserving only for herself a life interest, but makes no reference to her daughter, who was living only eight years before and married. Only a few months before this, Beacham's own estate had been settled. In his will he refers to land given to Edward Jessup, and leaves the remainder, after his wife's death, to his

grandchildren, Joseph Lockwood, their father, being executor, but he makes no allusion to his daughter. If Hannah Jessup were at this time living, and the wife of Joseph Lockwood, who was a man of some means, she was already provided for. If already dead, her children were provided for by Beacham's estate, leaving his widow free to transfer what she had to her son Edward. Whether the above conjecture be true or not, it appears the most reasonable one which the premises suggest.

The date of the death of Elizabeth Beacham is not known. As the deed of gift to her son was not recorded for more than two years, the date of record may have been very nearly that of her death. A copy of this deed is given below: —

Know all men by these presents that I, Elizabeth Beacham, the relict of Robert Beacham, late of Fairfield, in the Colony of Connecticut, in New England, deceased, have given and granted, and do by these presents give and grant, unto my loving son Edward Jesup all my estate, or that shall be mine, both real and personal for good consideration . . . thereto to be to him and his heirs forever after my decease as his own free estate, and do hereby bind myself, my executors, administrators, and assigns to ratify and confirm this grant, as witness my hand and seal, this 25th Dec., 1690.

ELIZABETH BEACHAM.^a

Witness

JOSIAH HARVEY.

JOHN BARLOW.^b

The above was put on record, June 16, 1692.

2. Elizabeth Jessup (*Edward*¹), was the eldest child of Edward Jessup,¹ but the date and place of her birth are not known. As in 1666, the date of her father's will, she was already married and had at least one child, she may have been born previously to her father's advent in Stamford in 1649, — a portion of his history as to which no record has as yet been found. She married Thomas

^a Fairfield Town Rec., Book A. of Deeds, p. 547.

^b Ancestor of the poet and diplomatist, Joel Barlow, of Redding.

Hunt, Jr., the son of Thomas Hunt of the "Grove Farm" in the town of Westchester. This estate was located on a fine point of land lying on the Sound, and along the east bank of Westchester Creek. It was purchased by Hunt from Augustine Hermans soon after 1652. It was patented to Thomas Hunt, 4 Dec., 1667, by Governor Nicolls, and subsequently confirmed by Governor Dongan, 12 Jan., 1686.^a It is described as including "two certain necks of land called by the name and names of Spicer's Neck and Brockett's Neck." This Thomas Hunt, by his will in 1694,^b left the Grove Farm to his grandson, Josiah Hunt, the son of his second son Josiah, who had a life estate in the same, so securing the entail for his family. At the death of the grandson Josiah, it passed to his son Thomas Hunt, and when in 1756 he died without male heirs, it became the property of his daughter, Mianna Hunt, who married Elijah Ferris. Their sons, John H., William, and Charlton Ferris owned it in 1848, and a portion is even now in the possession of the family. "The mansion erected in 1697, prettily situated at the entrance of Spicer's Creek, on the border of Westchester Creek, is surrounded by old locusts."^c

Thomas Hunt, Sen., appears to have been in Stamford, Conn., in 1650; had interests in Middleborough (Newtown) on Long Island in 1661. In 1663 he was made a freeman by the General Court of Connecticut, and died 8 Feb., 1694, as noted in connection with the inventory of his estate, dated on the 14th February following. Baird, in his "History of Rye," says there is no evidence that he ever lived in that town, as asserted by some writers. Ralph Hunt, of Middleborough, who was an overseer of Edward Jessup's will, may have been a kinsman.

At the time of the death of Edward Jessup, it is very probable that Thomas Hunt, Jr., was living with his father at the

^a For copy of patent, etc., see Bolton's "Westchester," ii. 268.

^b Surrogate's Office, New York city, v. 73. It is given in Prime's "Descent of Comfort Sands," p. 84.

^c Prime's "Descent of Comfort Sands," p. 83.

Grove Farm, but soon after he is found well settled at Hunt's Point, and in due time comes into possession of the whole estate. He appears to have been a man who, less prudent than his father, freely expressed his preference for the English to the Dutch rule, and was once on the point of being banished the province for refusing to take the oath of allegiance to the States General, but at his father's request was allowed to remain on acceptance of the oath and giving security for his good behavior.

The record of the descendants of THOMAS HUNT, Jr., and ELIZABETH JESSUP intended for insertion at this point, but not yet completed, may be looked for in the Appendix to the present volume.

4. Edward Jessup (*Edward*¹), was born in 1663 in either Newtown or West Farms, N. Y., either just before or soon after his father had crossed the East River to his new plantation on the north shore of Long Island Sound. He was but three years old at his father's death, and removing thus early with his mother to Connecticut on her second marriage, he was more a citizen of the latter colony than of New York. In due time he became a freeman of the town of Fairfield, acquired property, and established a home and family in the ancient parish of Green's Farms. He married in 1692, at the age of twenty-nine, Elizabeth Hyde (born 23 Aug. 1669), a daughter of John Hyde (born 1642) and Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Harvey of Stratford. Her grandfather, Humphrey Hyde, came from England in 1640, and early settled in Fairfield, and the family is still represented in Green's Farms. Besides the patrimony received from his mother, Edward had from his step-father a tract of land referred to in Beacham's will as "My second division in Compo." This name still survives connected with a school district in the town of Westport, and doubtless includes the tract above referred to, which was land allotted to Beacham in the distribution of the common territory claimed by the town of Fairfield. His business activity is shown in the frequent purchases of land made by

him in his own neighborhood between the years 1684 and 1696, and onward; purchases made from his step-father and from Joseph Lockwood; also from John Green who gave name to the parish; from Joseph Frost, John and Daniel Meeker, Albert Denny and others, — old names that have now few representatives or none at all in that region. He was also one of the common proprietors of the Island or Horse-pasture now known as Sherwood's Island. The exact location of his home lot has not been ascertained, but it must have been near the shore in close proximity to those of the original settlers. That he still maintained intercourse with his brother-in-law, Thomas Hunt, is evidenced by a paper in the Westchester County, N. Y., records, which appears to be a final settlement of all claims he might still have upon anything in West Farms that once belonged to his father.

Know all men by these presents: That I, Edward Jessup, of Fairfield, within the Colony of Connecticut, yeoman, have by these presents released, exonerated, and acquitted Thomas Hunt, Junior, of the West Farms within the town of Westchester and County there, his heirs, executors, administrators, or assigns of and from all manner of demands, claims, rights, or properties whatsoever I have or might have unto any estate real or personal within the town and county of Westchester, aforesaid, that was formerly my father Edward Jessup's and may of right belong to me by inheritance as heir or otherwise, I having now received full and just satisfaction for my right to the same, or against me, my heirs and assigns, I do own full satisfaction for the same lands and meadows, goods or chattles from then to the date of these presents, discharging said Hunt of the premises in as full and ample manner as if this was done in any form of law as could be advisably done. In witness whereof I have set my hand and fixed my seal the third of June, 1691, and in the third year of their Majesties Reighne, William and Mary, over England King and Queen.

Sealed and delivered before us,

EDWARD JESSUP.

JOHN EMBREE,
W^M. COALES,
PETER CHOCKE.

June the 3d, 1691. Then appeared before me Edward Jessup and owned this instrument to be his act and deed.

JOSEPH THEAL, *Justice of the Peace.*

This is a true copy of the original,

EDWARD COLLIER, *Recorder.*^a

Mr. Charles Burr Todd in a letter to the "New York Evening Post," dated 20 April, 1879, tells a curious story of a trial for witchcraft in Fairfield, 15 Sept. 1692,^b in which Mercy Desborough, the wife of Thomas Desborough, of Compo in that town was indicted for "having familiarity with Satan, and that by his instigation and help she had in a preternatural way afflicted and done harm to the bodies and estates of sundry of their Majesties subjects." EDWARD JESSUP, aged about twenty-nine years, appears as one of the witnesses, and narrates certain strange things he observed when at Desborough's house and on his way home; how that the food on the table changed its appearance so unaccountably that he was at first afraid to eat of it; that when Moses Sherwood and he disputed the woman's interpretation of a certain passage of Scripture, neither of them were able to read the passage in the open Bible, until she had manipulated the leaves; and that when going home, his horse could with such difficulty be kept in the road that he was the greater part of the night travelling the distance of only two miles. The reputed witch was convicted, but fortunately never punished. Compo was a noted locality in the Revolutionary War, as it was at Compo Point (now called Cedar Point) that the British forces landed and began their march for the destruction of Danbury in 1777. That it should have the earlier repute of being a centre of necromancy was not generally known before to the present generation.

Edward Jessup's occupation was like that of his neighbors. He was a cultivator of the soil, adding to his crops and cattle the

^a Westchester County Records.

^b See Orcutt's History of Stratford (1887), pp. 152-155, for full account.

abundance of the sea, which was at his very door. That these early settlers lived plainly is of course true. That they had, when once established, a liberal supply of things needed for their comfort, is doubtless equally true; and the spirit of freedom and independence which was fostered by their new surroundings favored their becoming the true citizens and noble men which so many of them were.

About 1720 Edward removed from Green's Farms to Stamford, and lived there the rest of his life. In the absence of any definite date of removal, it may be noticed that, April 28, 1720, he purchased 125 acres in the eastern part of Stamford, and Jan. 8, 1724, he buys a right in what were called the "sequestered lands,"^a paying £69, 3s., 9d., while in October, 1726, he calls out a committee to settle the bounds of his last purchase. His younger children went with him to Stamford, six of them in fact, which accounts for their settling in that part of Fairfield county, or emigrating still farther west into the colony of New York. Edward, the oldest son, who married in 1724, was left in possession of the Green's Farms homestead, and two daughters, the eldest of the family, were already settled in Greenfield. Once more then the headquarters of the family are found to be in Stamford.

The Stamford Records say: "MR. EDWARD JESSUP died Dec. 28, 1732," and the inscription on his tombstone adds "in the 70th year of his age." His will, as recorded in Stamford, was dated Aug. 17, 1731, proven by witnesses in Norwalk, Jan. 5, 1732-33, and probated at Stamford February 5th of the same year. His son, Joseph Jessup of Stamford, is appointed sole executor. The inventory was about £650. This document is given below as found on file in the Probate Records.

^a The phrase "sequestered lands," refers to such of the common lands belonging to the town as were *set apart* from the main body of such lands, and either offered for sale or devoted to any other purpose than use in common. This is proven abundantly by the early records of the adjoining town of Norwalk. (Hall's Norwalk.)

The Will of Edward Jessup.⁴

Know all men by these presents : That I EDWARD JESSUP, of Stamford, in y^e County of Fairfield and Colony of Connecticut being weak and infirm in body but of sound mind and memory, thanks be to God, therefore calling to mind y^e mortality of my body, and knowing it is appointed for man once to die, do make and ordain this my last will and testament as follows : —

First of all, I recommend my soul into y^e hands of God who gave it, and my body to a decent Christian burial at y^e discretion of my Executor hereafter named, not doubting but that I shall receive y^e same again at y^e General Resurrection; and as touching such worldly estate as it hath pleased y^e Lord to bless me with in this life, I give and devise and bequeath in y^e following manner and form, viz : —

Imprimis: I give and bequeath unto Elizabeth Jessup my beloved wife y^e use and improvement of my dwelling-house, barn and homelot with appurtenances; and also y^e use and improvement of one third part of my land lying at Flat Ridge partly, and partly on y^e eastern part of y^e plains in Stamford aforesaid, adjoining southerly to y^e land I formerly sold to my son Joseph; y^e said use of house, barn, homelot, and land is to be during her natural life. I also give her one third part of my movable estate to be her own forever. Also, I give her my servant or apprentice-boy John Franklin until he arrive to be twenty-one years of age.

Item. I give and devise to my son Joseph Jessup, his heirs and assigns forever my aforementioned house, barn, and homelot, after my wife's decease, on condition he pay to my son Jonathan ninety pounds current money of said Colony, and to my two daughters, Hannah and Elizabeth, ten pounds a piece, within six months after my said wife's decease, which with what I have given my said son Joseph is y^e full of his portion, except five shillings which I give him; but if he fail of paying said ninety pounds or said ten pounds in manner as aforesaid, then I give and devise said house, barn, and lot to my said son, Jonathan, his heirs and assigns forever, after my said wife's decease, if he pay to my said two daughters, ten pounds apiece within said six months; but if he fail thereof, viz: paying ten pounds to my said

daughters in manner aforesaid, then I give y^e one half of said house, barn, and homelot to said Jonathan and his heirs forever, and y^e other half to my said two daughters and their heirs forever, after my said wife's decease.

Item. I give and devise to my son Ebenezer Jessup all my land in Stamford aforesaid, lying partly in y^e Flat Ridge, and part on y^e eastern part of y^e Plains so called which butts westerly on a highway and adjoins southerly to y^e land I formerly sold to my son Joseph, y^e same to be to y^e said Ebenezer or his heirs and assigns forever, one third part whereof he is not to have y^e use of until my wife's decease. I also give to y^e said Ebenezer a pair of Steers, a plow and tackling, a cart and y^e furniture, a yoke, a cow and an axe if I have y^e same at my decease, and they are to be found as part of my estate.

Item. I give to my daughter Deborah, eighteen pounds to be paid by my executor as a debt I owe her, and also I give to my daughter Sarah ten pounds to be paid by my executor as a debt I owe her, which said eighteen and ten pounds I order not to be accounted any part of my clear estate, but first to be paid out as other debts before my wife has her thirds computed.

Item. I give and devise to my sons, Joseph and Ebenezer, all my rights in y^e Commons in Stamford, aforesaid, and to their heirs forever, on condition they pay to my three daughters, Abilena, Deborah, and Sarah, forty shillings apiece in six months after my decease; but if said Joseph and Ebenezer fail thereof, then I give my said rights to my said three daughters Abilena, Deborah, and Sarah, their heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughters Deborah and Sarah twelve pounds apiece to be paid out of my movables, and I give and bequeath to my daughter Abilena eight pounds of my movable estate; and all y^e rest of my movable estate not before disposed of, I give and bequeath to my five daughters, viz.: Hannah, Elizabeth, Abilena, Deborah, and Sarah, to be equally divided between them.

Item. And I do hereby constitute, make, and ordain, my aforesaid son Joseph my sole executor of this my last will and testament, hereby utterly disallowing, revoking, and disannulling all former wills, devises, and bequests, ratifying and confirming this and no other to be my last will and testament.

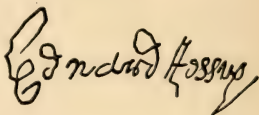
In witness aforesaid, y^e 17th day of August, A.D., 1731, and in y^e fifth year of y^e reign of King George y^e Second.

Signed, sealed and published, pronounced and declared by y^e said Edward Jessup y^e testator, as his last will and testament in y^e presence of us y^e subscribers.

JOHN WATERBURY.

MARY ISAACS.

THOMAS FITCH.

A handwritten signature in dark ink, appearing to read 'Edward Jessup', with a long, sweeping flourish extending from the end.

Elizabeth, the widow of Edward Jessup survived him fifteen years, and died in Stamford 2 Oct., 1747, in her 79th year. Her will is dated 15 Sept., 1747, and her son Joseph is appointed executor; inventory about £200, all personalty. The witnesses were David Holly, Jonathan Hoit, Jr., and Ann Cluxton. She bequeaths to Joseph the family Bible, the records of which would now be invaluable, if in existence. This book doubtless shared the fortunes of her son's family, was taken by them to Canada, and has since disappeared. She mentions besides her living children, a granddaughter, Elizabeth Darling, the child, without doubt, of her daughter, Abilena, the wife of John Darling, of the Greenfield Hill Parish, in Fairfield. Joseph was absent from home, it would seem, when the will was executed, and she makes provision that if he "do not live to return," what she gives him shall go to his children. This perilous journey of his was a distance of about seventy-five miles to what is now the northern part of Dutchess county, New York. He did, however, return, and attended to the duties assigned him. The name of Elizabeth Jessup appears on the roll of membership of the First Congregational Church of Stamford, when the Rev. Noah Welles was pastor. Both her husband and herself lie buried in an ancient cemetery near Cove Pond and Noroton River, and the inscriptions on their tombstones are still legible. This part of Stamford was afterwards known as Middlesex Parish, now the town of Darien.

Here lies the
Body of Mr.
EDWARD JESSUP,
who died Decem.
the 28th, 1732,
the 70th year of
his age.

Here lies y^e body
of MRS. ELIZABETH
JESSUP, Relict to
MR. EDWARD JESSUP,
who died Oct. y^e
2nd, 1747, in y^e 79th
year of her age.

Their nine children, all mentioned in the father's will, were born in Green's Farms. The dates, except that of the first, are from the records of the First Congregational Church in Fairfield: —

- +5. ELIZABETH, b. 11 Feb., 1693.^a
- +6. HANNAH, b. —, —.
- +7. ABILENA, baptized, 13 Sept., 1696.
- +8. EDWARD, bap. 7 March, 1697.
- +9. JOSEPH, bap. 4 July, 1699.
- +10. DEBORAH, bap. 12 July, 1702.
- +11. JONATHAN, bap. 3 Aug., 1707.
- +12. SARAH, bap. 15 March, 1713.
- 13. EBENEZER, bap. 27 March, 1714, and died before 28 April, 1741, at which time the inventory of his estate is recorded in Stamford, amounting to £794, 9s., 10d., of which £775, 10s. is realty, and he is styled "marinor." He was therefore a sea-faring man, and appears to have been unmarried. He was the first of a name which has continued in the family until nearly the present time. His estate was largely encumbered with debt, and May 14, 1741, his administrators, Jacob Hart and Captain Jonathan Maltbie, ask permission of the court at Hartford to sell property to satisfy the creditors. A similar request is made in May of the following year. Nothing further is known of him.

5. Elizabeth Jessup (*Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Green's Farms, Connecticut, 11 Feb., 1693, married Aug., 1710, John Smith (born 8 May, 1688), and lived at Greenfield Hill, a few

^a Greenfield Hill Church Records.

miles from her birth-place, and like that a parish in the town of Fairfield. He was distinguished from several other persons of the same name as "John Smith, miller." The following entry is found in the Greenfield Records: "The wife of John Smith (mill.) admitted to full communion 8 Aug., 1726."^a She and her husband signed an agreement, dated 20 Feb., 1733, by which they "remise, release, and quit-claim unto their brother Joseph Jessup," "any right, title, or interest" they have in the "estate of their deceased father, Mr. Edward Jessup," in which they are styled, as of Fairfield.^b This family has not been traced further than the names of the eleven children given below, taken from Greenfield Records already cited.

14. SAMUEL SMITH, b. 28 Jan., 1712.

15. ELIZABETH SMITH, b. 15 Aug., 1715.

16. DANIEL SMITH, b. 19 June, 1719.

17. JEHIEL SMITH, b. 2 Sept., 1721. He died when about twenty-one years of age, at the West Indies, having joined a military expedition of the British Government against the Spanish possessions in that region. "The whole expedition turned out a complete failure. The colonial troops had been condemned to the hardest drudgery of the service, and out of four thousand men not a tenth part ever returned."^c

18. DEBORAH SMITH, b. 10 March, 1724.

19. JOSEPH SMITH, b. 24 April, 1726.

20. CHARITY SMITH, b. 1 Sept., 1729.

21. JOHN SMITH (twin), b. 24 Oct., 1731; d. young.

22. NOAH SMITH (twin), b. 24 Oct., 1731.

23. GRACE SMITH, b. 11 Dec., 1733.

24. JOHN SMITH, b. 2 Feb., 1736.

6. Hannah Jessup (*Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), was born in Green's Farms, but no record of her birth has been found. When her father removed to Stamford she went with him, and there married John Reynolds, son of Jonathan Reynolds of the

^a Records of Greenfield Parish, by Rev. John Goodsell, first pastor.

^b Stamford Deeds, etc., Book C. 422.

^c Hildreth's U. S. History, iii. 382.

neighboring town of Greenwich, and appears to have lived in that place. This is incidentally learned from the Probate Records of Stamford under date 5 Feb., 1733. At the probate of her father's will on the above date, by her brother Joseph Jessup as executor, some of the heirs were dissatisfied, and the following entry is found: "Jonathan Jessup and John Reynolds, both of Greenwich, y^e one son of y^e above deceased, Edward Jessup, y^e other one y^t married one of y^e daughters of y^e said deceased, moved for appeal from y^e above judgment [the acceptance of the will by court], which appeal is granted." A short time after, on the 20th February, an agreement appears to have been reached with the executor, in which they join with John Smith and Elizabeth Jessup his wife, as stated above, in quit-claiming to the executor all right and title they may have in the estate. This settled the difficulty. This family has not been identified, and probably cannot be, until a genealogy of the entire Reynolds family of Greenwich and vicinity shall be attempted. The family name is common in all this region. John Reynolds, of Wethersfield, was one of the twenty-nine Wethersfield men who, in the summer of 1641, founded Stamford. Reynolds received one of the larger allotments of land, eleven acres, and may have been the ancestor of all of the name in that region. The name John, however, is so often repeated — as many as three or more of nearly the same age appearing at the same time on the records — that every effort thus far has failed to determine which of these families trace their ancestry to John Reynolds and Hannah Jessup. More continued research would, without doubt, solve the difficulty.

7. Abilena Jessup (*Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Green's Farms, Conn., in 1696 (baptized 13 Sept.), married John Darling of Fairfield before 1729, when she already had four children. In 1734 she with her husband sign a receipt now on file at the Probate office in Stamford, for a bequest received from her father. In 1739, 13 March, the same two convey to her sister, Deborah Jessup, real estate in Stamford, received from her

father.^a The Greenwich Town Records, under date 12 November 1730, contain a deed of John Darling of Greenfield in the County of Fairfield, conveying land in Greenwich to Justice [Justus ?] Bush. This family resided on Greenfield Hill, and the records that give us the little known about her sister Elizabeth Smith, furnish all known at present about her own family, namely, the names of five of the children: —

- 25. JOHN DARLING, bap. 4 Aug., 1729.
- 26. JAMES DARLING, bap. 4 Aug., 1729.
- 27. DAVID DARLING, bap. 4 Aug., 1729.
- 28. JABEZ DARLING, bap. 4 Aug., 1729.
- 29. ELIZABETH DARLING, bap. 28 March, 1730, and mentioned in the will of her grandmother, Elizabeth Jessup of Stamford.

David Darling²⁷ married Sarah, daughter of Jehu Morehouse of Fairfield, and had a son *Jessup Darling*, born 20 June, 1758, and a daughter, *Sarah Darling*, born 9 Feb. 1760.^b This Jessup Darling lived at Claverack in Columbia County, N. Y., and married in Green's Farms (as shown by the church records), 13 Jan., 1786, Lydia Morehouse of Norwalk.

Nothing more is known of this family, though the name Darling is quite common in the early records of Fairfield, and there were several whose Christian name was John.

10. Deborah Jessup (*Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Green's Farms, Conn., in 1702 (baptized 12 July), married 23 Feb., 1741, Obadiah Stevens of Middlesex (then a parish of Stamford, now the town of Darien), and died 1 March, 1769. In the list of Stamford estates recorded in 1701 he is rated at £79, 7s., 6d.

There were two children: —

- 30. DEBORAH STEVENS, b. 15 March, 1742; m. Joel Weed of Stamford, perhaps the son of Samuel Weed and Rebecca Hoit, 29 Aug., 1742. She died young leaving two children: *William Weed* and *Ezekiel Weed*, who on the second marriage of

^a Stamford Town Records, Book D., 225.

^b Fairfield Town Records.

the father, were cared for by their grandfather Stevens. The grandfather bought 600 acres of land of his brother-in-law, Joseph Jessup, located near Jessup's Falls on the upper waters of the Hudson river (now Luzerne), and there William Weed settled.

31. OBADIAH STEVENS, b. 17 May, 1745, was a sea-faring man.^a

12. Sarah Jessup (*Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Green's Farms, Conn., in 1713 (baptized March 15), was "married by the Rev. Benjamin Strong, pastor of the church in Stanwich" (a parish including portions of both Greenwich and Stamford), 11 Nov., 1736, to Lieut. Jonathan Dibble of Stamford. He lived in the northwest part of the town, within about a mile and a half of the Stanwich church, and a short distance from the New York State line. The homestead farm has long since passed into other hands, but the old house, with its immense central chimney of stone, its ample, but low-studded rooms, and its outside covering of shingles that were brown and weather-beaten with the storms of more than a century, was still standing in 1854, but soon after made way for the more modern residence of William H. Hobby, the present proprietor. It was an historical mansion, and had been a refuge for the loyalists and sometimes for the patriots during the stormy period of the Revolutionary War.

John Dibble, who possibly may have been the ancestor of Jonathan, was an early settler in the most northerly part of the town of Stamford, which subsequently became a portion of Bedford in the colony of New York. This section of about 7,700 acres was purchased of the Indians and known as the "Hop-ground" or hop vineyard, and sometimes called the "Vineyard." "Upon the 4th of February, 1702, the town of Bedford sold to John Dibble, Cross's vineyard purchase for £18." In January 1703-4 he makes an independent purchase in the vicinity from the Indians, and in 1704, when the town secured a confirmation from Governor Cornbury of New York of the first patent granted

^a Letter of Miss Alminah Jessup of Saratoga Springs, N. Y., 1882.

by Connecticut in 1697, his name appears in the list of resident proprietors.^a

Jonathan Dibble, some thirty years preceding the American Revolution owned land in New York city, situated near the "tea-water pump," as it was called. The tea-water pump stood on the west side of Chatham Square. He also held a lease of the premises in the Bowery, known as the "Bull's Head Tavern," of which he was landlord for some years. This tavern stood on the ground where now stands the Bowery Theatre. A picture of this tavern may be found in "Harper's Magazine," for November 1883. In this building his only son George was born, who was afterwards a schoolmate of Col. Henry Rutgers for whom Rutgers Street was named, as also Rutgers College in New Jersey. In consequence of the small-pox becoming epidemic, probably about 1760, he sold his property in the city and purchased a large farm in the "Middle Patent," a district in the present town of Northcastle. This farm was then situated partly in the town of Bedford, Westchester County, N. Y., and partly in Stamford, Conn., Mr. Dibble's residence being in the latter town.^b Here he died 16 April, 1760 (tombstone inscription), sixteen years previous to the war. His wife survived him many years, and died 11 Dec., 1792, in her 82d year. Both lie buried, with other members of the family, in a private cemetery near their old home, now on the farm of John H. Brush of Stanwich. His will, dated 17 Jan., 1760, and probated 5 May of the same year, was not put on record until 22 April, 1774. In it he mentions his wife, whom he appoints executrix, and names his five children. He refers to lands he owned on the west side of the Hudson river at Wall-kill [Orange County, N. Y.].

The writer, when pastor of the Stanwich Congregational Church (1853-1862) was once within the Colonial dwelling occupied by Jonathan Dibble, and visited the family burial-ground; but it was

^a Bolton's Westchester County, vol. i. 14, 30, 31, 34.

^b Sketch furnished by James B. Cooper, Esq., of Babylon, N. Y., a great-grandson of Jonathan Dibble.

not until twenty-five years later that he knew anything of the peculiar and interesting family history which connected him with those who were born in this quiet spot, and whose descendants had acted such prominent parts on both sides of the ocean. Least of all did he suspect that he had been standing by the grave of Henry James Jessup, a son of Col. Ebenezer Jessup, the loyalist, and grandson of Jonathan Dibble.

The five children of this family were as follows, all born, probably, in New York city: —

32. SARAH DIBBLE, b. Oct. 11, 1737; m. Jacob Valentine of North Hempstead, N. Y., and had five children: 1. *George Valentine*, at one time governor of the Alms House in New York city. 2. *Mary Ann Valentine*, who m. William Cook, who removed about 1783 to Beaver Harbor, near St. Andrews, in New Brunswick. 3. *Elizabeth Valentine*, who m. a Captain Freeman (shipmaster), and had a daughter, who m. a ship-captain named Elliott, and had a son George Elliott. She became a widow and m. a second time. 4. *Deborah Valentine*; and 5. *a dau. (name unknown)*. One of the last two m. a Captain Manyuse or Mayneuse.

Mrs. Sarah (Dibble) Valentine, after her husband's death and during the Revolutionary War, resided in New York city, where she m., 2d, Capt. Drummond Simpson^a of the British Army, and at the close of the war settled with him in New Brunswick, near St. Andrews, on Passamaquoddy Bay. He was lost at sea with his vessel and crew on a voyage to England.

33. ABIGAIL DIBBLE, b. March 31, 1743; m. her cousin Edward, the son of Joseph Jessup of Stamford.
34. ELIZABETH DIBBLE, b. April 25, 1745; m. her cousin Ebenezer, brother of Edward Jessup, both of whom were loyalists.
35. DEBORAH DIBBLE, b. June 26, 1739; m. James Varian^b of Scarsdale, Westchester County, N. Y., Feb. 25, 1759, the son of a French Huguenot emigrant. He (as well as his brothers) was

^a Captain Simpson's first wife was Sarah Chapman, marriage license issued Feb. 25, 1780. — O'CALLAGHAN'S *New York Marriages*.

^b Letter of his grandson William A. Varian, M.D., of William's Bridge, Westchester County, N. Y.

a soldier in the Revolution on the patriot side, and then, from exposure, contracted a cold that resulted in paralysis, from which he suffered the last 20 years of his life. He died in Scarsdale, Dec. 11, 1800. His wife died April 12, 1823. They had seven children: *Elizabeth, Jonathan, James, Michael, Deborah, Joseph*, and *Ichabod*. Elizabeth m. Judge Caleb Tompkins, brother of Hon. D. D. Tompkins, Vice-President of the U. S., 1817-24. Judge Tompkins was a member of the New York Assembly, 1804-1806, and of the U. S. Congress 1817-21. Jonathan Varian, the eldest son, was a colonel in the War of 1812, in command at Brooklyn, where he and his regiment were ordered to aid in repelling an apprehended attack on the city by the enemy. The regiment was stationed near the spot now occupied by the Naval Hospital. At the close of the war a considerable sum was awarded him for money advanced by him for supplies for his regiment.^a

36. GEORGE DIBBLE, b. Dec. 2, 1740; m. his cousin Phebe, dau. of Jonathan Jessup of Greenwich. (See record of wife, chap. iv.)

^a The notes on the Varian and Valentine families furnished by James B. Cooper, Esq., of Babylon, N. Y.





CHAPTER II.

CAPT. EDWARD JESUP, OF GREEN'S FARMS, AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

8. Edward Jesup (*Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Fairfield, Conn., and baptized 7 March, 1697; married Sarah, daughter of Richard Blackleach^a of Stratford, 7 Dec., 1724. He is spoken of as "Captain," and held this position in the Colonial militia, which the exposed condition of the new settlements required ever to be on the alert. He lived in the parish of Green's Farms (Fairfield), occupying the homestead farm on the shore of Long Island Sound. This homestead passed into his hands by deed from his father, dated 7 Aug., 1721, which date indicates very nearly the time when his father changed his place of residence to Stamford. As the location of the property is a matter of interest, as also the names mentioned in the deed, it is given in full as follows: —

Know all men by these presents, that I Edward Jesup of Fairfield in the Colony of Connecticut for the consideration of eighty-five Pounds, current money of said Colony, to me already secured by my loving son,

^a RICHARD BLACKLEACH was the son of an early settler of Stratford of the same name. His will, dated 27 Feb., 1747-8, and proved 2 Oct., 1850, is recorded in Fairfield. In it he gives to Sarah Jesup, wife of Edward Jesup, £5, and to her children £30. Inventory of the estate £977, 8s.

Two deeds are on record, in Stratford, bearing his signature: one dated 10 Nov., 1747, conveying property to his daughter Sarah; the other, 26 March, 1748, conveying property to his son-in-law, Edward Jesup.

Edward Jesup of said Fairfield, have granted, sold, made over and confirmed, and by these presents do fully, clearly, and absolutely grant, sell, make over and confirm unto my said son, Edward Jesup, and to his heirs and assigns forever, my homestead at Maximus or the West Parish in said Fairfield, containing all my land adjoining together, where my new dwelling house standeth, be it in quantity more or less ; and it is bounded Easterly by land of Thomas Couch, South by John Andrews' meadow, or a highway in part, and partly by land of John Lockwood ; West in part by a highway and partly by said John Lockwood ; North by the Common ;^a together with all the buildings, fruit-trees, garden, yard, and fences, and all other privileges and appurtenances thereof which by any manner of way or means belong thereunto ; excepting only liberty for Benjamin Rumsey, John Andrews, John Lockwood, and John Green, their heirs, executors, administrators, and assigns, to pass and repass through the said homestead at the usual place in the seasons of the year to gather their salt hay from off their meadow lying Southward of the said homestead ; also, all my right of commonage in said Fairfield : To have and to hold unto my said son Edward Jesup and to his heirs and assigns forever, the said granted and described homestead, commonage, and bargained premises for his and their only use and behoof, except as before excepted, without any let, claim, or molestation from me, my heirs, executors, or administrators forevermore.

Witness my hand and seal this 7th day of August, Anno Domini, 1721.

EDWARD JESUP.

Signed, sealed, and delivered in presence of

THADDEUS BURR.

PETER BURR.

Edward Jesup, subscriber to the above instrument, acknowledged the same to be his free act and deed the day and year written, before me,

PETER BURR, J. P.

Recorded 7th Aug., 1721.^b

^a This "Common" is a very considerable plot of ground, near the Green's Farms station of the New York and New Haven Railroad, which at the very first settlement of the neighborhood was thrown open by the adjoining proprietors for public purposes. The schoolhouse once stood here, and some suppose the

first church edifice also. It was also used as a military parade ground, and was once much larger than at present, having at various times been encroached upon, bisected by the railroad, and narrowed to its present proportions.

^b Fairfield Land Records, iii. 202.

In addition to the above homestead, he owned another and larger tract of land (six hundred acres) on what is now known as Harry's Ridge in the present town of Wilton.

A grandson^a affirms that he was interested in the West India trade, which is very probable, as all the towns along the Sound, even those which at the present time have little or no shipping interests, were then engaged in such business ventures. He had one brother, and perhaps two, as well as nephews, that were seafaring men. He died 30 Sept., 1750, in the 54th year of his age. His widow outlived him many years, and died 18 Nov., 1783, in her 84th year, and the following inscriptions may now be read upon their gravestones in the "Old Burial Ground" in Green's Farms. The church which once stood north of this ancient cemetery, just across the highway, was burned in the Revolutionary war, in July, 1779, when General Tryon destroyed a large part of the town of Fairfield.

Here Lyes Buried
the Body of Mr.
EDWARD JESSUP,^b
Who departed this life
Sept. 30th Anno Domⁱ 1750.
in y^e 54th Year of His Age.

In memory of SARAH
Wid^w & Relick of
EDWARD JESUP^b who
Departed this life
Nov^r y^e 18th 1783, in
Y^e 84th Year of her Age.

They had seven children, all born in Green's Farms: —

- +37 SARAH, b. 14 July, 1726.
- +38 ELIZABETH, b. 13 Feb., 1728.
- +39 MARY, b. 28 Sept., 1729.
- +40 ABIGAIL, b. 9 May, 1731.
- +41 BLACKLEACH, b. 14 Dec., 1735.
- +42 EBENEZER, b. 14 March, 1739.
- 43 MARTHA, bap. 22 Aug., 1742; d. 2 Sept., 1751.

^a The late Major Ebenezer Jesup, of Westport.

^b The variations in the spelling of the family name above, indicate the date when one of the s's originally in the name

began to be dropped,—an accidental change doubtless, which, however, has in some portions of this branch of the family been perpetuated to the present day.

The will of Captain Edward is dated 8 May, 1750, and is on record in Fairfield. It was proven on the 2d of October, following, and is as follows:—

The Will of Captain Edward Fesup.

In the name of God, Amen, the eighth day of May, in y^e year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and fifty, I, EDWARD JESUP of Fairfield, in y^e County of Fairfield and Colony of Connecticut, being weak in body, but of perfect mind and memory, thanks be given to God therefor, calling to mind y^e mortality of my body, and knowing it is appointed unto men once to die, do make and ordain this my last will and Testament.

Principally and first of all, I give and recommend my soul into y^e hands of God who gave it; my body I recommend to the earth to be buried in a Christian-like, decent manner, at y^e discretion of my executors hereafter named, nothing doubting but at y^e general resurrection I shall receive y^e same by y^e mighty power of God. And as touching such worldly estate it hath pleased God to bless me with in this life, I give, devise, and dispose of y^e same in y^e following manner and form:—

Imprimis. It is my will and I do order y^t in y^e first place all my just debts and funeral charges be paid and satisfied.

Item. I give and bequeath to my dearly beloved wife Sarah, two of my feather beds, with y^e bedsteads and furniture; also my household goods here following, viz: all my wooden ware, all my brass ware, also all my iron ware and all my pewter; and also two of my bedquilts, two of my coverlets, and ten of my sheets, all which is to be her own forever. And also I give and bequeath to my said wife y^e use and improvement of one third part of my housing and lands during her natural life.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter Sarah, y^e wife of Stephen Wakeman, twenty shillings, old Tenor,^a which with what I have already given her is her full share and part of my estate.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth, y^e wife of Thomas Couch, twenty shillings old Tenor, which with what I have already given her is her full share and part of my estate.

^a "Old Tenor," "New Tenor," etc., refer to different kinds of paper money issued by the colonies at different dates, and of different values.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter Mary, y^e wife of John Morehouse, twenty shillings old Tenor, which with what I have already given her is her full share and part of my estate.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter Abigail, my silver tankard, also six of my large silver spoons, and also six of my teaspoons ; also I give to my said daughter Abigail out of my movable estate y^e sum of nine hundred pounds old Tenor, to be paid her by my executors hereafter named.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter Martha out of my movable estate y^e sum of eleven hundred pounds old Tenor, to be paid her when she shall arrive at y^e age of eighteen years ; but if she shall marry before she arrive to y^e age of eighteen years, then my will is she shall have it paid her at her marriage.

Item. I give and bequeath to my two sons, viz : Blackleach and Ebenezer, and to their heirs and assigns forever in equal proportion, all my housing and lands lying and being within y^e Colony of Connecticut or elsewhere, and my will is y^t my real estate herein given to my said two sons shall be divided and parted, but shall be improved by them together until my son Ebenezer arrive at y^e age of twenty-three years. And then my said son Blackleach shall part my said real estate into two equal parts, and my son Ebenezer shall choose which part he likes best, and furthermore my will is that if either of my said sons shall die without issue lawfully begotten, y^t then three quarters of y^e real estate y^t I have given him, shall be to my other son y^t shall survive ; and y^e other quarter my will is y^t if my son shall leave a widow y^t she shall have it during her natural life, and after her decease the said quarter part shall be equally divided among my afore named daughters ; and if my said son shall die without leaving a widow, then at y^e decease of my said son, y^e said quarter part shall be equally divided between my aforesaid daughters.

Item. My will is, and I do constitute and appoint my said wife Sarah, and my brother Joseph Jesup to be executors of this my last will and testament, hereby revoking all other wills by me heretofore made, declaring this and no other to be my last will and testament.

A handwritten signature in dark ink, reading "Edward Jesup". The script is cursive and elegant, with a large, flowing initial "E" and a long, sweeping underline.

Signed, published, pronounced and declared by y^e said Edward Jesup as his last will and testament, in presence of us witnesses.

ISABEL RUMSEY.

her
MARY + GUIRE.
mark

THADDEUS BURR.

On the sixth of March 1750/51, the Inventory of the estate was presented in court by Benjamin Rumsey, John Andrews, and John Hyde, *Appraisers*. Total amount, £22,524 8s. 7d.^a

37. Sarah Jesup (*Edward*⁸, *Edward*⁴, *Edward*¹), born in Green's Farms, Connecticut, 14 July, 1726, married, 1st, 11 Jan., 1744, Stephen Wakeman of the same place, born 10 March, 1717. (He had been previously married, his first wife having been Mary——, who died 16 Aug., 1741, in her 24th year, leaving a daughter, Eunice Wakeman, who married a Burritt.) Mr. Wakeman was a son of Capt. Joseph Wakeman, and grandson of the Rev. Samuel Wakeman, the second pastor of the First Congregational Church in Fairfield (1663–1693). He graduated at Yale College, class of 1738, was a farmer, and died 23 March, 1760, before reaching middle life. His will was dated 8 Feb., 1760, and probated in Fairfield April 1st of the same year; inventory, £5125. He mentions his daughter, Eunice Burritt, and the five surviving children of his second marriage, one having died. The records of the Green's Farms church say that he and his wife "received covenant"^b 19 March, 1758.

The college diploma of Stephen Wakeman is so ancient and quaint a document that a copy is given below, with the translation. It was written entirely with a pen, many of the capital letters handsomely illuminated, and on a piece of parchment about

^a Fairfield County Probate Records, volume for the years 1748–55.

^b A practice, now obsolete, then prevailed of admitting all persons of moral life to partial membership in the Congre-

gational churches of New England, upon their public acceptance of the church covenant. They did not usually commune, but their children were baptized.

twelve by fourteen inches. It has been presented to the Library of Yale College by Mrs. Julia (Wakeman) Jesup, of Southport, a great-granddaughter. The document reads as follows:—

Omnibus et Singulis has literas lecturis, Salutem in Domino: Vobis votum sit quod STEPHANUM WAKEMAN candidatum primum in Artibus Gradum completentem tam probavimus quam approbavimus, quem examine sufficiente previo approbatum nobis placet Titulo Graduque Artium liberalium Baccalaurei et adornare et condecorare. In, cujus rei majorem Fidem, et plenius testimonium Sigillum Collegii Yalensis quo in hac Parte utimur, Præsentibus apponi fecimus.

Datum a Collegio predicto quod est
in Novo Portu Connecticuten-
sium, Sep^{bris} 13, A.D., 1738.^a

ELISEUS WILLIAMS, *Rector.*

SAMUEL WHITMAN,

JARED ELIOT,

SAMUEL WOODBRIDGE,

JONATHAN MARSH,

SAMUEL COOK,

SAMUEL WHITTLESEY,

JOSEPH NOYES.

Curatores.

The autographs are of interest and are still quite legible. The seal has long since disappeared. It is noteworthy that in the college catalogue his name heads the list of the fifteen who comprised his class, the arrangement having something to do with the existing ideas connected with social position.

The six children of this family were:—

44. STEPHEN WAKEMAN, bap. 25 Nov., 1744; m. Sarah Whitehead, 29 June, 1789. He was a farmer. Eventually he sold his homestead in Green's Farms and removed with his family

^a To all and singular who shall read these letters, greeting in the Lord. Know that we have examined Stephen Wakeman, a candidate for the first degree in Arts, as we have seen best, and that we determine to honor and adorn him, approved by a sufficient examination, with the title and degree of Bachelor of Liberal

Arts. For the greater assurance and fuller proof of this we have caused to be affixed to these presents the seal of Yale College which we employ here.

Given at the College aforesaid which is in New Haven, Connecticut, Sept. 13, 1738.

to Ballston, N. Y., and his descendants now reside in that State. Where and how he died were never known. After a visit in Green's Farms he started on his way to his New York home with a considerable sum of money in his possession, and was never seen again.

45. SARAH WAKEMAN, bap. 10 Aug., 1746.

- 46. JESUP WAKEMAN, bap. 25 Sept., 1748; m. Amelia, dau. of Nehemiah Banks of Greenfield, 29 Dec., 1768, and d. 2 Jan., 1780. He was the father of *Banks Wakeman*, whose family is now represented in Green's Farms by those well known agriculturists, Talcott B. and Henry B. Wakeman. Another son was *Jesup Wakeman* of Southport, b. 12 Feb., 1771; d. 4 May, 1844. He m. Esther Dimon, 29 May, 1796, and had eight children: Susan (Mrs. Jesup Scott), William Webb, Maurice, Zalmon Bradley, Jesup Banks, Julia Frances (Mrs. Ebenezer Jesup), Esther Dimon (Mrs. Crapo), and Cornelia (Mrs. Warren D. Gookin).^a The family has always been one of wealth and influence.

47. MARY WAKEMAN, bap. 17 March, and d. 29 Oct., 1751.

48. MARY WAKEMAN, 2d, bap. 31 Dec., 1752, m. 20 Dec., 1781, Jonathan Banks of Greenfield.

49. BETSEY WAKEMAN, bap. 1 June, 1755.

Mrs. Sarah (Jesup) Wakeman married, 2d (2 June, 1768), Capt. David Banks of Greenfield, who had no children. She was his second wife, and died in 1805, aged 78. Her mother, the widow of Capt. Edward Jesup, resided with her from 1772 to 1780.

38. Elizabeth Jesup (*Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Green's Farms, Conn., 13 Feb., 1728, married Thomas Couch, son of Thomas Couch, of the same place, 25 Feb., 1750, and died 25 Nov., 1815, aged 87 years, 9 mos. Ensign Thomas Couch died 4 Dec., 1764, in his 39th year. They "renewed covenant" 23 Dec., 1750.

Their seven children were: —

^a Mr. Gookin graduated at Dartmouth College in 1830.

50. THOMAS COUCH, b. 12 Feb., 1751; m. 2 April, 1772, Sarah, dau. of Jonathan Nash^a of Fairfield, and d. in Redding, 16 March, 1817. He served in the Revolution of 1776 through the entire war, and was present with General Montgomery at the siege of Quebec. "Their meeting-house and most of their movables were burned in the Revolution by the enemy; therefore they fled from Green's Farms to Redding." Mrs. Ebenezer Hawley of Ridgefield was a daughter, and Thomas Nash Couch, and E. B. Sanford of Redding are grandchildren. Eleven children: 1. *Sarah Couch*, b. 9 Aug., 1773, d. young. 2. *Thomas Couch*, b. 23 Sept., 1774. 3. *Jonathan Couch*, b. 13 Feb., 1777, father of Major-Gen. Darius-Nash Couch, distinguished in the late Civil War.^b 4. *Sarah Couch*, b. 18 Sept., 1779. 5. *Nathan Couch*, b. 25 Sept. 1781. 6. *Esther Couch*, b. 14 Dec., 1783. 7. *Moses Couch*, b. 2 Oct., 1786. 8. *Edward Couch*, b. 7 March, 1789. 9. *Hezekiah Couch*, b. 14 March, 1791. 10. *Mary Couch*, b. 21 April, 1793. 11. *John Couch*, b. 28 July, 1795.^c
51. SIMON COUCH, b. 6 Nov. (bap. 12 Nov.), 1752, settled in Redding; m. 7 Jan., 1776, Eleanor, dau. of Jonathan Nash of Fairfield, and d. 16 April, 1829. Ten children: 1. *Elizabeth Couch*, b. 9 Oct., 1776. 2. *Jessup Nash Couch*,^d b. 3 Aug., 1778, Judge of the Ohio Superior Court. 3. *Seth Couch*, b. 31 Aug., 1780. 4. *Eleanor Couch*, b. 26 Aug., 1782. 5. *Simon*

^a The landed estate of the brothers Thomas and Simon Couch, in Redding, was obtained through their alliance with the family of Jonathan Nash.

^b DARIUS NASH COUCH, b. in Southeast New York, of Redding parents, 23 July, 1822, graduated at West Point in 1846; served in the Mexican war 1847-48, and at various posts until 30 April, 1855, when he resigned and engaged in business. Living then at Taunton, Mass., he resumed his sword at the outbreak of the civil war, as Colonel of the Seventh Mass. Vols., and in 1862 became Major-General, serving until the close of the war, in 1865. That year he was

Democratic candidate for Governor of Massachusetts; then U. S. Collector at Boston, 1866-67; and afterward president of a Virginia mining and manufacturing company. (Johnson's Encyc.) He now resides at Norwalk, Conn.

^c Todd's Hist. of Redding, p. 189.

^d "JESSUP NASH COUCH, graduated at Yale College in 1802; removed to Chillicothe, Ohio, in 1804, where he practised law until appointed Judge of the Superior Court of the State in 1815. This office he held until his death, in 1821. In the war of 1812 he was aid-de-camp to Governor Meigs of Ohio, and bearer of despatches to General Hull."

- Couch*,^a b. 1 Dec., 1784. 6. *Nash Couch*, b. 23 April, 1787. 7. *Priscilla Couch*, b. 27 June, 1790. 8. *Edward Couch*, b. 14 July, 1792. 9. *Simon A. Couch*, b. 6 Dec., 1794. 10. *Caroline Couch*, b. 23 June, 1801.
52. SARAH COUCH, b. 30 March, 1754; d. in 1815; m. 14 Oct., 1772, Hezekiah Banks (b. in Greenfield; d. in Easton in 1812, aged 64), and had eight children: 1. *Sturges Banks*, b. 1773; m. a Gould; d. in Weston, aged 44, and had one child only. 2. *Sarah Banks*, b. 1775; m. Captain Joseph Hill, of Liberty, Sullivan County, N. Y., and d. there, aged 94. They had 8 children, and have very numerous descendants living in the same county. One grandson (son of her dau. Sarah who m. a son of Judge Crary, of Liberty) Horace Staples Crary, now lives in Binghampton. 3. *Hezekiah Banks, Jr.*, b. 1777; m. Rhuamah Betts, and d. aged 95, and has a large posterity. The Rev. George W. Banks, of Guilford, Conn. (Yale, 1863), is a grandson. 4. *Patty Banks*, b. 1780; d. April, 1858; in 1798 m. John Staples,^b whose oldest son, Horace Staples, now (1886) 84 years old, is an active and prominent citizen of Westport. Horace Staples was born on the old Greenfield homestead, much of which he still owns; is President of the First National Bank, of Westport; founder of the "Staples High School" of the same town, and a man of large public spirit. He has a son (Capt. William G. Staples) and several grandchildren. His second wife, "Charrey" Couch, was a granddaughter of Thomas Couch and Elizabeth Jessup. A younger brother (there were five children), Edward Jesup Staples (b. 1811; d. 1862), lived in Bridgeport. 5. *Mary Banks*, b. 1783; m. Sherwood Seeley, of Easton, and d. aged 96, leaving three children. Edward Seeley, of Easton, is a grandson. 6. *Arcte Banks*, b. 1788; m. William Nichols; d. aged 27, leaving no children. 7. *Jesup Banks*, b. 1791; m.

^a "Simon Couch, graduating at Yale in 1804, settled at Marion, Ohio, and practised medicine until his death, in 1826. — Todd's *Hist. of Redding, Conn.*

^b Capt. John Staples was the son of John Staples of Greenfield, b. 1776; d.

27 Nov., 1861. The father was deacon of the Baptist Church, in Stratfield (now Bridgeport), for 30 years, and the son after him held the office for 46 years more.

- Laura Sherwood ; d. aged 71. Charles Banks of Bridgeport is his son. 8. *Walter Banks*, of Easton, b. 1793, and still living (1886) ; m. 1st, Miranda Adams, 2d, Hannah Betts, has had several children, one of whom is Edwin Banks, of Bridgeport.
53. ELIZABETH COUCH, b. 23 Jan., 1756 ; m. Noah Hanford, sometimes called "of Norwalk," and sometimes "of Fairfield." He d. before 1781, when his estate was inventoried, and she d. before 1783, when the inventory of her estate is recorded. Their children were two : 1. *Ebenezer Hanford*, a minor in 1790, when the Probate Court appointed, as his guardian, his uncle, Moses Sherwood. 2. *Hezekiah Hanford*, whose guardian, in 1792, was his uncle, Gideon Couch.
54. GIDEON COUCH, b. 12 Sept., 1757 ; m. Eleanor Wakeman, of Greenfield, 26 Dec., 1781. Six children : 1-2. *Gideon* and *Charrey*, died quite young, 3 Sept., 1796. 3. *Wakeman Couch*, bap. 29 May, 1785, now (1883) represented by Rufus Couch and Mrs. Burritt Wakeman, of Westport. 4. *Gideon Couch*, bap. 18 Jan., 1789, and d. 1846, unmarried. 5. *Eli Couch*, bap. 24 July, 1791, who m. Matilda Jennings, 27 Jan., 1827, and left children, — John and William, of Green's Farms, and Mrs. Horace Smith, of Bridgeport. 6. *Charrey Couch*, 2d, b. 11 Feb., 1802, and d. 1881 (Mrs. Horace Staples).
55. MARY COUCH, bap. 15 May, 1760 ; d. in Green's Farms, Conn., 13 May, 1824, aged 64, her death being hastened by the severe shock she received on seeing a man killed at her own door while felling a tree. She m. 1st (5 May, 1784), "Cornet" Moses Sherwood, of the Revolutionary army of 1776 ; 2d, (15 March, 1800), Aaron Sherwood (d. 20 June, 1835, aged 68), by whom she had one child, *Moses Aaron Sherwood*. This son graduated at Yale College, in 1824, married, and had by his wife, Catharine G. Sherwood, two sons and two daughters. The sons George and Wallace, died young, but descendants of the daus. are still living. Moses A. Sherwood d. in Green's Farms, 18 Feb., 1848, aged 43.
56. STEPHEN COUCH, b. in Fairfield, Conn., 4 May, 1763, m. 29 Jan., 1784,^a Ann Edmond, b. in Woodbury, Conn., 18 March, 1764,

^a Fairfield, Conn., Town Records.

a dau. of Robert Edmond, of Ridgefield, and sister of Hon. William Edmond (Y. C. 1777), member of Congress from Conn., 1798-1801, and Judge of the State Supreme Court, 1805-19. Another brother, David Edmond (Y. C. 1796), was a distinguished lawyer in Vergennes, Vt. About 1789, Mr. Couch emigrated to the northern part of the State of New Hampshire, then known as the "Cohos country," now the counties of Grafton and Coös. The Grafton County records show that in that year he purchased, for seventy pounds, one hundred acres of land in the town of Landaff. In the deed he is spoken of as "Stephen Couch, joiner." In subsequent deeds he is designated, "trader, inn-keeper, and husbandman." About 1795 he removed to Bath, the next town, and the county records show that until 1811 he was largely engaged in the purchase and sale of lands. One who knew him well,^a says "he was a very energetic and popular business man, and largely controlled the business of the town up to about the time of the war of 1812. He also dealt extensively in real estate in Bath and other towns. He built two houses and put up a forge for making bar-iron." His son-in-law,^b says that "he devoted the last years of his life to developing the mineral resources of the Connecticut valley, bringing into notice the quarries of mica in Grafton, N. H. ; organizing the Franconia Iron Works of which he was the first agent, and which first manufactured iron from the ore found in Lisbon ; and forming two companies in Vermont for the manufacture of copperas, which, after his death, were merged into one at Thetford." He and his wife both died suddenly of spotted fever, at the age of 49, in 1813 ; she, on the 6th of April, and he, on the 21st, and both are buried in Bath. They had seven children ; —

1. *Elizabeth Fessup Couch*,^c b. in Fairfield, Conn., 28 April, 1785 ; m. John Hall, at Derryfield, N. H., 14 April, 1807. They lived in Manchester, where she d. 2 Dec., 1858, aged 73. He

^a Col. J. H. Johnson, of Bath, N. H., now 82 years of age (1883).

^b Hon. Robert Morrison, of Northwood, N. H.

^c Walter Banks, of Easton, Conn., now (1884) in his 92d year, remembers when in 1807 his uncle, Stephen Couch, and his cousin, Elizabeth (Betsey), visited friends in Conn.

also d. there. Four children : (1) Stephen Couch Hall, who lives in Reno, Nev. ; (2) Edmond Hall, d. young, in Manchester ; (3) Ann Hall, m. Lycurgus Sherman, and d. in Castleton, Vt., leaving a son, John Sherman ; (4) Henry Hall, m. and lived in Manchester.

2. *Mary Sherwood Couch*, b. in Fairfield, Conn., 31 March, 1788 ; m. Nathan Applebee, of Wells River, Vt., 1808, and d. there, 3 April, 1869. He enlisted in the war of 1812 and was not again heard from. Their only child, Eliza Applebee, b. 10 Feb., 1811, in Franconia, N. H., m. Marcus Morton, of Wells River, Vt., of whose five children one survives, Henry Couch Morton, of Hoboken, N. J.

3. *Catharine Smith Couch*, b. in Landaff, N. H., 1 April, 1792 ; m. in 1822 Mahlon Cottrill. "She possessed in a remarkable degree the administrative ability which made her celebrated as a hostess. She d. in Montpelier, Vt., 28 April, 1861. Mr. Cottrill, b. in Bridport, Vt., in 1797, came to Montpelier in 1826, and was for many years (until 1856) proprietor of the Pavilion Hotel, known both in and out of the State as the prince of landlords and identified with every public interest. He was an extensive mail contractor, favorably known at Washington city. He d. in Kansas City, Mo., 20 Oct., 1864, while superintending the execution of a contract with the Government for carrying the U. S. Mail from that city to Santa Fé." They had seven children : (1) Wm. Hutchins Cottrill, b. 6 June, 1823, m. Frances, dau. of Dr. Hall, of Burlington, Vt., and was a popular hotel keeper in Appleton, Wis. Had one child, Julia Cottrill, m. and living (1883) in Milwaukee. (2) Lyman Hawley Cottrill, b. 16 May, 1825, m. and lived in Oshkosh, Wis., and d. in Oregon, Nov., 1877. He left one son, Mahlon Cottrill, now (1883) in Berlin, Wis. (3) Charles Edward Huntington Cottrill, b. 11 July, 1826 ; d. 3 Feb., 1833. (4) George Washington Cottrill, b. 18 May, 1828, grad. Univ. of Vt., 1847 ; is a lawyer of wealth in New York city. (5) Henry Clay Cottrill, b. 26 June, 1830 ; d. 12 Feb., 1833. (6) Jedd Philo Clarke Cottrill, b. 15 April, 1832, grad. Univ. of Vt., 1852 ; a lawyer of wide reputation in Milwaukee, Wis.

He has been District Attorney of Milwaukee County (1865-66), member of the commission of three appointed by the Supreme Court to revise the statutes of the State, and in 1874 elected Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of Free and Accepted Masons of Wisconsin; m., and has several children.^a (7) Charles Mahlon Cottrill, b. 20 Oct., 1834, went to Oshkosh in 1849; in 1859 settled in Milwaukee, where he has ever since been connected with the steamboat business. He is married.

4. *Stephen Edmond Couch*, b. Bath, N. H., 28 June, 1794; removed with his family to Compton, Canada, in 1822 or 1823, where he purchased and cleared a heavily timbered farm. He d. of exposure in a winter's storm at St. Cesaire, on his way to Montreal, 12 March, 1833. He m. Sarah Hibbard, sister of David Hibbard, of Bath, 18 April, 1816. She d. in Compton, 16 March, 1852. Seven children: (1) Sally Ann Couch, b. in Bath, 1817, lived in Manchester, N. H., where she had built a house and was about to be married, when she suddenly died, aged 21. (2) Harriet Couch, b. in Bath, 1818, m. Daniel Osgood Danforth, who d. in South Merrimac, Dec., 1883, leaving four children, — Stephen Danforth, who d. in the army during the civil war; John Danforth, m. and living in Nashua; Catharine Danforth (Mrs. J. R. Carr), with whom, in Manchester, her mother now lives; and George Danforth. (3) Mary A. Couch, b. in Bath, 1819, m. Frederick T. Bowen, of Canada, and had three children, — Sarah Joy Keith Bowen, b. in Canada, m. Albert E. Cole, of Burnett, Wis., and has four children (Jedd Willis Cole, George W. T. Cole, Albert Edward Cole, and Ruth Virginia Cole); Katie Maria Bowen, who d. in Pardeeville, Wis., 8 July, 1860, aged 7 yrs., 9 mos.; and Josephine Grace Bowen, who d. in the same place, 28 July, 1861, aged 3 yrs., 7 mos. (4) Catharine Couch, b. in Bath, 1822, m. Jesse Mann of that place, in 1855. Both are now dead. Four children: Quincy A. Mann, b. 1856, lives in Worcester, Mass., in the employ of the Boston and Albany R. R.; Orville Mann, b. 1859, station-agent at Hancock, Minn.; and Henry Mann,

^a Vermont Historical Magazine, vol. iv., and The History of Milwaukee, Wis.

b. 1866, with his brother in Worcester ; and one dau., d. at the age of eight. (5) Lois Wells Couch, b. in Compton, Canada, 1823, m. Levi Henry of the same place, and d. in 1864. Two daus., — Susan, d. 1883, and Mary, now (1884) living with the father. (6) Mahlon Cottrill Couch, b. in Compton, 1826, m. Nancy Martin, of Compton. He d. 1 Aug., 1882, leaving four children, who with the mother occupy the homestead, — Stephen Edmond Couch ; Avery Hollis Couch ; Daniel Marcellus Couch ; and Hattie Ruth Couch. (7) Dorcas E. Couch, b. in Compton, 1828, d. in infancy.

5. *Ann Edmond Couch*, b. in Bath, N. H., 15 June, 1796 ; m. 25 Sept., 1825, in Northwood, N. H. (by the Rev. Josiah Prentice), Robert Morrison, and died in Northwood, 1 Jan., 1872. After the sudden deaths of both her parents, in 1813, she taught school in Northwood and vicinity a number of years until her marriage, advancing her own education meanwhile by attendance upon the academies in Kingston, and in Bradford, Mass., where she was a close student. Mr. Morrison was a native of Northwood, b. 30 June, 1797, and d. in the same town, 23 Nov., 1884, in his 88th year. He had an academical education ; taught school until 1824-25, when he attended medical lectures at Harvard University. Receiving an appointment as teacher in one of the public schools of Portsmouth, N. H., he taught for ten years, the last three keeping a private school ; was Superintendent of the public institutions of the city for five years, until 1841, when he was elected to the State Legislature. The same year he was made Superintendent of the "Boston Asylum and Farm School for Indigent Boys," holding this position for fifteen years. Mrs. Morrison was here his efficient assistant, some of the most interesting portions of the yearly Reports being written by her, as well as more or less of the "Farm School Hymns" used by the children. Returning to Portsmouth in 1856, he was three times elected mayor of the city (1857-59). He then purchased a farm in Northwood in sight of the old homestead where he was born, and there resided until his death. He was at this time one of the oldest members of the Masonic Fraternity in

the State, having joined in 1818. The Northwood Lodge bears his name. They had two children, both born in Portsmouth: (1) Ann Edmond Morrison, b. 16 April, 1834; m. in Boston, 28 Jan., 1853, Thomas M. Thompson, a lawyer, and lives in New York city. They have had two children; one d. in infancy, the other, James Willson Thompson, b. in Chicago, 9 Nov., 1876. (2) Augusta Elizabeth Morrison, b. 31 May, 1839, m. in Portsmouth, N. H., Edward N. Fuller, now (1884) editor of the "Tacoma News," New Tacoma, Washington Territory; has had four children, one (Mrs. Fisher) is married and living (1884) in Peoria, Ill., and has three children.^a

6. *George Washington Couch*, b. in Bath, 16 May, 1802. Nothing appears to have been known about him for many years, and he is thought to be dead (1883). He had two children.

7. *Robert Thomas Couch*, b. in Franconia, 25 Feb., 1808, and d., aged nine mos.

39. **Mary Jesup** (*Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Green's Farms, Conn., 28 Sept., 1729, married, 1st, John Morehouse of the same place, 16 May, 1745. He was the son of Gideon Morehouse, a man of wealth, and died 13 June, 1753, his father having died on the 12th May, preceding. Administration on his estate was granted to Mary, the widow, 9 Aug., 1753.

Children of 1st marriage, five: —

57. GIDEON MOREHOUSE, b. 17 Dec., 1746.

58. EDWARD MOREHOUSE, b. 3 April, 1748.

59. MARY MOREHOUSE, b. 23 Nov., 1749.

60. JOHN MOREHOUSE, b. 25 Aug., 1751; d. 27 Dec., 1795.

61. JOSEPH MOREHOUSE, b. 11 June, 1753.

Mary (Jesup) Morehouse married, 2d, Gershom Sturges, son of Jeremiah Sturges of Fairfield, 30 July, 1854. He was born 8 Sept., 1730, one of a family of twelve, of which seven were

^a Account of Mr. Morrison furnished by his niece, Mrs. Daniel P. Mason, of Northwood, N. H.

sons. He died 15 March, 1762. The Probate Records of the town note that the inventory of his estate was accepted 20 Aug., 1762.

Children of the 2d marriage, three: —

62. ANN STURGES, bap. 23 March, 1755.

63. MARTHA STURGES, bap. 1 Oct., 1758.

64. SARAH STURGES, bap. 3 Aug., 1760.

Mary (Jesup) Sturges married, 3d, Lieut. Samuel Taylor of Norwalk, 7 Feb., 1765, who lived in Green's Farms, and died there in 1805 at the age of 72. He was the son of Reuben and Eunice Taylor, and his great-grandfather was John Taylor, of Northampton, Mass. His will was probated in Fairfield, 22 April, 1805, and in it are mentioned his wife (elsewhere in the records called "Mary"), his daughters Eunice and Mary, and his sons Moses and Jesup.

Green's Farms Records mention the following five children of this 3d marriage: —

65. JESUP TAYLOR, d. 21 Aug., 1833, aged 68; b. therefore about 1765. He m. Sarah Coley and had several children: *Moses Jesup Taylor*; *Hezekiah Coley Taylor*, the father of Edward Jesup Taylor (late Judge of Probate), and of Arthur Taylor, both of Green's Farms; *Anna Coley Taylor* (mother of Silas Burr Sherwood, now Judge of Probate in Westport); *Samuel J. Taylor*, etc.

66. MOSES TAYLOR, bap. 4 July, 1769; m. Abigail Morehouse in 1796; no children.

67. PATTY TAYLOR, bap. 2 July, 1771.

68. GERSHOM TAYLOR, bap. 6 July, 1772. As there is nothing more known of these two, they may have died in infancy.

69. NANCY TAYLOR, bap. 30 April, 1775 (Mrs. Duncomb), who has living descendants.

In addition to the above it is certain that Lieut. Samuel Taylor had *three* children besides, and by a previous marriage as is supposed, viz: —

70. SAMUEL TAYLOR, drowned 1 Aug., 1774, returning from Stony Brook, L. I., with a boatload of oysters, in company with Moses Jennings.
71. MARY TAYLOR (Mrs. Abraham Morehouse), who had six children.
72. EUNICE TAYLOR (Mrs. Aaron Jennings), the mother of the venerable *Jesup Taylor Jennings*, now (1885) in his 87th year,^a whose son is the Rev. William Jesup Jennings of Redding.

That Mary (Jesup) Sturges was the *second* wife of Lieutenant Taylor is inferred from the fact that her dowry as the widow of John Morehouse in 1753 was not distributed to his heirs until 1815, when the death of "Mary Taylor, aged 85," is recorded,^b which corresponds with the age Mary Jesup would have reached at that date.

40. Abigail Jesup (*Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 9 May, 1731, in Fairfield, Conn., married 17 Jan., 1751, John Allen of Fairfield, a physician of large practice and great popularity; the son of Gideon Allen and Ann, the daughter of Nathaniel Burr. He was born 5 Dec., 1710. At the burning of Fairfield by the British in 1779, his house and property to the value of £830 was destroyed, and he then removed to the town of New Fairfield, to that part now known as the town of Sherman, where he died 21 Dec., 1798, aged 88 years, 10 days. His wife died 4 July, 1773, before his removal.

They had eight children, born in Fairfield: —

73. GIDEON ALLEN, b. 19 Oct., 1751; d. in Sherman, 22 Nov., 1824; farmer and unmarried.
74. ABIGAIL ALLEN, b. 13 March, 1753; m. Feb., 1773, John Fairchild of Stratford, who d. in Durham, Conn., Sept., 1777, aged 26. They had one son, *Robert Fairchild*, b. 19 Jan., 1775, who m. Esther, dau. of John Brooks, 10 Aug., 1795 (b. 11 Aug., 1776 and d. 19 Dec., 1819). Robert was grad. at Yale College, 1793, and d. 9 July, 1835. He was appointed Marshal of Connecticut by President Madison in 1809 and

^a Mr. Jesup Taylor Jennings died 16 April, 1885.

^b See Green's Farms Church Records.

reappointed by President Monroe, serving until 1821. He was afterwards Judge of Probate. He was of the sixth generation from Thomas Fairchild, the first of the name in Stratford. He had thirteen children: (1) John Fairchild, b. 1796, d. unm. 1829. (2) Maria Fairchild, b. 1798. (3) Julia Ann Fairchild, b. 1800, d. 1806. (4) Robert George Fairchild, b. Dec., 1802, m. Sarah Brintnall of Troy, N. Y., and in 1860 had two children. (5) Jane Emeline Fairchild, b. 1805, dec'd. (6) Alfred Fairchild, b. 1807, drowned 1832. (7) Julia Fairchild, b. 1809, d. 1838, in Troy, N. Y., at the house of Lemuel Brintnall. (8) Frederick Fairchild, b. 1812, d. 1862. (9-11) Cornelia, Catharine, and Sidney Fairchild (triplets), b. and d. 1814. (12) Henry Fairchild, b. 19 Aug., 1815, the day his great-grandfather, Rev. Nathan Birdseye (Yale, 1736) was 101 years old. He m. Eliza Shelton and in 1860 had two children. (13) Samuel Allen Fairchild, b. 1819, lived in Ohio and had no children. The mother died within an hour of his birth.

75. MARTHA ALLEN, b. 1 April, 1755.

76. ANN ALLEN, b. 19 Jan., 1757, was the first wife of William Silliman, son of Gold S. Silliman; m. 22 Sept., 1774; d. 14 Jan. 1776, in Fairfield.

77. JOHN ALLEN, b. 14 Aug., 1759; m. Elizabeth Maltby 29 Nov., 1803. She d. 3 Jan., 1839, leaving at least two children: *Julia Allen*, who m. a Mr. Gerow, and *Ann Allen*, who m. Walter B. Ferris; all lived at the West.

78. JAMES ALLEN, b. 14 July, 1762; m. 25 March, 1804, Abigail Dimon, dau. of William Dimon of Southport. Two children: 1. *Harriet Dimon Allen*, b. 9 April, 1805. 2. *John Allen*, 3d, b. 24 April, 1807; d. 1 Feb., 1825. Harriet D. Allen m. 24 Oct., 1826, George Taylor, M.D.^a of New Milford, b. 24 Aug. 1802, and d. 14 Jan., 1881, having been in medical practice in that town for fifty-four years. Mrs. Taylor died 19 Jan., 1847. Of Dr. George Taylor's two children, Charles Taylor, b. 24

^a DR. GEORGE TAYLOR was son of Col. William Taylor, and grandson of the Rev. Nathaniel Taylor. He graduated at Yale Medical School in 1824, but prac-

tised Homœopathy, and was the first to do so in the State. He was repeatedly a member of the Legislature and prominent as a Democrat.

Feb., 1829, grad. M.D. in 1852, at the Med. College, Geneva, N. Y., and since 1854 has practised Homœopathy in his native town; m. 15 Jan., 1861, Olivia Craft of Quaker Hill, Dutchess County, N. Y., and has had three children: (1) Maggie Taylor, b. 28 Oct., 1861; (2) Harriet Allen Taylor, b. 30 Dec., 1864; and (3) William Harry Taylor, b. 7 April, 1868, d. 10 May, 1872. Harriet Allen Taylor, the second of the two children of Dr. George Taylor, b. 17 Dec., 1831, m. 30 May, 1854, Hon. Thomas E. Stewart, lawyer, of New York city. They have one son, George Taylor Stewart, M.D., b. 25 Nov., 1855, now practising medicine in the same city.

79. SAMUEL ALLEN, b. 3 Aug., 1765; d. 27 Nov., 1837, in Sherman; farmer and unmarried.

80. SARAH ALLEN, b. 25 Dec., 1768; d. in Sherman, 15 May, 1847, unmarried.

Three of the sons of Dr. Allen were at different times members of the State Legislature. Gideon Allen represented the town of New Fairfield from 1779 to 1790, and again in 1794, and the town of Sherman (previously a part of New Fairfield) in 1806. Samuel Allen represented New Fairfield in 1791-1792, also in 1801-1802, and Sherman in 1803-1804. Samuel Allen was representative for Sherman in 1814.

41. Blackleach Jesup (*Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*,¹), was born in Green's Farms, Conn., 14 Dec., 1735, but lived the greater part of his life in Wilton, where he died 22 March, 1816,^a at the house of his granddaughter Lydia (Mrs. John Dunning), while there on a visit.^b He was three times married, and the father of a patriarchal family of nineteen children. According to the provisions of his father's will (cited above), the portion of the landed estate, inherited by himself and his younger brother Ebenezer, was not divided until 1762, when the latter had reached the age designated, that of twenty-three,—his college course having been completed in 1760, and his professional studies during the years

^a Family Bible of Benjamin Jesup, of Schodack, N. Y.

^b Statement of a great-grandson, Richard Dunning, of North Wilton.

that followed. The elder brother then, as directed in the will, divided the property into two portions, and the choice, as stipulated, was offered to the younger. Ebenezer preferring the homestead, Blackleach took the Wilton farm, and about the same time removed there with his family. He may have done so in 1761, as the baptism of his second child is recorded there at that date. The eldest child was baptized in Green's Farms in 1759, the parents, according to custom, having "received covenant" the same year. Wilton was then a parish in the town of Norwalk, having been organized in 1725. In 1802 it became a distinct town.

The farm of Blackleach was finely located on the high ground in the eastern part of the parish, which still retains its original name, Harry's Ridge.^a An old resident^b there told the writer in 1880 that it was so named for "Harry," the negro-servant, who with his squad was sent in advance to make the first clearing, and prepare for the first occupation of the land. Here he established himself on his six hundred acres, cultivated by his African slaves, and lived much as did the other farmers, his neighbors, — "planters" they were called. As his children began life for themselves, he gave to each a negro. One, named Tom, is still remembered, who once belonged to his son Joseph. After the New York act of emancipation, he went to Saratoga Springs as waiter in one of the fashionable hotels, was prospered, and was known as "Thomas S. Jesup."

Blackleach, like his father, was interested in the West India trade, and in similar business enterprises, his vessels sailing from Norwalk. The Wilton homestead has now passed entirely into other hands, his numerous descendants having, for the most part, removed to other portions of the country. One field, however, is still known as the "Jesup Lot."

Blackleach Jesup was one of the most prominent men in his portion of the town. During the war for Independence, he took

^a So named in the inventory of his father's estate. In Norwalk Records wrongly called "Harris's Ridge."

^b Mrs. Isaac Sterling.

the patriot side, requiring not a little decision of character in a section of country where a great diversity of sentiment prevailed, and within fifty miles of New York city, the headquarters of the British army. Wilton and its vicinity being a hilly region, distant eight to ten miles from the coast-line, was a refuge for many who fled from the border warfare between Whig and Tory that raged throughout Westchester County in the adjoining State, and which made it also often necessary, on the approach of the enemy by sea, to withdraw from the shore inland. To all such, the house and home of Blackleach offered protection.

When the Continental Congress of 1775 proposed the policy of non-intercourse with the mother country, Norwalk appointed a committee to see that this policy was carried out, and Blackleach Jesup was one of this committee. He was also one of the committee of inspection, whose business it was to see that the arms and military equipments of the citizens were in order in case of any emergency; and in 1778 his name was added to the committee chosen to supply the wants of the families of the soldiers absent in the Continental army.

Several of his living grandchildren (1884) are quite positive that he at one time thought of removing to Jessup's Landing on the upper waters of the Hudson, where his Loyalist cousins were living just before the Revolution, but changed his plan because not pleased with the country. His change of plan is explained by others on account of annoyance received, when he reached there, from the Indians. The Land Papers, in the office of the Secretary of State of New York at Albany, show that in 1774 he purchased a tract of land of his cousin, Joseph Jessup, Jun., in what is now Warren County, Joseph giving a bond in the sum of £120 to deliver a patent for the same, so soon as paid for. As two years only elapsed before the loyalists fled to Canada, it is probable the bargain was never closed; and this may explain, in part at least, the story of his removal. In April, 1794, he purchased of John Townsend, for £840, one hundred and forty acres of land in Fredrickstown (afterwards Franklin, now Patterson), in

Putnam County, N. Y., and removed there from Connecticut with his family. In 1803, he and Mary his wife (Mrs. Mary Sturges), mortgage this property for \$850 to Samuel Towner, and in 1805 he buys another home of one Abraham A. Van Valkenburgh in the town of Schodack, Rensselaer County, and near the Hudson River.^a This house is still standing. A portion of this property he conveyed to his son Henry in 1806, and in 1808 both joined in a deed, together with their wives, in conveyance of all their property to Thomas Hitchcock.^b This son lived in Schodack until he removed to Michigan, in 1840, and it is probable that his father spent the few remaining years of his life with him.

Blackleach married, 1st, Sarah Stebbins, of Ridgefield, 23 Feb., 1757, who died 9 May, 1768, aged 32. He had by her six children, the last four, and possibly the last five, born in Wilton:—

+81. JOSEPH, b. 9 Feb. (bap. 9 July), 1759, in Green's Farms.

82. SARAH, b. 15 Feb. (bap. 22 Mar.), 1761; d. 30 April, 1765.^c

+83. JAMES^d EDWARD, b. 25 Oct. (bap. 5 Dec.), 1762.

+84. BLACKLEACH, Jr., b. 4 Aug. (bap. 23 Sept.), 1764.

+85. BENJAMIN, b. 19 May (bap. 22 June), 1766.

86. EBENEZER, b. 8 May, 1768; went to sea when fourteen as cabin-boy, becoming in time the captain of a schooner trading between Norwalk and the West Indies, of which his father was half-owner. "He was a bright, jovial man, usually leaving home in high spirits. As he left on his last voyage it is remembered that he turned back and remarked, with unusual seriousness, that if he but owned a good farm, he would never go to sea again." Neither he nor his vessel ever returned. Both were lost about March, 1794, on the return voyage from Jamaica to New York. It is said, also, that he visited the East Indies, as indicated by various articles of curiosity still in possession of the family, and which he brought home with him.

^a Land Records, Dutchess Co., N. Y.

^b Land Records, Rensselaer Co., N. Y.

^c Another family record says: b. 16 Feb.; d. 13 April.

^d In the Wilton Church Records, the name is "Edward."

Blackleach married, 2d, Mary Kellogg, of Wilton, 3 Nov., 1768. They were married by Rev. Isaac Lewis, pastor of the church, and both were received as members in 1770. She died, 3 Feb., 1796.

They had thirteen children, all born in Wilton: —

+87. MARY, b. 9 Dec., 1769.

88. SAMUEL, b. 22 April, 1771; d. 7 July, 1775.

+89. SARAH, b. 22 Jan., 1773.

90. ANN, b. 14 Dec., 1774; d. 22 July, 1775.

91. ANN, b. 11 May,^a 1776; d. 28 Oct., 1790.

+92. ESTHER, b. 2 Nov., 1777.

93. SAMUEL, b. 11 July, 1779; d. in Illinois, as the result of an accident.

94. RICHARD, b. 28 Jan.,^b 1781; d. 30 Jan., 1781.

95. RICHARD, b. 9 April, 1782; was a sailor, left home when quite young, and was lost at sea, time and place not certainly known.

+96. HENRY, b. 29 Feb., 1784.

97. ELIZABETH, b. 5 Feb., 1786; d. 24 May, 1794.^c

+98. ISAAC, b. 2 Oct., 1787.

99. GEORGE, b. 9 Dec., 1790; d. in Steuben County, N. Y., "killed by the fall of a stick of timber."

Blackleach married, 3d, about the year 1798, Mrs. Mary Sturges,^d widow of Thaddeus Sturges, of Ridgefield, Conn., born 1 Sept., 1744. She was the daughter of Deacon Nathan Comstock, of Wilton, and sister of Major Samuel Comstock, of the Revolutionary army. It was not long before this marriage, or soon after it, that he removed from Wilton to the adjoining State of New York. The latter years of her life were spent at the

^a Another record says 9 May.

^b Another record, says 31 Jan.

^c Another record, says 21 May, 1790.

^d She married her first husband in April, 1762, by whom she had six children: Anna Sturges (Mrs. Judge Watts, of Carmel, N. Y.); Mary Sturges (Mrs. Eben. Palmer, of Patterson); Laura Sturges (Mrs. Faraday, of Troy); Sally

Sturges, who never married, and died at the house of her brother-in-law, Mr. Palmer; William Sturges, who lived in North Salem, and died there, in 1859; and Strong Sturges, who lived in New York city, and died there, of cholera, in 1832, and whose children now (1883) reside in Brooklyn and the State of Wisconsin.

house of her son, Strong Sturges, 47 Rutgers Street, New York city, where she died after a short illness, 9 March, 1831, aged 87 years and six months.

42. Ebenezer Jesup (*Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Green's Farms, Conn., 14 March, 1739, was educated at Yale College, where he graduated in the class of 1760. He intended studying law, but was deterred by indifferent health, and turned to the medical profession, becoming a physician of skill and repute, with an extensive practice. During the Revolution he was for a time a surgeon in the Continental army, at Cherry Valley, N. Y.,^a but the date has not been ascertained.

Living directly on the shore of Long Island Sound, on the old homestead-farm inherited from his father, he was much exposed to the raids of the British troops and sympathizers, to whom his active patriotism made him especially obnoxious, and who repeatedly attempted to seize him, but without success. Whenever news came that the enemy were approaching, his favorite negro-servant, Governor Tom, — said to have been a king in his own country, — would yoke the ox-team and remove the family and the more valuable goods to the hills of the neighboring parish of Northfield (Weston), or more probably to the home of his brother Blackleach, in Wilton. This occurred more than once when Dr. Jesup was absent in the army.

When Gen. Tryon and the British troops burned Fairfield, 7 July, 1779, his home, with those of fourteen of his neighbors, suffered a like fate on the day following. His house with its furniture and provisions, barn, and corn-house, were destroyed, valued at £421 2s. 4d.,^b as subsequently reported to the Legislature, — a loss greater than that of any other person, with a single exception. These losses were partially compensated by the State, by an abatement of taxes, and also by the donation, in

^a Statement of his grandson, Deacon John S. Hyde.

^b Among other losses were the Meeting House and bell, £600; Rev. Dr. Ripley's house and barn, £414; Nathan

Godfrey's, £362; Abraham Andrews', £468; Jesup Wakeman's, £194; Moss Kent's, £316. — HINMAN'S *Connecticut in the Revolution*, Appendix, p. 616.

1792, of certain wild lands owned by the State in what is now known as Huron County, Ohio, then called the "Western Reserve." These lands were known as "Sufferers' Lands," and the relief granted the entire town of Fairfield, is stated to have been £23,893 12s. 8d.

Dr. Jesup was always an active and efficient supporter of the church in Green's Farms, during the ministrations of Rev. Hezekiah Ripley, D.D., who was pastor for more than half a century. In 1788 he was chosen deacon, and held the office for twenty-four years, until the time of his death. As deacon he had charge of the communion service, some pieces of which are still in the possession of the church. This silver was often sought for by marauding parties during the Revolution, but safely hidden in the chimney or in the well, or, overlooked in the hurried search of the would-be plunderers, it was never found. At another time when the enemy had landed and were conveying the cattle of the vicinity to their vessels, he and his neighbors, by firing upon the cattle, caused them to "stampede," when many broke away and were saved.

Like his brother and many others, he owned more or less negro-slaves, though it was evidently a very mild form of bondage, the remnants of which disappeared from the State at the revision of its Constitution in 1818. The last of his slaves is still well remembered — "Aunt Lyd" — who lived to a good old age, and was cared for by some member of the family to the last. The writer's father once told him that the Christmas holidays of his grandfather's servants continued so long as the back-log on the kitchen hearth continued to burn. A pepperidge log was commonly selected, whose gnarled and twisted fibres, when well soaked in the brook, prolonged the festivities for a full week, during which, under the leadership of "Gov. Tom," they held high carnival.

A grandson^a of Dr. Jesup, who in 1839 spent some time in Green's Farms, well remembers how many persons then living

^a Samuel A. Clarke of Salem, Oregon.

testified to the respect and influence commanded by him, and the great confidence reposed in him. His liberality was especially recalled. Even the boy who was so fortunate as to open the gate as the Doctor rode up was sure of his silver sixpence. Although he turned from the study of law to medicine, his name appears often appended to legal documents as Justice of the Peace, in which capacity he served the town for a number of years.

His residence was on the south side of the open common, near the Green's Farms station of the New York and New Haven railroad. The house built by him to replace the one destroyed by the British is still standing, though not now used as a dwelling. Its original site is now occupied by the residence of the present proprietor, Mr. Austin Jennings. Very few of Dr. Jesup's descendants now live in this part of the town, and none of the name. Back of where his house stood is a low ridge of land—once covered with a growth of fine timber—which extends some distance into the salt-marsh in the direction of Long Island Sound. This is "Long Hill," and was a favorite resort for the members of the family, and noted for its wild flowers and medicinal plants.

Dr. Jesup died 8 Dec., 1812, in his seventy-fourth year, and lies buried with many members of his family in the ancient burial-ground in Green's Farms.

Dr. Jesup, like his brother Blackleach, was thrice married, and the father of a large family. He had eleven children.

He married, 1st, Eleanor Andrews of Fairfield, 6 May, 1764, who died 7 May, 1772, aged 34.

Their children were three:—

+100. EBENEZER, bap. 1 Jan., 1768.

+101. ARETE, born 22 April, 1770.

102. EDWARD, bap. 14 March, 1772; d. in infancy.

Dr. Jesup married, 2d, Abigail Squire of Fairfield, 24 April, 1774, who died 14 March, 1787, in her 43d year.

They had six children: —

+103. ELEANOR, bap. 12 Feb., 1775.

+104. SARAH, born, 14 May, 1776.

+105. ABIGAIL, bap. 5 April, 1778.

+106. EDWARD, born 10 Jan., 1780.

107. MARTHA, bap. 19 May, and d. April, 1782.

108. MARTHA, bap. 20 Nov., 1785; m. Dr. John Woofendale, a dentist, and lived in New York city until her husband's death, when she removed to Westport, Conn., and d. 19 Feb., 1853. No children.

Dr. Jesup married, 3d, Anna Wynkoop, 22 Jan., 1792, daughter of Benjamin Wynkoop, Jun., and granddaughter of Benjamin Wynkoop, of New York city, and Eunice Burr, daughter of Major Peter Burr, of Fairfield. Her emigrant ancestor was Peter Wynkoop of Albany (1616), and one of the first of the name in America.^a She was born in Fairfield 15 Dec., 1756, and died 9 Nov., 1809.

They had two children: —

109. HARRIET, bap. 5 March, 1793; m. William C. Barker, of New York, nephew of Jacob Barker, the distinguished financier. He d. suddenly in Louisville, Ky. She lived many years in New York, and died there. Their only child, *Harriet Jesup Barker*, m. Reuben D. Turner. She d. in 1874, and the family is extinct.

+110. MARY ANN, bap. 11 Nov., 1794.

81. Joseph Jesup (*Blackleach*, *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Wilton, Conn., 9 Feb., 1759, lived in that town for a time on a portion of his father's farm on Harry's Ridge. He afterwards removed to Schodack, Rensselaer County, N. Y., where he died, highly respected by all, 29 April, 1838. The text of the discourse delivered at his funeral was Gen. xlix: 33. He united with the church in his native place in 1782. He was twice married and had five children.

^a Burr Genealogy.

He married, 1st, Susannah Betts of Norwalk, 19 Oct., 1780, daughter of Stephen Betts and Mary Burwell, his wife, born 23 Feb., 1761, and died 4 Jan., 1790.

Their only child: —

111. CHARLES, b. 26 Oct., 1781; d. 24 May, 1795.

He married, 2d, Eunice Hanford, 18 Oct., 1790, daughter of John Hanford and his wife, Mehitabel Comstock, of Norwalk, born 13 Dec., 1763.

Their four children: —

112. JOHN, b. 6 April, 1794; d. 10 Nov., 1796.

+113. SARAH STEBBINS, b. 3 Feb., 1797.

+114. BENJAMIN, b. 16 April, 1800.

115. JOSEPH, b. 30 July, 1806. He left home in 1829, and was last heard from in 1832, in New York city, about to sail for Boston. It is thought he died of cholera, then prevalent.

83. James Edward Jesup (*Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Wilton, Conn., in 1762 (baptized 5 Dec.), went when a young man to Virginia, where he settled in Berkeley County, removing with his family afterward to the northeastern section of the present State of Kentucky, then claimed by Virginia. He was one of the early pioneers; and his descendants, who now live in the western counties, are numerous and influential. Very little is known of his history. Others of his kindred had taken long voyages to distant lands, but he was the first to penetrate the distant wilderness, and establish there a home and a name. He was known as "Major Jesup." His son, Major-General T. S. Jesup, remembers his father's "crooked arm," the result of a sabre-wound when in the Revolutionary army. While in Virginia, he married, in 1787, Ann O'Neill, but died early in life, Dec., 1796, and was buried near the town of Washington, in Mason County, Ky. She was born in Ireland, and was one of the O'Neills of County Tyrone, Ulster, and nearly related to the head of the family. She was also a near relative of the last

Spanish governor of Florida. She died in 1844, and lies buried at Old Union, Bourbon County, Ky.

They had four children: —

+116. THOMAS SIDNEY, b. 16 Dec., 1788, in Berkeley County, Va.

+117. SAMUEL BLACKLEACH, b. 12 Nov., 1792.

118. SARAH, who m., 1st, a Mr. Shrader, by whom she had one dau., now (1880) living in Union County, Ky.; 2d, a Mr. Wilson, and settled at Port Royal, Henry County. She has long been dead.

+119. WILLIAM WILSON, b. 4 March, 1794.

84. Blackleach Jesup (*Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Wilton, 4 Aug., 1764; married, 25 Feb., 1789, Abigail Raymond (born, 1 July, 1770, and died at the house of her daughter, Mrs. John Dunning, 1 May, 1849). He was a man of fine character and agreeable manners, and she was in every respect worthy of him. He lived on a farm given him by his father, near him, on Harry's Ridge. The old and modest farmhouse is still standing (1881). He was killed by lightning, 29 June, 1809, during one of the most severe thunder-storms ever known, and which is now spoken of as the "Blackleach-Jesup thunder-storm." An eye-witness^a of this storm, then living in Saugatuck (now Westport), in a letter written in 1882, speaks of it as "the longest and grandest thunder-storm he ever witnessed, and which for several hours so blackened the heavens that little could be seen except when the lightning flashed."

There were nine children: —

+120. MARY, b. 13 April, 1790.

+121. LYDIA, b. 11 Oct., 1791.

+122. WILLIAM, b. 20 July, 1793.

+123. AURILLA (or Orilla), b. 1 Jan., 1795.

124. BETSEY, b. 26 July, 1796; m., 17 Nov., 1826, Dr. Philip Mead, of Wilton, physician (b. 6 July, 1800); d. 9 Sept., 1841. No children.

^a Hon. Bradford R. Wood, of Albany, N. Y., April, 1882.

125. EBENEZER, b. 1797; m. Polly Fillow, 19 Sept., 1821, now living (1881); d. in Wilton, where he was a farmer, 8 May, 1871. No children.
126. MARIA, b. 24 Nov., 1801; d. 23 March, 1872; m., 1st, William Morgan, b. 23 Jan., 1802, and d. 14 May, 1832. Their two children (sons) died in California. She m., 2d, Dr. Philip Mead, her brother-in-law. One child, *Mrs. J. Willis Kavanaugh*, who has several children, and lives in South Norwalk. Dr. Mead died at her house, about 1881.
127. ZADOK RAYMOND, b. 9 Oct., 1803; d. 23 Sept., 1856, in Charleston, S. C., where he then resided. His name appears in the Directory of New York city from 1830 to 1840. He was a shoemaker. He m., 1st, 20 Sept., 1833, Elizabeth Condry, b. 4 May, 1809, d. March, 1840; 2d, 4 May, 1848, Gertrude Richards, b. 22 Aug., 1828. No children.
128. SALLY, b. 27 July, 1805; d. 6 June, 1810.

85. Benjamin Jesup (*Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Wilton, 19 May, 1766; married Mary M. Styer, of New York city. He was a boot and shoe dealer in the city, and died there, 1 Jan., 1842. His will is dated 21 July, 1832; proven 31 Jan., 1842. The citation issued by the court, 10 Dec. previous, enumerates by name all the next of kin connected with his father's family to the number of twenty, much to the aid of the genealogist who is looking up the family history.

His wife died about 1854. Her will is dated 11 Sept., 1849; proven, 19 Oct., 1854. She directs the Protestant Episcopal service to be read at her funeral. "Uncle Benjamin" and "Aunt Mary" were held in high esteem by their numerous nephews and nieces, who still remember their abundant hospitality and kindly interest in them all.

Having no children they adopted a niece of Mrs. Jesup, —

129. ELIZABETH, who m. John G. Pentz, of New York city, and had two children: 1. *Benjamin Jesup Pentz*, long since dead; 2. *Mary Ann Pentz*, who m. Cornelius Everitt of the same city. She d. some years since, and Mr. Everitt d. in 1875.

His will distributes his estate among his brothers and sisters, showing he had no children. At the time of his death he was Secretary of the New York Gas Light Company.

87. Mary Jesup (*Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Wilton, 9 Dec., 1769; d. 13 April, 1790, in New York city, and was buried in the cemetery of the "Brick Presbyterian Church," then on Nassau Street, but since removed. She was the first wife of Abijah Abbot of New York.

They had three children: —

130. ABIJAH ABBOT, 1st, who d. 15 Jan., 1787, aged 2 mos., 2 days, and was buried in Wilton.

131. ABIJAH ABBOT, 2d, b. 28 Feb., 1788. At his mother's death he was taken and brought up by a friend, — a Mr. Knapp of Wilton, Conn. He lived in New York city, and was connected with several banks. He m., 1st, Susan B. Low and had one child, *Ann Eliza Abbot*, who m. and left two children. He m., 2d, Clarissa Harley of Shelter Island, N. Y. Nine children: 1. *Susan Post Abbot*, b. 11 March, 1820; d. unmarried, 15 July, 1864. 2. *Catharine Warner Abbot*, b. 8 April, 1824; m. D. B. Harlow; has had seven children, and lives in New York city. 3. *Frank Asbury Abbot*, b. 22 Feb., 1828; m. Mary Carigan; has five children, and lives in Harrison, N. Y. 4. *Joseph Benson Abbot*, b. 10 July, 1830; d. at sea, 2 Aug., 1850. 5. *Mary Fletcher Abbot*, b. 6 April, 1834; d. 25 Sept., 1884; m. George M. Bowen, and has six children, living in Harlem. 6. *Clara Fuller Abbot*, b. 6 Aug., 1836; m. George W. Kemper, and has had four children, and lives in Harlem. Three others, *John Wesley Abbot*, *Mary Amelia Abbot*, and *Hester Ann Abbot*, d. many years ago.

132. MARY JESUP ABBOT, left an infant at her mother's death, was brought up in the family of her aunt, Mrs. Sarah (Jesup) Ryder of Sing Sing; m. Moses S. Adams, farmer, and lived in South Salem. Two sons, Messrs. *G. P. Adams* and *Edwin Adams*, are of the firm of Adams Brothers, hat manufacturers, South Norwalk, Conn.

Abijah Abbot, Sr., married a second time and had other children.

89. Sarah Jesup (*Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Wilton, 22 Jan., 1773, married in 1797, Jesse Ryder, who lived on a fine old farm near Sing Sing, N. Y. The old farmhouse overlooking the Hudson River is still standing (1882). He died 23 Aug., 1829. She died 6 Aug., 1845.

They had eight children. The eldest child died in infancy.

133. AARON LIVINGSTON RYDER, b. 17 March, 1799, m. Ann Che-dayne of Yorktown, 31 Oct., 1821. She was b. 1 March, 1801, and d. 10 Dec., 1872. Eleven children:—

1. *Mary Ryder* (Mrs. Charles J. Smith, of Sing Sing), b. 23 Oct., 1822; m. 7 Dec., 1842, has three children: (1) Eugenia Smith, m. William Slater of Sing Sing, 1874, and d. Aug., 1881, leaving one child (Mary Ella Slater, b. 12 June, 1876); (2) Hester Smith, m. J. W. Woolsey of New York city, 1872; and (3) C. Malcome Smith, m. Nettie Scribner, 1880, and has one child (Scribner Smith, b. 23 Jan., 1881).

2. *Susan C. Ryder* (Mrs. David A. Griffin, of Sing Sing), b. 25 Feb., 1824; m. 19 Dec., 1849. Mr. Griffin d. 9 June, 1867, leaving one child, Casper L. Griffin, b. 23 June, 1854.

3. *Charlotte B. Ryder* (Mrs. Horace Baker, of Croton Lake), b. 13 Aug., 1825; m. 27 Nov., 1848; and has had four children: (1) Hebron Baker, m. Christa Carpenter, 1873, and lives in Chicago, Ill.; (2) Annie Baker; (3) Lot-tie Baker, m. Mortimer Fowler, 1878, and d. Nov., 1882, and (4) Leverette Baker.

4. *Ophelia G. Ryder* (Mrs. Wright Putney) b. 10 Aug., 1828; m. 25 Dec., 1850. He d. 10 April, 1873, leaving two children: (1) Allie Putney, who m. William Markham of Jersey City, N. J., 1876, and has two children (William Markham, Jr., b. 20 July, 1877, and Belle Markham, b. 15 May, 1879). (2) Edwin D. Putney of Brentwood, N. Y. who m. Marcella Woodward, 1881, and has two children

Fessup Genealogy.

(Ruth Putney, b. 17 May, 1882, and Sarah Putney, b. 25 Feb., 1884).

5. *Jesse Ryder* of Croton Lake, b. 25 Feb., 1830; m. Cornelia Forman, 16 Dec., 1851, and has three children: (1) Henry Ryder; (2) Nellie Ryder, who m. William Griffin of Yorktown, 26 Oct., 1882; and (3) Alice Eveline Ryder.

6. *David C. Ryder* of Hudson, b. 2 March, 1832; m. Elizabeth Rathbon, 28 Nov., 1853, and has four children: (1) Ella Ryder, who m. Cassius Wait of Hartford; (2) George Ryder of New York city; (3) Earl Ryder, and (4) Arlin Ryder both of Granville.

7. *Leonard Ryder*, b. 26 Feb., 1834, d. 4 March, 1868.

8. *Sarah Ryder*, b. 28 Jan., 1836, m. Edward Marsland of Sing Sing, 20 Nov., 1855, and has one child: Clarence Marsland, who m. May La France, 1876, and has two children (Louise Marsland, b. 20 June, 1879, and Cora Marsland).

9. *A. Lavan Ryder*, b. 21 Sept., 1841; d. 16 March, 1882.

10. *Julia Ryder*, b. 11 March, 1843; d. 30 Sept., 1873.

11. *Alice Ryder*, b. 6 Dec., 1845; m. S. J. Chambers of Sing Sing, 29 Dec., 1880, and has one child (Lancaster Chambers, b. 3 Jan., 1883).

134. **MARY KELLOGG RYDER**, b. 11 Oct., 1801, m. David R. Carpenter, 20 May, 1819, an honored member of the Society of Friends to which Society she also belongs. He was born 11 July, 1794; d. 24 Nov., 1854, at Pleasantville, Westchester County. She is now living in Sing Sing (1885). Four children.

1. *Anna Swanton Carpenter*, b. 30 March, 1820, m. Robert Ireland, her brother-in-law.

2. *Sarah Fessup Carpenter*, b. 27 Sept., 1823, m. Reuben J. Haight, 14 Sept., 1843, and d. 4 March, 1850, leaving two children, one of whom, George F. Haight, went to Australia in 1863, married an English lady there, came back in 1871 and died at Jacksonville, Florida, 10 May, 1877, his wife and little girl returning to Sydney, Australia; the other, Annie

May Haight, m. Rev. Charles R. North, a Methodist clergyman,^a now (1883) preaching in New York city.

3. *Mary D. Carpenter*, b. 11 Feb., 1827, m. Sept., 1849, Robert Ireland, and d. 27 June, 1850, leaving an infant son, Robert Ireland, Jr., who reached maturity, married, his wife also dying and leaving a son.

4. *Edward Jesup Carpenter*, b. 5 Nov., 1830, d. at his residence near Pleasantville, N. Y., 10 May, 1876. He was a widely known and highly esteemed citizen of Westchester County, and member of the Society of Friends. He was foremost in all matters connected with agricultural, political, and religious advancement. He was treasurer of the County Historical Society. Brought up a farmer, he was not only fond of nature, but of whatever was beautiful in art, a lover of good books and of the most intellectual society. His end was peace.^b

135. EDWARD JESUP RYDER, b. 17 June, 1804; m. Lydia Griffin of Yorktown, Oct., 1831, was a farmer and lived near Scarborough. He died in 1849, leaving a wife and two daughters. *Emily Ryder*, the elder, died some years since. *Sarah Jane Ryder*, the younger, m. Bartlett Beals, merchant, of Hyde Park, on the Hudson River.

136. ANNA CURTIS RYDER, b. 7 Dec., 1806; d. 16 Nov., 1822.

137. PHEBE RYDER, b. 30 July, 1809; m., 23 Oct., 1834, Richard H. Williams, son of Hon. Richard M. Williams, formerly of Oyster Bay, Queen's Co., N. Y., and Judge of the County Court many years. Mr. Williams for several years represented Yates County in the State Legislature, first in the House, and afterward in the Senate, and was prominent in the introduction of important railroad bills now found upon the statute-book. Five children: 1. *Henry Montgomery Williams*, who in 1861, at the age of twenty-two, went to Melbourne, Australia, induced by liberal offers on the part of Mr. Stanford, brother of Ex-Gov. Leland Stanford of California, but lost his health, returned home, and died in 1872. 2. *Sarah Williams*, who died at the age of twenty. 3. *Helen L. Williams*,

^a Wesleyan University, Class 1867.

^b From obituary notice by C. C. North.

an artist (painter). 4. *Margaret Williams*, whose tastes are likewise for art, having had classes in designing and embroidery in various places. 5. *Edward Williams*, a merchant in New York city, where the family now reside.

138. **JESSE RYDER**, b. 8 Jan., 1812, at Mt. Pleasant (now Ossining), N. Y., m. 24 March, 1840, Mary Jane Conklen, b. 27 Jan., 1817, dau. of Stephen and Mehetable (Mosher) Conklen, of New Castle. He lives in Sing Sing, and is well known as a practical farmer and horticulturist and contributor to agricultural papers. He is the inventor and patentee of a machine, by means of which large trees can be removed and planted with ease and facility, and which can be worked by two men. The large trees in that part of the Central Park, N. Y. city, known as the Mall, and which by contract were ten inches in diameter at four feet from the ground, were planted by him, and with perfect success. He was educated as a surveyor, and was with the first engineers who surveyed the route for the Croton Aqueduct. Five children:—

1. *Emma Frances Ryder*, b. 24 Oct., 1841, educated in Sing Sing, has literary tastes and sometimes writes for the press, poetry as well as prose. She m., 25 Jan., 1869, John A. Coutant, a teacher of languages, who d. 6 April, 1882. Three children: (1) Frank A. Coutant, b. 18 Aug., 1873, d. 29 May, 1882. (2) Mary Emma Coutant, b. 11 April, 1876. (3) John Aris Coutant, b. March, 1880.

2. *Franklin Ryder*, b. 3 Dec., 1843, educated at Well's Academy, Peekskill, and is a farmer. He m., 15 Sept., 1868, Margaret E. Scott. Four children: (1) Florence Emma Ryder, b. 22 Aug., 1869. (2) Henry Crane Ryder, b. 16 June, 1871. (3) Charles Herbert Ryder, b. 4 Dec., 1874. (4) Mary Evelyn Ryder, b. 16 Jan., 1878.

3. *Malcolm Ryder*, b. 7 April, 1849, educated in part at Cary's High School, Poughkeepsie, lives at Sing Sing, and is in various ways connected with his father in business. He m. Ella R. Reynolds, 23 Oct., 1872. Five children: (1) Percy Ryder, b. 22 Feb., 1874. (2) Everet Ryder, b. 18 Aug., 1875. (3) Ralph Ryder, b. 20 Aug., 1879. (4) Augustus Ryder, b. 8 Feb., 1881. (5) Edward Ryder, b. 4 Nov., 1884.

4. *Charles Sumner Ryder*, b. 22 March, 1854, grad. Amherst Coll. 1877, studied law in Pennsylvania, and is now practising there.

5. *Anna Jeanette Ryder*, b. 14 Oct., 1856, educated at Brooks's Seminary, Poughkeepsie, is a stenographer and typewriter.

139. SARAH STRANG RYDER, b. 10 May, 1815; m., 1 Nov., 1837, Dr. Peter Schermerhorn, son of Peter I. Schermerhorn, of Scho-dack, N. Y., who was a physician of reputation in Ottawa, Illinois, where he died, 15 April, 1848. Mrs. Schermerhorn died 13 Dec., 1885. Three children: 1. *Edward Schermerhorn*, in the telegraph business. 2. *Catalina Schermerhorn*, who d. in infancy, Dec., 1841. 3. *Anna Schermerhorn* (Mrs. C. H. Hook, of Ottawa), who has four children, — Charles E. Hook; Virginia L. Hook; Arthur S. Hook; and Lee Harmon Hook. (Mr. Hook, the father, d. 1884.)

92. *Esther Jesup* (*Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Wilton, Conn., 2 Nov., 1777, married, in North Salem, now in Putnam County, N. Y., about 1795, Dr. Tompkins Close Delavan, descendant of a Huguenot family, a physician. They removed at once to Seneca County, N. Y., and were among the first inhabitants of the town of Ovid. He was one of the founders of Ovid Academy, and for many years there was but one practising physician in all that region besides himself. In 1835 he removed to Jonesville, Mich., where he died 5 Aug., 1860, aged 88 years and six months. His wife died also at Jonesville, in 1839, aged 62. Of their twelve children ten reached maturity: —

140. MARY DELAVAN, b. 1796; m. Lewis T. Miller, farmer, of Romulus, N. Y., had three children, and died in Moscow, Mich., in 1836.
141. ELIZABETH DELAVAN, b. 1798; m. Simon Jacobus, mechanic, and died in 1839, at Jonesville, Mich. No children.
142. SARAH DELAVAN, b. 1800; m. John Jermain, merchant, April, 1820, resides (1881) in Detroit, Mich. Has had four children.

- 143. WILLIAM JESUP DELAVAN, physician, b. 1802; m. Relief Blackman, and died in Jonesville, Mich., leaving six children.
- 144. CHARLES T. DELAVAN, farmer, b. 1804; m. and resided in Jonesville; died March, 1881. No children.
- 145. JANE C. DELAVAN, b. 1808; m. Lovel G. Mickles, lawyer, in 1826. Has two children, and lives (1881) in Titusville, Penn.
- 146. HENRY A. DELAVAN, merchant, b. 1 Aug., 1810; m. 1836, Mary Leake, who died, 18 Aug., 1870; has six children and lives at Alma, Gratiot County, Mich.
- 147. EDWARD CLOSE DELAVAN, lawyer, resides in New York city, b. in Seneca County, N. Y., 28 May, 1813, graduated A.B. at Yale College in 1836; m. Margaretta M. Bryson, in New York city, 27 June, 1849, and has four children: 1. *D. Bryson Delavan*, physician, b. 1 May, 1850, lives in N. Y.; 2. *Tompkins Close Delavan*, b. 30 Sept., 1852, broker, in N. Y.; 3. *Edward Close Delavan*, Jun., b. 28 Feb., 1858, student at law (1881), Columbia College; 4. *Margaretta*, b. 20 June, 1859.
- 148. JAMES DELAVAN, mining-engineer, b. 13 June, 1815; married and resides at Virginia City, Nevada.
- 149. LEWIS DELAVAN, b. 13 May, 1817; m. in 1848, had two children, and died at Grass Valley, Cal., in 18—. He also was engaged in mining.

96. Henry Jesup (*Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Wilton, Conn., 29 Feb., 1784; married Garrietta Mull, 19 June, 1807, daughter of Isaac Mull, of Schodack, N. Y. She was born 26 Oct., 1786, of Dutch descent, and related to the Schermerhorn family. He removed to Charlotte, Mich., in the autumn of 1840, and died there, 19 Sept., 1852. He was a devoutly Christian man. His wife died 19 Sept., 1848, aged 62, and both are buried in Charlotte, as are two of their children, Mary Matilda and John Edward.

Their children were five: —

+150. JOHN EDWARD, b. 7 May, 1808, in Schodack, N. Y.

+151. ISAAC MULL, b. 5 April, 1810, in Hector, Tompkins County, to which the family had removed.

152. CORNELIUS SCHERMERHORN, b. 4 Oct., 1811, in Romulus; m. Harriet Faren, 1 Oct., 1839; d. in Kane County, Ill., 1 Aug., 1841.
153. JANE ANN, b. 5 Feb., 1815, at Romulus; m. at Plymouth, Wayne County, Mich., 13 Nov., 1838, Philo Simmons, of Canada, now (1882) deceased. No children.
154. MARY MATILDA, b. 3 June, 1818; m., 1st, the Rev. Peter Featherstone, an English Methodist clergyman, 23 Jan., 1840, at Plymouth, Mich.; 2d, John Fletcher Tirrell, at Carmel, Eaton County, 28 Oct., 1846. She died 12 Aug., 1851, without heirs.

98. Isaac Jesup (*Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Wilton, Conn., 2 Oct., 1787; married Albertine Schermerhorn, of Schodack, N. Y., 2 Jan., 1812. She was born 19 Nov., 1793, and died 19 Oct., 1855. He emigrated with his family to Illinois in 1834, and settled at Channahon, in Will County, where he died, 26 April, 1853. In a notice of his death, published at the time in a local paper, he is spoken of as warmly attached to the Reformed Dutch Church of which he was a member, a devout Christian man, and much beloved. His funeral sermon was preached from his favorite passage, Isaiah, xxv. 8: "He will swallow up Death in victory." He was a farmer.

There were thirteen children, all born in Schodack; two sons died in infancy.

- +155. ELIZABETH, b. 26 June, 1813.
- +156. MARY, b. 18 July, 1815.
- +157. JOHN SCHERMERHORN, b. 24 Feb., 1817.
- +158. CATALINA, b. 25 July, 1818.
- +159. EDWARD HENRY, b. 29 Oct., 1819.
- +160. MARGARET ANN, b. 7 Nov., 1824.
161. SARAH, b. 19 Jan., 1826; d. 24 May, 1863, unmarried. She had a good deal of poetic genius.
- +162. MARIA, b. 29 March, 1827.
163. ESTHER, b. 25 May, 1828; now lives with her brother John in Wilmington. She has been blind since nine years of age;

is a person of very fine education, of literary tastes, with a fine memory, and an admirable acquaintance with history.

164. CORNELIUS, b. 29 Oct., 1829; d. 1 March, 1863. He sought his fortune in California with the pioneers of 1849, but returned in a few years; married in 1857, and left a daughter, *Elizabeth*, now living.
165. LOUIS YOUNGLOVE, b. 9 June, 1832. He is a clergyman of the Protestant Episcopal Church, and has long resided in the Southern States. He is married and has a family. His last address (1884) was Pass Christian, Harrison County, Miss. During the civil war he sympathized with the South, and he is said to have been one of those clergymen who, when New Orleans, in October, 1862, was held by the Union forces, omitted from the service the prayer for the President of the United States, as directed by his Bishop, Major-General Polk, and thereby incurred the displeasure of the Union general in command.^a

100. Ebenezer Jesup (*Ebenezer*,⁴² *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Green's Farms, in 1767 (baptized 1 Jan., 1768); married about 1790, when he was twenty-two years of age, Sarah Wright,^b daughter of Obadiah Wright and Sarah his wife, of Norwalk. Her grandfather was Dennis Wright, and the family were originally from Long Island, but had removed to the Con-

^a The record of his family promised was never received.

^b In the cemetery of the Episcopal Church at Huntington, Long Island, is a stone with the following inscription: "Here lies y^e body of Dennis Wright, who departed this life A.D. 1753, aged 80 years." The original stone, broken by a ball during the war of the Revolution, when the church was occupied by the British, was replaced by a descendant, Edwin Beers, Esq., of Brooklyn, who supplies the facts here given. His family were among the first settlers of Oyster

Bay, near Huntington. Dennis Wright, son of the above, married, 26 June, 1739, Susannah Smith, of Huntington, and removed to what is now Westport, Conn. (then Norwalk), and settled there. He died 9 Aug., 1798, in his 88th year, and his wife, 4 June, 1806, aged 87. Their son, Obadiah Wright, married Sarah, the daughter of Nathan Adams, and lived where his father had lived before him. He died 27 Nov., 1815, aged 76; and she died 29 April, 1813, aged 66. These last were the parents of Mrs. Ebenezer Jesup.



Carbon Photo. Allen & Rowell.

MAJOR EBENEZER JESUP,

of Westport, Conn.

Born 1768—Died 1853.

necticut shore of the Sound, and located on an extensive tract of land on the west bank of the Saugatuck River. She died, 14 Sept., 1826 (cemetery inscription), aged 55 years.

The village of Saugatuck,^a — organized in 1835 as the present town of Westport, — then comprised parts of three towns, Norwalk on the western side, and Fairfield on the eastern side of the Saugatuck River, and Weston on the north. The only bridge which crossed the river was located just north of the village where a bridge still spans the stream, — an interesting point in local history; for it was here that a small body of patriots under Gen. Arnold, met the British troops under Gen. Tryon, when returning from the burning of Danbury, in 1777, and seriously harassed them until they re-embarked at Cedar Point. Here, at the head of tide-water, about three miles from Long Island Sound, there was already the beginning of a somewhat extensive coasting trade, carried on by sailing vessels, large and small, little evidence of which remains at the present day. In fact, the ordinary flow of fresh water in the stream has materially diminished since those days.

It was here, on the Fairfield side of the river, and within three miles of his father's home, that Ebenezer Jesup began life as a business man, probably not far from 1790, the date of his marriage. One who knew him^b during his most active years contributes the following reminiscences in 1882: —

“My recollections of Mr. Jesup extend back to the time when his residence was on or near the wharf on the bank of the river. I distinctly remember when he built the house where he afterwards lived and died, and which must have been seventy-five years since. From himself I learned that he commenced business at Saugatuck very early, by purchasing the grain and produce of the farmers and shipping it to a market; and Boston — not New York — was the port at first to which these shipments were made. As the result of his activity and energy, his business became

^a The name “Saugatuck” unfortunately discarded by the town, has been appropriated since 1848 by the Railroad station about two miles south of the older village.

^b Hon. Bradford R. Wood, of Albany, N. Y.

the most extensive in the region, and for many years his store was the principal one in the town of Fairfield. My brother, David Wood, was for a time a clerk in his employ. He was a man of public spirit as well as energy of character. He took a deep interest in everything connected with the best interests of the village, and he retained this spirit until long after I had ceased to be a resident of the town of Fairfield; and whenever I revisited my native village, I made it a point to call upon him. I could mention that the schools at Saugatuck in its earliest days were superior to what they are now or have been for a long time.^a I recollect a school where Clark Bissell, a graduate of Yale College, taught in 1806, and which I attended when a small boy; and I was also a pupil there of Isaac Toucey, — men whose names are identified with the history of Connecticut, both being among its governors, and the latter also a U. S. senator and member of the Cabinet. In these educational movements, Mr. Jesup was active, and had a staunch supporter in the late Hon. Samuel B. Sherwood, a graduate of Yale, and member of Congress.”

Another fellow-townsmen,^b who knew him intimately for more than a quarter of a century, writes, in 1881: —

“My personal acquaintance with Mr. Jesup began in 1827. Long before this, however, I had known of him as the wealthiest merchant and grain-buyer in Fairfield County. In 1832 he bought out the interest of Isaac Bronson in the old Bridgeport Bank and became its President, retaining the office until July, 1837. During the financial crisis of that year he lost a great deal of money, as did nearly every other capitalist in the country; but he never failed to meet all his obligations promptly, and was remarkably energetic and determined in doing so. In fact, throughout all his extensive dealings as a practical merchant, or as a retired capitalist, he acted upon the principle, ‘Honesty is the best policy.’ His ancestors were noted for reading the Bible and following the precepts contained therein, and he adhered to the rule of his ancestors in this respect, with due diligence and devotion.

“A few years before his death he expressed a great desire to have me call upon him for a special purpose. This was about 1850. He then re-

^a The above was written before the establishment of “The Staples High School,” in 1884.

^b Horace Staples, Esq., President of the First National Bank of Westport.

lated to me how in 1807 he exerted himself to have the Connecticut Turnpike^a so located by the Legislature as to cross the river at his store, where the Main Street bridge now stands, the original structure having been built by the Turnpike Company. He succeeded in this, but he wished to tell me before he died that he made a great mistake. The road was first laid out to cross the river where the railroad bridge now is, and it was only through his influence that the original plan was changed. Had the original plan been carried out he thought Saugatuck would have been a larger place than either Bridgeport or Norwalk. From 1810 to 1825 he alone bought more grain than all the rest of the county, and his old books now show that his purchases constituted from half to three-fourths of a million bushels per annum.

"The turnpike above referred to was, in its day, a great enterprise, and he was one of the largest stockholders. It was three years in building, and cost \$30,000, equal to an immensely larger sum at the present time; for the amount of specie then in the entire country was only nine millions of dollars. The road, from 1812 to 1815, yielded large dividends. Every pound of cotton then manufactured in New England was transported through Saugatuck upon this road. I saw almost daily, in those three years of our last war with England, from four to eight loads, of from three to five tons of cotton each, drawn by four and sometimes by six horses, and all in company. Although I was then only twelve years old, it was one of the most interesting sights of my life to watch these immensely loaded teams and fine Pennsylvania horses."

Mr. Jesup was one of the largest contributors to the building of the present Congregational church in the village, in 1832, and was one of its most liberal supporters to the end of his life. He was also a member of this church, but until its organization in 1832, he and his family continued to attend upon the ministry of the Rev. Dr. Ripley in Green's Farms.

In relation to Mr. Jesup's connection with "The Bridgeport (now Bridgeport National) Bank," the President of the Fairfield County Historical Society^b furnishes some additional facts. This

^a This was a road, built by a chartered company, and extended from New Haven to the New York State line at Byram River.

^b Rowland B. Lacey, Esq., of Bridgeport.

bank was the sixth in order of incorporation in the State, and Mr. Jesup was one of the first board of directors. His name does not appear in the list of the original subscribers, but before the first annual meeting of stockholders in July, 1807, he obtained from Isaac Bronson a sufficient number of shares to entitle him to the position. [His cousin, Jesup Wakeman, entered the board at the same time in a similar way, and served twenty-one years.] With the exception of an interval from 1825 to 1829, Mr. Jesup was a director continuously until 29 Oct., 1832, when Mr. Bronson transferred to him the large interest that secured for him the presidency, which he held for four years. He was also interested in the Fairfield County Bank in Norwalk, and was chosen a director in 1824, when the bank was first organized, and was continued in the office until 1827, when his son, William H. Jesup, was chosen to succeed him.

When all belonged to the citizen-soldiery, Mr. Jesup and his family did their full duty in matters military. He, himself, bore the commission of Major, and to the time of his death was commonly known by that title. Had the war of 1812-15 continued longer, the defenceless condition of the coast might have brought him into some kind of active service, as was the case with his father and grandfather in the wars of an earlier date.

He was the first person to introduce a wheeled pleasure-vehicle into Saugatuck. It was a square-topped chaise, purchased for him in Boston for \$300, by Capt. Hezekiah Allen, who commanded one of his vessels, and was brought home by Capt. Allen on one of his return voyages. Mr. Jesup kept it in his carriage-house for six months before he ventured to use it.

The single-storied house where Major Jesup first lived has but recently disappeared. The large storehouse for grain, with its immense timbers and numerous stories, conveniently arranged for the transshipment of its contents has been removed for some years. Both of the above buildings stood within what are now the private grounds of his oldest living grandson, James R. Jesup, and nothing save the old wharf suggests the business that was





RESIDENCE OF MAJOR EBENEZER JESUP,
NOW PARSONAGE OF THE CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH,
WESTPORT, CONN.

done there less than three-quarters of a century since. Steam-power and the railway have long since superseded the sailing vessel and the turnpike road. The building in which Major Jesup transacted his business, with its substantial coating of red paint, and occupying still the most eligible corner for business on the main street, has long been changed beyond all recognition. The more modern house — modern no longer — which was his home for the greater part of his life, was willed to his son Francis in 1853 who occupied it about twenty years. A grandson, Morris K. Jesup of New York city, recently purchased the property, and in 1885 presented it to the Congregational Church of the place, for use as a parsonage, for which purpose it is now occupied. To no more suitable purpose could it be permanently dedicated; for during the life of its owner, it came to be known as the "ministers' home," and probably no clergyman ever came to the village who was not at some time generously entertained within its walls. Nor will his older grandchildren fail to recall those yearly Thanksgiving festivals, when children and grandchildren, as well as "the minister," shared in this same generous entertainment provided for them at the old homestead. The daughter Caroline after her mother's death was the mistress of the house until her own death in 1840, and much of the comfort and enjoyment of the guests was the result of her skillful housekeeping. Major Jesup died 5 May, 1851, at the age of 83, and was buried in the family lot in Evergreen cemetery. His will was dated 6 Aug. 1850, and proven in the Probate Court in Westport, 17 May, 1851. He appoints his son, William H. Jesup, sole executor, and leaves a handsome estate.

There were nine children: —

+166. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 5 Aug. (bap. 25 Dec.), 1791.

+167. EDWIN, b. 15 Jan. (bap. 13 April), 1794.

+168. CHARLES, b. 10 March (bap. 5 June), 1796.

169. CAROLINE, bap. 15 June, 1798; d. 31 Jan., 1799.

+170. FRANCIS WRIGHT, b. 14 Jan., 1800.

171. CAROLINE, bap. 11 Nov., 1802 (twin), d. 14 July, 1840; unm.

- +172. ANGELINE, bap. 11 Nov., 1802 (twin).
- +173. EBENEZER, b. 11 Aug. (bap. 26 Dec.), 1805.
- 174. JAMES, bap. 20 Feb., 1810; d. 17 Oct., 1811.

101. **Arete Jesup** (*Ebenezer*,⁴² *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 22 March, 1770, married 16 Dec., 1790, Joseph Hyde^a of Green's Farms, Conn. (born 3 Jan., 1761), a descendant in the sixth generation from Humphrey Hyde, one of the original settlers of Fairfield. He was a large landed proprietor, an officer in the Congregational Church (deacon), and an influential citizen. It is said that when nineteen years of age he was chosen leader of the church choir and from that time to the present the family have been represented in this department of worship by one or more of its members. Deacon Hyde died 3 Dec., 1850; Mrs. Hyde, 24 Dec., 1844.

They had thirteen children, one son dying (1811) an infant: —

- 175. ARETE HYDE, b. 16 Dec., 1791; d. 25 Nov., 1811, and remembered as "very lovely in both person and character."
- 176. ELEANOR HYDE, b. 17 June, 1793; d. 11 Aug., 1857, at Milan, Ohio.
- 177. JOHN HYDE, b. 11 Jan., 1795; d. 9 Aug., 1806.
- 178. MYRANDA HYDE, b. 8 Dec., 1796; lived in the family of her brother, John S. Hyde, and d. 10 Dec., 1882, at the age of 86.
- 179. JOSEPH HYDE, b. 20 Sept., 1798; d. 24 Dec., 1824. He graduated from Yale College in 1820, with Dr. Leonard Bacon, who used to visit at his father's in vacation time. Ex-President Theodore D. Woolsey was also of this class. He studied theology at Andover, Mass., and had been licensed to preach but a short time before his death.
- 180. EBENEZER HYDE, b. 27 July, 1800; d. 12 Aug., 1801.
- 181. RACHEL HYDE, b. 13 June, 1802; m., Aug., 1825, Ebenezer Andrews,^b of Green's Farms; d. in Milan, Ohio, 13 Aug., 1881,

^a There had been a previous alliance between these two families in the preceding century, when Elizabeth Hyde, the granddaughter of Humphrey Hyde, married Edward Jessup. (See page 74.)

^b EBENEZER ANDREWS was the son of John and Lydia Andrews, b. Green's Farms, Conn., 30 April, 1795, fitted for college at Fairfield Academy, graduated at Yale College in 1817, studied law at

where she had resided the greater part of her married life. She was a woman full of energy and resolution, well suited to leave her impress on the society in which she moved, as well as to endure the hardships of the pioneer-life she was called to lead. They had four children: 1. *Rachel Augusta Andrews*, b. 9 July, 1834; m., Sept., 1857, Benjamin Andrews, of Brooklyn, N. Y., and has two children, — Ebenezer and William Arthur Andrews. 2. *Joseph Hyde Andrews*, b. 18 Nov., 1835 (Y. C. 1859), a lawyer, now living in Chicago, Ill. 3. *Ebenezer Fesup Andrews*, b. 21 July, 1836 (Y. C. 1861); m., 1st, 25 Dec., 1862, Ella Blanchard, of New Haven, Conn., who d. 10 April, 1864, leaving a child who d. in infancy. He m., 2d, 15 Sept., 1869, Helen E. Robinson, of Fulton, Ill. One child: Helen Andrews, b. 14 Nov., 1870. 4. *Eleanor Hyde Andrews*, b. 21 Feb., 1840.

182. EDWARD HYDE, b. 1 March, 1804: m., Sept., 1826, Sarah, dau. of Jonathan Burr, who d. Aug., 1879, aged 77. He lives (1885) in Green's Farms and is a farmer.

183. WILLIAM SWIFT HYDE, b. 18 Nov., 1805; m. Adeline Allen, Oct., 1836, who d. 6 Jan., 1882. They early removed to Ohio, and for a number of years he was in business in Milan, afterwards in the town of Collins, where he now (1885) lives. Five children: 1. *Arete Fesup Hyde*. 2. *Joseph Hyde*, m. Emma Humphrey, has six children, and lives in Collins. 3 and 4. *William* and *Adeline Hyde*, both of whom died when young. 5. *Thirza Allen Hyde*, m. Addison Pearl, who served in

Litchfield, admitted to the bar of Connecticut, 30 April, 1823, and to the Ohio bar in July, 1824. He taught for a time in Louisville, Ky., subsequently went to Elyria, Ohio, and soon after to Milan in the same State, where he settled in the practice of his profession, and with success, acquiring and sustaining the reputation of an able lawyer. In 1852 was elected Judge of Probate for Erie County; in 1855 engaged also in banking and the shipping business on the Lakes, having an interest in the steamers "George Washington" and "Sheldon Thompson," among the first on

those waters. In 1861 he removed to Chicago, continuing not only the same forms of business, but becoming interested in real estate. He died there 28 April, 1864, and lies buried in Green's Farms, Conn., his native place. He was an influential, upright, Christian man; quiet in politics, Republican in principle, and not at a loss to define his position when asked; fond of reading, he kept himself well informed on all general subjects and esteemed highly the advantages he derived at Yale College. — *Letter of his son Joseph H. Andrews*, 4 April, 1885.

the Union army during the civil war. They have had five children.

184. JOHN SHERWOOD HYDE, b. 19 July, 1807; d. 27 March, 1886; m., 21 Feb., 1837, Harriet Louisa Adams. Two children: *Mary Louisa Hyde*, b. 3 Nov., 1838, and *Harriet Eleanor Hyde*, b. 25 April, 1845. He resided in Green's Farms on the old homestead farm of his father, Deacon Joseph Hyde, and like him, was an officer in the church, and one of its most efficient supporters.

185. SAMUEL HYDE, b. 23 and d. 27 Feb., 1809.

186. MARY AUGUSTA HYDE, b. 12 July, 1813; m., 12 Dec., 1837, Capt. Edwin Sherwood of Southport, son of William and Abigail (Couch) Sherwood, b. 24 Feb., 1805, d. 11 Sept., 1886. He was a man of wealth, and originally in the shipping business. Two children: 1. *Edwin Hyde Sherwood*, b. 3 March, 1842, m., 29 Jan., 1868, Emma Rumsey, and has five children, — Edwin Earle, Mary Augusta, Henrietta, Emma, and Charles Linsley. He is a farmer, living at Omaha, Nebraska. 2. *Simon Couch Sherwood*, b. 10 June, 1845, m., 15 Oct. 1868, Matilda Simpson, and has two children, — Simon Wakeman and Richard Simpson. He is a farmer, and lives in Southport.

103. Eleanor Jesup (*Ebenezer*,⁴² *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Green's Farms (Westport) Conn., 1775 (bap. 12 Feb.), married 19 Sept., 1793, Elizur Wood of Saugatuck (Westport). She died in New York city in 1842, having removed there in 1814 at the death of her husband.

They had six children: —

187. LORINDA WOOD, b. 1814; d. 1 Sept., 1822.

188. EDWARD JESUP WOOD, who d. in New York, soon after his mother removed to the city.

189. ELIZUR WOOD, who early went to Florida, and there m. in 1832, Mary E. Gautier, and d. in New York city, 24 Aug., 1840. (His widow m., 2d, a Mr. Corliss, and 3d, a Mr. Walker.) Three children: 1. *Edward Jesup Wood*, b. at Marianna, Florida, 2 Aug., 1834; d. at Jackson, Mich., 9 April, 1873.

He graduated at Dartmouth College in 1853, in the same class with Dr. Benning A. Crosby, Prof. Charles A. Young, etc., rendered distinguished service to his country during the civil war, and at the time of his death was Judge of the Court of Common Pleas of Indiana.^a Judge Wood m., 25 Oct., 1859, Jane A. Williams, dau. of C. B. Williams of Syracuse, N. Y., and had three children: (1) Mary Gautier Wood, b. 18 May, 1861; (2) Frederick Williams Wood, b. 10 Jan., and d. 17 Feb., 1867; (3) Clarence Williams Wood, b. 20 July, 1868.

2. *William Wood*, b. 1837, living in Ogdensburgh, N. Y.

3. *Fanny Gautier Wood*, b. 1839, and d. in 1843, in Florida.

190. HEZEKIAH RIPLEY WOOD, who spent most of his life in Florida and Louisiana; m. Rebecca Williams in 1833 and d. at Chagres on the Isthmus of Panama in 1853. Three children: 1. *Jesup Williams Wood*, b. 1835, now living in Chillicothe, Ohio; married and has one child, — Lydia Rebecca Wood, who is also married. 2. *Augustus B. Wood*, b. 1838, living in Chillicothe, m. and has two children. 3. *Marcia Price Wood*, who m. John Owen and lives also in Chillicothe.
191. EBENEZER JESUP WOOD; m. Antoinette Scott, but had no children. He was at one time captain of a steamboat on the Appalachicola River, Florida, and lived in that State. Returning after an absence, in the fall of 1843, the vessel was wrecked off Key West and he was lost with nearly all on board.

^a JUDGE WOOD prepared for college at South Woodstock, Conn., under the instruction of James W. Patterson, afterward Professor in Dartmouth College and U. S. Senator from New Hampshire. From 1853-57, he was in the employment of the Michigan Southern Railroad as civil engineer; studied law with Hon. Joseph H. Mather, at Goshen, Ind., and after the death of the latter, in 1859, was associated with Hon. E. W. Metcalf until 1861, when he accepted a commission in the 48th Ind. Vol. Inf., succeeding to the command of the regiment in 1863, and with it participating in the great struggles at Iuka,

Corinth, Vicksburg, Chattanooga, Atlanta, etc., and accompanied General Sherman in his march to the sea. Returning to Goshen in 1865 he was for four years Clerk of the Circuit Court of Echert County, until appointed, in 1870, Judge of the Court of Common Pleas. In all these positions he discharged his duties with fidelity, integrity, and signal ability. He was possessed of fine literary tastes and an agreeable writer. He was, moreover a prominent member of the Masonic fraternity. — *From Memorial Sketch of Judge Wood.*

192. JULIET WOOD, b. in Saugatuck (Westport), Conn., in 1806; m. John Fletcher Mackie of New York city in 1832, and resided there until 1847, when Mr. Mackie removed with his family to Westport, where he died in 1851. His widow and children remained there until 1856, when they moved to Norwich Town, Conn. In 1859 they were again in New York, but in 1868, Mrs. Mackie, with her daughters removed to Newburgh, N. Y., where she died 2 Nov., 1875. Ten children:—1. *Eleanor Fessup Mackie*, since 1868 the principal of a highly successful Young Ladies Seminary in Newburgh. 2. *John Walter Mackie*, b. 1834, drowned off Shanghai, China, in 1868, when returning from the shore in a small boat to the U. S. Steamship "Supply," on which he was paymaster's clerk. 3. and 4. *Edward Wood Mackie* and *Henry Augustus Mackie*, both dying in infancy. 5. *Juliet Wood Mackie*, connected with the Seminary in Newburgh. 6. *Mary Fletcher Mackie*, and 7. *Charlotte Louisa Mackie*, both much esteemed teachers in the Hampton Normal Institute, Hampton, Va. 8. *Gertrude Elizabeth Mackie*, connected with the Newburgh Seminary. 9. *George Frederick Mackie*, d. in infancy. 10. *Harriet Augusta Mackie*, b. 1846, in N. Y., d. Norwich Town, Conn., 1858.

104. Sarah Jesup (*Ebenezer*,⁴² *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Green's Farms, Conn., 14 May (baptized 26 May), 1776, married Joseph Baker 10 Aug., 1797, and lived in New York city. She died in Westport, Conn., 2 Jan., 1837, having removed there after the death of her husband.

Their children were three:—

193. WILLIAM BAKER, b. 19 May, 1798, in New York; d. at Vaucouver, W. T., in 1870. Captain Baker was for thirty years a seaman, either as a ship's officer or in command; emigrated to Oregon in 1850, one of the early pioneers, and m. while there a Mrs. Lathrop in 1861; no children.

194. GEORGE BAKER, b. 1 July, 1800; d. 1 Nov., 1802.

195. ABBY JANE BAKER, b. 13 March, 1803, was the second wife of the Rev. Hiram P. Arms, D.D.,^a of Norwich, Conn. (m. 12 Sept., 1838); d. 10 Aug., 1878. They had three children:
1. *Sarah Jane Arms*, b. 13 Aug., 1839; m. the Rev. William B. Clarke, 18 April, 1866, and has had three children.^b
 2. *Charles Jesup Arms*, of Philadelphia, Penn. (1880) b. 9 June, 1841; grad. Yale College, 1863; m., 16 Oct., 1873, Alice Avery, and has four children: (1) Lily Avery Arms, b. 29 May, 1875. (2) Audubon Arms, b. 19 July, 1876. (3) Natalie Arms, b. 3 Nov., 1877. (4) Elsie Nevin Arms, b. 1 Dec., 1878.
 3. *Theodore Winthrop Arms*, of Brooklyn, N. Y. (1885), b. 8 Nov., 1844; m. Rosa Marselis, 13 Oct., 1869, and has three children: (1) Helen Baker Arms, b. 5 July, 1870. (2) Lucy Arms, b. 9 Sept., 1871. (3) Theodore Jesup Arms, b. 9 March, 1873.

105. Abigail Jesup (*Ebenezer*,⁴² *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Green's Farms (Westport) Conn. (baptized 5 April, 1778), married Eliphalet Swift^c of Saugatuck (Westport), 13 Jan., 1806. He was born in Windham Co. 6 July, 1780, graduated at Yale College in 1804 and began the practice of law in Saugatuck in 1806. He was a man of more than usual ability and greatly respected throughout the State. He is said to have amicably adjusted more cases before they came to

^a REV. DR. ARMS was born in Windsor, Conn., grad. Yale College, 1824, and Yale Divinity School, 1828; settled in Hebron and Wolcottville, and finally at Norwich Town in 1836, where he d. 6 April, 1882. He was a member of the Corporation of Yale College. His first wife was Lucy Ann Wadhams of New Haven by whom he had several children.

^b See record of Mrs. Mary Ann (Jesup) Clarke, page 143.

^c "William Swift, the ancestor of this family, in 1634, with his son William, came from Bocking, Essex County, England to Watertown, Mass., removing

thence to Sandwich. Jireh, the son of the second William, b. in Sandwich, 1665, m. Abigail Gibbs, 26 Nov., 1697, and had twelve children. Their ninth child, Silas, b. 17 Aug., 1713, m. Abigail Tupper, 16 Oct., 1735, and their eldest son, Charles of Lebanon, who m. Deborah Clark, 26 May, 1763, was the father of JUDGE ELIPHALET SWIFT of Westport. Zephaniah Swift, M. D., of Hartford, was a brother of Judge Swift, and their two families were allied by marriage as is shown farther on. Judge Zephaniah Swift, Chief Justice of Connecticut, 1806-1819, was a second cousin of the above brothers." — *Letter of S. E. Swift, M. D.*

trial than he ever brought into court, and as the result never accumulated more than a competence. He repeatedly represented his town in the State Legislature where his speeches always commanded attention, and he might readily have represented his State in a wider sphere had he been less averse to make efforts for his personal advancement. For many years he was Judge of Probate. He was a man of very decided religious convictions and a firm adherent of what he considered to be the doctrines and church-polity of the New England fathers. He died 21 Sept., 1857.

Three children, all born in Saugatuck: —

196. HENRY AUGUSTUS SWIFT, b. 2 June, 1808; m., 6 Nov., 1845, Mary Amelia, dau. of his father's brother, Zephaniah Swift, M. D., of Hartford. When fitted to enter college, his father, much to his own regret in after years, chose for him a business career, and sent him to New York city, which henceforth became his home. For a time he was associated with some of his cousins, sons of Major Ebenezer Jesup of Westport. Like others he lost in the financial reverses of 1837, but subsequently recovered from the shock and acquired a handsome competence. He was "a singularly handsome man, of elegant manners, and known among his more intimate friends as 'the Colonel.'" In 1868 he retired from business with failing health and died 5 June, 1870. He with other members of the family are buried in Evergreen Cemetery in Westport, Conn.^a Mrs. Swift (born 17 Sept., 1812,

^a Col. James L. Curtis, an old friend, adds to the above that Mr. Swift came to New York in 1824 or 1825 as clerk in the employ of Messrs. Boggs, Thompson, & Co., a large auction and commission house in Pearl street. In 1831, finding his health impaired by the confinement of his clerkship, he was encouraged by his friend, and with his aid, to begin business on his own account. He subsequently joined his cousins Charles and Francis W. Jesup in organizing a domestic commission house in Pine street (Jesup,

Swift, & Co.). He was at a later date first a partner in the firm of D. H. Arnold & Co. in Pearl Street, and on the retirement of Mr. Arnold succeeded to the business, which he continued up to his death. Mr. Swift was, like his cousin, Col. Ebenezer Jesup,¹⁷³ an active member of "The House of Debate" (see sketch of Colonel Jesup), and a man of fine literary tastes. As a business man moreover, and in social life, he was much respected by his associates and contemporaries.

and died 1 Nov., 1875) was "a highly cultivated woman, and a successful teacher in New York. She was a fine Greek scholar, knowing more of the language than was ever attempted to be taught in college, writing modern Greek in Greek script with facility. She never occupied herself with authorship any further than to write 'First Lessons in Natural Philosophy,' which was a popular text-book for many years, and was translated in 1846 into the Karen language, and in 1848 into Burmese." Mr. and Mrs. Swift had six children :

1. *Abby Jesup Swift*, b. 24 Aug., 1846 ; d. 11 July, 1870.
2. *Henry John Swift*, b. 28 Sept., 1847 ; d. 25 Feb., 1853.
3. *Mary Louise Swift*, b. 8 March, 1850 ; d. 15 Nov., 1858.
4. *Everett Mayhew Swift*,^a M. D. of New York city, b. 9 March, 1852, the only surviving member of his father's family.
5. *Henrietta Jane Swift*, b. 8 May, 1854 ; d. 6 Aug., 1854.
6. *Anne Everett Swift*, b. 20 Aug., 1857 ; d. at Rome, Italy, 27 April, 1881.

197. JOHN JAY SWIFT, b. 12 Aug., 1812 ; m. Jane O'Kill, a lady of fine accomplishments and daughter of Madame O'Kill^b who for many years was at the head of a prosperous Young Ladies' Seminary in New York city. The only child of this marriage died when four or five years old. "In 1828 or 1829 he began business in New York with the firm of Meigs D. Benjamin & Co., importers of French dry goods. Subsequently he was one of the firm of Duffield, Swift, and Raymond, also importers, and lived some time in Paris as representative of the firm. When in 1837 this firm dissolved, he engaged in other kinds of business in which he continued, though in failing health, until the time of his death on the 4th of Aug., 1848." He was interred in Greenwood Cemetery.

198. ABBY JESUP SWIFT, b. 2 Aug., 1815 ; d. 18 Sept., 1841.

^a DR. SWIFT graduated A.B., Yale College, 1873 ; LL.B. Columbia College, 1878 ; M.D. 1879, New York College of Homœopathy.

^b Mrs. O'Kill was the daughter of Sir James Jay, M.D., knighted by George III. for medical services rendered him, and a

brother of John Jay, Chief Justice of the United States. A second daughter of Mrs. O'Kill married Professor D. H. Mahan, for many years connected with the Military Academy at West Point, whose sons are now officers in the United States Army. — *Letter of Col. J. L. Curtis.*

After the death of his first wife Judge Swift married, 2d, Mrs. Esther (Judah) Jesup, the widow of his brother-in-law, Edward Jesup; and after her death, in 1835, he married, 3d, Mrs. Maria (Church) Eldridge, who survived him, and died in Morristown, N. J., 19 Jan., 1881.

106. Edward Jesup (*Ebenezer*,⁴² *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Green's Farms, Conn., 10 Jan., 1780; married^a Esther, daughter of David and Esther Judah, of Saugatuck, 5 July, 1805. He was a merchant, and also interested in the coasting-trade. He lived in Saugatuck, and died there, of consumption, at the early age of 34, 21 Dec., 1814. His will is on record at Fairfield, dated 15 Dec., 1814, and proven 4 April, 1815, Ebenezer Jesup his brother and Eliphalet Swift his brother-in-law being appointed executors, and giving bonds in the sum of \$20,000.

Four children:—

199. LOUISA, b. 30 Jan., 1807; d. 7 March, 1822.

200. EDWARD SQUIRE, b. 25 Feb., 1809; d. 13 Aug., 1810.

201. EDWARD SQUIRE, b. 28 Sept., 1811. He has been nearly all his life a resident of South America or the West Indies; on shore, a merchant; at sea, the commander of a vessel. During the Civil War he did good service in command of a government gun-boat, cruising along the Atlantic coast and capturing several blockade runners. He also saw service on the coast of China during the same war, and ever since its close has held an important position under the United States Government in the Spanish West Indies. Of a number of adventurous spirits, who like himself sought their fortunes abroad, he is the sole survivor (1885).

202. CHARLOTTE, b. 8 Nov., 1813, resided in Westport (Saugatuck), Conn., until 1886, when she removed to Newburgh, N. Y.

^a This marriage occurred in New York city, as shown by the records of the First and Second Presbyterian Churches in that city.—*New York Genealogical Record*, xv. 133.

Mrs. Esther (Judah) Jesup married, 2d, Eliphalet Swift, of Saugatuck, 15 July, 1820, whose first wife was Abigail Jesup, the sister of her former husband. Mrs. Esther Swift died of consumption 8 July, 1821.

110. Mary Ann Jesup (*Ebenezer*,⁴² *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Green's Farms, Conn., in 1794 (bap. 11 Nov.), married, 25 Oct., 1815, George Asahel Clarke, born 2 Jan., 1781, in Columbia, Conn. He was a merchant in New York city until early in the year 1822, when at the invitation of an older brother, already established in business at Gibara near the eastern end of the Island of Cuba, he removed with his family to that place. (They were shipping merchants and joint proprietors of a sugar-plantation.) In 1824 five children were taken from them by the fever of the country, and within the space of two months. Mr. Clarke's death occurred, on the 14th of Oct., 1830, and the next winter Mrs. Clarke determined to leave the island with her five remaining children. The youngest, Marion, a peculiarly interesting child of ten years, was already in this country. The sorely afflicted mother fondly hoped soon to meet her again; but almost the last tidings that reached her before her departure was that of Marion's death. It was only the great strength of Mrs. Clarke's character that enabled her to bear up under these accumulated sorrows.

For the education of her four boys, she chose New Haven, Conn., as a place of residence; and here her excellent judgment and extraordinary energy made her eminently useful in the church and in the community. Francisco, a child of very noble traits, died here in 1835. In 1845, her two older sons being already in business, and the youngest about to enter Yale College, she accepted the invitation of her brother Ebenezer Jesup, of Westport, Conn., to make his house her home. The year 1851 found her again in New Haven, where she lived until her death.

In the summer of 1853 she was married a second time, to Samuel Chapman, Esq., an English gentleman who had been proprietor of an estate adjoining her own in the island of Cuba.

Mrs. Clarke's great regard for this gentleman had led her to leave all her Cuban affairs in his hands, while in turn, at his earnest request, she had consented to take charge at various times of five of his motherless children and grandchildren that he wished to send to this country. Finally, he came himself. Thus her life abated nothing of its usefulness, but was carried on with characteristic energy and fidelity, until the 7th of September, 1856, when at the age of 62, the Master's voice called her to a higher sphere. So far as the writer knows, her last illness was also her first; for she was of the soundest New England stock, and seemed exempt from the ordinary physical infirmities.

Mrs. Clarke's very faults partook of the strength of her character. Her earnestness sometimes passed over into severity. Her affections partook of it. They had great reality and were true to their objects. Mention should be made of her fondness for reading and for intelligent conversation. But her marked characteristic, after all, was the quiet heroism with which she took up her life under the great burden of her sorrows, and carried it on cheerfully and honorably to the end.^a

Ten children; the first five born in New York city, the remaining five in Cuba: —

203. EDWARD CLARKE, b. 14 Feb., 1817; d. in Cuba, 28 May, 1824.
204. GEORGE ASAHIEL CLARKE, b. 27 Oct., 1818; d. in Cuba, 17 April, 1824.
205. WILLIAM WYNCOOP CLARKE (twin), b. 5 Dec., 1820; d. in Cuba, 27 March, 1824.
206. MARION WYNCOOP CLARKE (twin), b. 5 Dec., 1820; d. in Farmington, Conn., 6 Dec., 1831.
207. ELEANOR STRONG CLARKE, b. 5 Aug., 1822; d. in Cuba, 23 March, 1824.
208. GEORGE SAMUEL CLARKE, b. 22 and d. 23 March, 1824.
209. GEORGE EDWARD CLARKE, b. 19 July, 1825; m., 27 March, 1856, Marietta E. Hinman of South Britain, Conn. She and their two children died in Aiken, S. C., in 1858 or 1859. He

^a Communicated by the Rev. Wm. B. Clarke.

was a merchant many years in Charleston, S. C., and d. there 3 Feb., 1862.

210. SAMUEL ASAHIEL CLARKE, b. 8 March, 1827; married, in Portland, Oregon, 23 Feb., 1852, Harriet Talcott Buckingham,^a b. in Norwalk, Ohio, 31 March, 1832. He went to Oregon in 1850, soon after its organization as a territory, and has been identified ever since with its history, having passed through all the varied experiences of a pioneer's life. His literary tastes and facile pen soon led him into journalism and other literary work, and secured for him a well merited reputation as a writer. He has held various public positions, but has never been an office-seeker. For many years he has been editor and proprietor of the "Willamette Farmer," with his own home and that of his paper in Salem.

They have had five children, all born in Salem : —

1. *Marian Winthrop Clarke*, b. 15 Nov., 1852; m., in Portland, 23 April, 1880, Wm. J. Dyer, and d. in Walla-Walla, 17 Jan., 1881.
 2. *Harriet Buckingham Clarke*, b. 10 Jan., 1855; m., in Salem, Norris H. Looney, 17 Jan., 1878, and has one child (1880), Wm. Herbert Looney, b. in Jefferson, 11 Feb., 1879.
 3. *Wm. Jesup Clarke*, b. 24 Feb., 1857; now (1884) associated with his father in the management of the "Willamette Farmer."
 4. *Sarah Woodworth Clarke*, b. 2 June, 1859.
 5. *George Beaumont Clarke*, b. 14 March; d. in infancy.
211. FRANCISCO JOSÉ CLARKE (twin), b. 27 Dec., 1829; d. in New Haven, Conn., 11 July, 1835.
212. WILLIAM BARKER CLARKE (twin), b. 27 Dec., 1829; m., 18 April, 1866, Sarah Jane Arms (b. 14 Aug., 1839), daughter of the Rev. Hiram P. Arms, D. D., of Norwich Town, Conn., and Sarah Jane Baker, his wife. He graduated at Yale College in 1849; Yale Theo. Sem., 1852; was pastor in West Cornwall for several years; Prof. of Sacred Theology in Yale College (1863-66); and pastor in Litchfield (1866-71). He subsequently preached in Griswold, and now (1884) resides in Norwich Town. They have had three children: 1. *Helen McGregor Clarke*, b. 24 May, 1867. 2. *Jane Baker Clarke*,

^a See Buckingham Genealogy.

b. 9 Sept., 1868. 3. *Francisco Arms Clarke*, b. 15 Feb., 1879; d. 10 March, 1881, in Griswold, Conn.

113. Sarah Stebbins Jesup (*Joseph*,⁸¹ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*,¹), born in Wilton, 3 Feb., 1797, married, at Schodack, N. Y., 23 Nov., 1815, Rev. John Noyes Hayden, youngest child of William Hayden of Braintree, Mass., who was born in 1784, and died at Schodack in May, 1857.

They had one child only: —

213. WILLIAM BENJAMIN HAYDEN, b. in Schodack, 25 Dec., 1816; was in mercantile business for several years in Boston, Buffalo, and New York; m. 23 June, 1841, Sophie Walker Woods, youngest child of Rev. Leonard Woods, D.D., Senior, of Andover Theological Seminary; became pastor of the New Jerusalem Society of Portland, Me., 15 Sept., 1850; resigned Sept., 1876, and now (1882) resides in Portland.

114. Benjamin Jesup (*Joseph*,⁸¹ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*,¹), born in Norwalk, Conn., 16 April, 1800, married Lydia Lippitt in 1823. A letter addressed by him from New York city to Gen. Thomas S. Jesup at Washington, under date of the 14th of January, 1842, gives some particulars of his life and other historical matters of interest, and a copy is given below.

MY DEAR GENERAL, — I believe this is the first time I ever addressed you by letter; and almost the only acquaintance I ever had with you personally was about the year 1814, when I accompanied you from Albany on horseback to my father's residence in the town of Schodack. You were at that time, if I mistake not, awaiting the trial of Gen. Hull. You visited my father once after this, I believe, after the memorable battles of Chippewa and Bridgewater, or Lundy's Lane, at which time you were suffering great inconvenience from wounds received at those engagements.

Our fathers separated from each other while they were quite young men. Your father died when you were young. My father lived until about three years since. Our uncle Benjamin Jesup of this city died but a few weeks since. They both lived to a good old age, and I can say with the deepest sense of feeling that in the whole course of my life I never knew two men

of their age whose whole lives have been so perfectly exemplary and virtuous, and so correct and prudent in the management of their affairs. At the death of my father a will was left making me the sole executor of his estate, which was a very respectable one, and on the settlement of which I found he did not owe one hundred dollars in all. I now find that Uncle Benjamin has left an estate amounting to about twelve thousand dollars and his indebtedness does not amount to one hundred dollars. And I most sincerely believe that neither of these men had an enemy upon the face of the earth. Uncle has left no heirs.

My father's family was quite small. I had but one brother and one sister. My brother left home in the year 1829, and I have never heard but once from him since that time, which was in the year 1832. In the year 1823 I commenced business as a grocery-merchant; shortly after I changed my business to hotel-keeping, and until 1834 kept the same house that I found you at when I was a lad, although I had the buildings considerably enlarged so as to accommodate one hundred and fifty persons. In the year 1834 I moved with my family to this city, where I have resided ever since. I am now keeping the Pacific Hotel in Greenwich street. It is an excellent house and I have the honor of entertaining the most respectable class of citizens. My family is quite small. I have one son, Joseph B. Jesup, and two daughters. My son is in his seventeenth year. For a long time he has solicited me to give my consent to his receiving an appointment in the navy, which I have avoided until now. He has many friends and I think his appearance and address are favorable to the appointment. Please make some inquiry, and if consistent with your views, lend us your aid to obtain such an appointment. Please also write me at as early a date as convenient and much oblige

Your most obedient and very humble servant,

BENJAMIN JESUP.

TO GEN. THOMAS S. JESUP.
Washington, D. C.

He began business in Albany, where he was landlord of the National and Columbian Hotels. The son above referred to did not succeed in securing his coveted position in the navy, but died young. Mr. Jesup died in Schodack, N. Y., 8 March, 1862.

There were six children; five born in Albany: —

- 214. JOSEPH B., b. 1 May, 1825; d. 7 Dec., 1853.
- +215. CHARLOTTE EUNICE, b. 19 May, 1827.
- 216. WATERMAN, b. 14 Dec., 1829; d. 15 Aug., 1830.
- 217. CHARLES W., b. 1 Oct., 1831; d. 29 Sept., 1832.
- +218. SARAH STEBBINS, b. 6 Jan., 1834.
- 219. CAROLINE, b. 21 March, 1846, in Weehauken, N. J.; d. 30 Aug., 1854.

116. Thomas Sidney Jesup (*James Edward*,⁸³ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), was born in Berkeley County, Va., 16 Dec., 1788, where his

Th. S. Jesup



father, a native of Wilton, Conn., settled when

quite a young man, removing his family afterward to Kentucky. He married Ann Heron Croghan, of Louisville, Ky.; born 20 Oct., 1797, and died 24 April, 1846. She was the daughter of Major William Croghan^a of the Revolutionary army.

^a MAJOR WILLIAM CROGHAN was born in Dublin, Ireland. He came to this country when quite young to join his uncle, Col. George Croghan, who was his guardian. At the beginning of the Revolution he espoused the American cause, and was appointed a captain in the Virginia line early in 1776, and soon after was ordered with his regiment to the seat of war at the North. He was at one time aid to Baron Steuben, and engaged in the battles of Brandywine, Germantown, and Monmouth, where he acquitted himself with honor. In the winter of 1779, the whole Virginia line was ordered to the South, and he was among those captured at the surrender of General Lincoln at Charleston. In the siege of Yorktown he could only participate by his presence, as he was on his parole. He was at the

close of the war the senior major of the Virginia line.

In the spring of 1784 he went to Kentucky, and married, in 1788, Lucy Clark, daughter of John Clark, and Ann Rogers his wife. Mrs. Croghan was a sister of Gen. George Rogers Clark and his brother, Gen. William Clark the explorer, who afterwards was Governor of Missouri. The latter, when a captain, was sent by the Government with Captain Lewis to explore the far West. They were the first white men to cross the Rocky Mountains, and Clark and Lewis rivers were named for them.

Major Croghan was one of the original members of the Order of Cincinnati. His son, Col. George Croghan, was a distinguished officer in the war of 1812-15 with England.



Carlton Photo. Allen & Rowell.

THOMAS SIDNEY JESUP.

Major General U.S.A. 1788-1860.

Left an orphan in his distant Kentucky home when but eight years of age, and the eldest of the family, he has often been heard to say that he never was a boy,—always feeling that he had everything to do for his family. After he entered the army he paid his father's debts, and also some contracted by his mother in bringing up her little family of four children. His military career began when he was but nineteen, and for more than half a century (52 years) he was in the service of his country, and one of her most efficient and honored servants. He was appointed, from the State of Ohio, second lieutenant of the Seventh Infantry, U. S. A., in May, 1808; and the stirring life along the Western frontier, and the war with England (of 1812-15) which occurred not long after, gave the young officer immediate and active employment, with abundant opportunities for distinguishing himself, of which he was always ready to take advantage. He was commissioned first lieutenant in Dec., 1809. In the campaign of 1812, he was brigade-major and acting adjutant-general to Brigadier-General Hull. Taken prisoner at Hull's surrender, in Aug., 1812, he was afterward exchanged, promoted to captain, Jan., 1813, and major of the Nineteenth Infantry in April following. Lossing ("War of 1812") gives the following incident in his account of Hull's surrender. "Major Jesup asked for one hundred and fifty men to go over and spike the enemy's guns opposite Detroit. Hull said he could not spare so many. 'Give me a hundred, then,' said the brave Jesup. 'Only one hundred,' said Captain Snelling imploringly. 'I will think of it,' was Hull's reply." The request was not granted, and these gallant officers were soon after astonished at the surrender of the post without an effort at defence.

Early in 1814 Major Jesup was transferred to the Twenty-fifth, a regiment raised largely through his own exertions. The battle of Chippewa (Canada, three miles above Niagara Falls) occurred on the 5th of July, of this year, between the Americans under Major-General Jacob Brown and a superior British force under Major-General Riall, in which the former were victorious. Major

Jesup commanded the Twenty-fifth, and was afterward brevetted lieutenant-colonel for "distinguished and meritorious service" on this occasion. Gen. Winfield Scott in his official report of the battle says, "I had every evidence of the able dispositions made by Major Jesup of his corps, as well by the report of my aids as by the effect he produced on that part of the enemy's line immediately opposed to him, and which contributed very much to the general success of the day. He had two horses shot under him. . . . He deserves, in my humble opinion, everything which conspicuous skill and gallantry can win from a grateful country."

The British forces numbered 2,100, and the American, 1,900. Eight hundred out of this four thousand fell either killed or wounded; and a bloodier battle, considering the numbers, was scarce ever fought.

On the 25th of July following was the still more hotly contested battle of Niagara (Lundy's Lane). Between four and five o'clock in the afternoon General Brown ordered General Scott with his brigade, including the Twenty-fifth commanded by Major Jesup, to march rapidly and disperse what he then thought a small body of the British in front of him, but what proved to be the main body of the enemy, which had been re-enforced since the recent battle. An engagement was thus unexpectedly begun, which was carried on in the coming darkness with the utmost gallantry on both sides, resulting however in the defeat of the British, and, as stated below, in the capture of Gen. Riall and his staff. The British troops numbered a little over seven thousand, and the American a little less than twenty-six hundred. Both sides met with heavy losses. Major Jesup was severely wounded in the hand and shoulder, and also through the neck, and was struck in the chest by a spent ball, — a very serious injury being thereby inflicted. The hilt of his sword was broken by a ball, and driven through his right hand. Gen. Scott urged him to leave the field, and was about to give him a positive order to that effect, when he himself was wounded and Major Jesup sent him to the rear under the charge of Captain, or Major, Gardiner. One of General

Brown's references to the gallantry of Major Jesup in this battle contains the following incident: "Jesup had passed with his battalion by a flank movement to the rear of the British Army, and was for a time held to have been captured; but the joy of our troops was great when he returned, reappearing to the army in a blaze of glory, having captured a large force, including Major-General Riall."

Headley ("Second War with England") narrates that "though wounded, Major Jesup stood there amid the darkness and carnage, cheering on his men. His regimental flag was riddled with bullets, and as a sergeant waved it amid a storm of bullets, the staff was severed in three pieces in his hand. Turning to his commander, he exclaimed as he took up the fragments, 'Look, Colonel, how they have cut us!' The next moment a ball passed through his body, but he still kept his feet and waved his mutilated flag until, faint from the loss of blood, he sank on the field."

Major Jesup was brevetted colonel "for gallant conduct and distinguished skill" in this battle. It has been recently ascertained that among the British officers who fell in this battle was Captain Edward Walker, of Kingston, Canada, a lawyer by profession and a grandson of the loyalist Major Edward Jessup who had a command in Burgoyne's army in the Revolutionary war. He was therefore a distant kinsman of Colonel Jesup, their common ancestor, Capt. Edward Jesup, having lived in Fairfield, Connecticut.

On the 15th of December, 1814, the famous Hartford Convention assembled, and continued in session for three weeks with closed doors. It was the result of the dissatisfaction existing in New England with the general government and the conduct of the war. The movement had created much alarm at Washington, and President Madison found it convenient to have Major Jesup present, ostensibly for the purpose of recruiting for his regiment, but really to watch the proceedings. During this time he was in constant correspondence with Mr. Monroe, the Secretary of War, and with Gov. Tompkins of New York, and was prepared to act with deci-

sion should any treasonable movements be originated. "Ingratiating himself with some of the delegates of the convention and with the authorities of Hartford, by his conciliatory and agreeable manners, and winning the respect of all by his prudent conduct, he soon became convinced that a resolution for disunion, if offered, could not be carried." His letters relieved the apprehensions of the President, and proved they had had much less foundation in actual fact than had been supposed. At the close of the war in 1815, on the reorganization of the army, he was retained in the service, and in 1817 made lieutenant-colonel of the Third Infantry. The next year (27 March, 1818) he was made adjutant-general (with rank of colonel), and shortly after (8th of May) quartermaster-general^a (with the rank of brigadier-general). Up to this time the head of the quartermaster's department had held the rank of colonel only. It is in connection with this responsible position, which he held for more than forty years (in addition to occasional service in the field), that he is best known. And no small part of the efficiency of the regular army during this period was owing to the admirable skill and executive ability shown in the quartermaster-general's department. It is but natural, therefore, that a historian of the War Department should put it upon record that he found "the memory of General Jesup to be greatly venerated" in that department.

Immediately upon his appointment he prepared an amended series of rules and regulations for the conduct of the business of his department, which with little change are in use to the present time. The extent and variety of the duties he assumed (in times of peace as well as in war), and the difficulty of their wise and successful performance will be realized when we consider the great extent of the military frontier which must be supervised in detail, and with all points of which, however distant, constant communication must be kept open. To this must be added the

^a The London Times of June 22, 1815, which announced the great victory at Waterloo, contains, in the list of the wounded, the name of "Major Jessop, Assistant-Quartermaster-General."

constantly recurring difficulties with the Indian tribes remaining within the limits of even the older States, who were being continually crowded by their stronger neighbors. The perusal of his voluminous and carefully prepared reports on file in the War Department, as well as his private records of facts and incidents occurring on his various tours of inspection, show what scrupulous exactitude he required both of himself and of his subordinates, and how closely observant he was of everything he met.

In May, 1828, he was brevetted major-general for ten years' faithful service. In 1836 he was once more in the field, taking command of the army in the Creek Nation, Alabama, and the same year (8th Dec.), succeeding General Call in command of the army in Florida,^a — the government being engaged in a final and determined effort to conquer the warlike Seminole Indians,^b and secure the safety of the whites by the enforced removal of the red men to another portion of the country. "Lake Jesup," a fine sheet of water in Orange Co., commemorates his period of service in this State. On the 24th of Jan., 1838, he was wounded near Jupiter Inlet in an action with the above Indians. Soon after he was succeeded by Gen. Zachary Taylor (afterward President) and returned to the duties of the quartermaster-general's department, in the performance of which he continued until his death in Washington city, on the 10th of June, 1860.

It will be noticed that his death occurred just before the opening of the Civil War; and he was thus relieved from the necessity of participating in the painful events which were close at hand, and amid which his official position as well as his sense of duty would have required him to act a prominent part. Mention is made in a letter given below of the valuable aid furnished by him in connection with the construction of various public works, not

^a The writer, while a resident of Georgia in 1848-50, found that the bare mention of General Jesup's name was enough to call forth the highest encomiums.

^b It is said that as the General wore spectacles the Indians used to call him "double-eyed" and refuse to shoot at him, believing him to be a superior being.
— *Letter of Col. J. L. Curtis.*

all of which were for the service of his own department; *e.g.* the Cumberland Road, a great national highway, begun in 1806 and extending eventually from Cumberland, Md., through the States of Ohio, Indiana, and Illinois, — of great necessity in its day, but now superseded by the railway; the opening of transportation lines west of the Mississippi, needed to keep the Government in ready communication with its advance posts; and reference is also made to the great Breakwater at the mouth of the Delaware Bay, — a harbor of refuge for the countless vessels of our coasting trade.

General Jesup had no political ambitions. He preferred to maintain the independent position which properly belongs to an army officer. When his reputation was already well established he was solicited for permission to use his name as candidate for the presidency; his reply was that even were he inclined to enter upon a political career, he found abundant reasons, in the position he held to make it improper then to unite with any political party.

Of the limited material at hand used in the preparation of the above very inadequate sketch, there remain two memoranda of interest which may here be given. The one is an extract from a letter of Gen. Henry C. Wayne to Col. L. Sitgreaves, U. S. A., a son-in-law of General Jesup, dated the 21st of December, 1875, in which he says: —

“I see by the papers that after many surveys the Government have finally agreed upon the Nicaragua connection of the Atlantic and the Pacific. In the year 1848 or thereabouts, Gen. Jesup reported upon the Nicaragua route as the only practicable one, and the best. The report is in full and thorough, and I do not suppose the Government has gained any more knowledge by its surveys than that given by General Jesup from his studies and examinations of the Garay grant. It would be interesting to see now, how much he was in advance of his countrymen by reason of his habits of study and reflection.

“Had he lived, secession would not have occurred or would have been short-lived. His plan, as repeatedly detailed to me, was to have guarded

the line of the Susquehanna, blockaded the Southern ports, raised an army of three hundred thousand men, and with a powerful fleet at Cincinnati and elsewhere in the West, descended the Mississippi river to New Orleans, thus cutting the Confederacy in two — breaking its backbone as he used to say, — and then reduce the Atlantic States. He used to allow himself eighteen months to accomplish the crushing of secession. How wise this plan was, the war has demonstrated. Three hundred thousand men was the least number he would begin with. And it was not until Halleck's fine strategy threw Sidney Johnston from Kentucky upon Corinth that any serious impression had been made upon the Confederacy.

“The General was a remarkable man, and as useful a quartermaster-general in peace as he was able in war; as witness the Cumberland Road, the Delaware Breakwater, and the opening of transportation lines west of the Mississippi. Many of his papers other than the documents of the war office I have read, and from my recollection of them, they would be valuable contributions to our national history. His intimate association with the great men of the country from 1810 to his death, and with public measures, and his acquired traditional knowledge, would make one of the most interesting volumes in our history.”

The other extract is dated March, 1885, and is the tribute which General Thomas Swords, once associated with General Jesup in the quartermaster's department, pays to his much loved and revered chief.

“What could I say that would do him justice! in character he was so unlike any one whom I ever had the pleasure to serve. He was so free from any display, any ostentation; yet his mind was stored with military and civil law, as well as with the choicest literature. On any subject that was presented to him, either officially or socially, he was ever ready to impart, pleasingly and instructively, what he was so thoroughly conversant with, having remarkable conversational powers.

“The warmth and earnestness of his friendships frequently called forth remark, and drew to him many trusting and admiring friends. No intimation to the disparagement of one to whom this strength of affection had been given would be for a moment tolerated. This, with many kind, watchful attentions, made it so pleasing to serve with him officially; one

had such infinite trust that strict discipline never seemed a restriction. Then, too, his approbation was readily expressed for well-performed duties.

"Socially his home was the most delightful in Washington, and his charming warm-hearted hospitality was extended to both resident friends and strangers visiting the Capital."^a

There were eight children: —

+220. LUCY ANN, b. 17 April, 1823.

220*. ELIZA HANCOCK, b. 11 Sept., 1824; d. 13 July, 1825.

+221. MARY SERENA ELIZA, b. 7 Dec., 1825.

+222. JANE FINDLAY, b. 29 Nov., 1827.

223. ELIZABETH CROGHAN, b. 17 Feb., 1829; d. 18 June, 1830.

224. WILLIAM CROGHAN, b. 27 June, 1833; admitted to West Point Military Academy, cadet at large, 1850; d. 14 Nov., 1860.

225. CHARLES EDWARD, b. 14 March, 1835; admitted to West Point, cadet at large, 1850; brevet 2d lieut. 10th Infantry, 1 July, 1858; 2d lieutenant 6th Infantry, 31 May, 1859; resigned 20th Aug., 1860; d. 22 April, 1861.

226. JULIA CLARK, b. 10 July, 1840, now (1885) residing in Washington city.

117. Samuel Blackleach Jesup (*James Edward*,⁸³ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*,¹), born in Kentucky, 12 Nov., 1792, married, 2 Sept., 1813, Katharine Sydner of Fayette Co., Ky., and removed to what was then called Christian Co. (now Todd Co.) in 1830. "There is a tract of land located in this county containing twenty-six hundred acres, of the finest quality, equal to any in the blue grass region. It was on this land, once owned by Major Croghan, that Col. Samuel Blackleach Jesup settled; and it is still owned and cultivated by his lineal descendants. It is now (1882) divided into four farms,

^a The materials for the above sketch of General Jesup have been derived from papers furnished by the family; from Lossing's "War of 1812;" Head-

ley's "Second War with England;" Ingersoll's "History of the War Department," and numerous other sources.

and is regarded as the garden spot of Southern Kentucky." "Col. Jesup represented his county in the lower house of the State Legislature from 1836 to 1840, and from 1840 to 1844 was a member of the State Senate. In a letter written to his daughter Mrs. Tandy, when in 1851 he was once more a member of the Legislature, he gives utterance to some opinions dictated by his straightforward common-sense views of things, that might be found applicable to other States than Kentucky. The letter is as follows: —

FRANKFORT, Jan. 21, 1851.

MY DEAR DAUGHTER, — I have received your letter, dated the 13th inst., informing me that you and the Dr. and family are all well, which I was pleased to hear, and that Dick wished very much to see me. I can assure you that it would give me great pleasure to see him, as well as all my family; but I am confined here and cannot say when it will be likely for me to get home, for I will say that I never have been in the Legislature when there has been such a mass of business before the House and so little done. We have forty-one lawyers in the House and twenty in the Senate, and it does seem that they are determined to have everything their own way or not at all. I have always said that our State would become bankrupt if we continued them in the Legislature. But for them we might have been almost ready at this time to have come home; but as it is, no one can predict when we will leave Frankfort, but I still hope for the better. Remember me, my dear Margaret, to your mother and all the family, and believe me your affectionate father,

SAM. B. JESUP.

"He was a man of sound mind, well read, an eloquent speaker, and a very popular man. He died 14 Aug., 1866, leaving a large landed estate." He was a planter."

"The Kentucky branch of the Jesup family are and always have been members of the Democratic party, and during the civil war were in sympathy with the South, but not bitter partisans, one only enlisting in the Confederate army. They have the utmost respect for the political opinions of

those who differ from them. Families with which they are closely allied belong to the opposite party, were Unionists, and lost equally with them as the result of the emancipation proclamation, losses which neither are now disposed to regret."

There were seven children: —

- 227. ELIZA, b. 22 July, 1814; m., Nov., 1832, Preston Yancy, and lived in Dycusburgh, Crittenden Co. They have had eight children. She d. Jan., 1882.
- 228. MARGARETTE, b. 5 Jan., 1819; m., 4 Nov., 1845, Dr. N. M. Tandy, and settled near Fairview, Ky. They had two children. She d. 24 Aug. 1877. He d. July, 1881.
- +229. JAMES EDWARD, b. 17 Dec., 1820.
- 230. GEORGE W., b. 10 Feb., 1823; m., 30 April, 1857, Susan Branse. No children.
- 231. CALEDONIA, b. 3 Sept., 1825; m., 19 Dec., 1849, G. W. Cash, and settled near Fairview. Two children.
- 232. VIRGINIA, b. 13 March, 1828; m., 10 March, 1852, William Crouch, and also settled near Fairview. Eight children living.
- 233. WINFIELD THOMAS, b. 21 Sept., 1816; d. 15 Feb., 1835.

119. William Wilson Jesup (*James Edward*,⁸³ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), was born 4 March, 1794, and died 10 July, 1844. He was a planter, and lived near Fairview, Ky. He married, 1st, Elizabeth B. Friend of Alabama, and 2d, Sarah Martin, who now (1880) lives with her son Wm. H. Jesup near Fairview. Wm. Wilson Jesup had seven children.

Children of first marriage, six: —

- 234. JUDITH C., b. 13 April, 1819; m. a Mr. Rhodes, and settled near Blandville, Ballard Co., Ky.
- +235. ANN O., b. 8 Jan., 1822.
- +236. JOHN FRIEND, b. 24 May, 1824.
- +237. VIRGINIA ELIZABETH, b. 12 Oct., 1826.
- +238. SARAH FRANCES, b. 10 Nov., 1830.
- +239. CALEDONIA OSBURN, b. in Barren Co., Ky., 8 Aug., 1832.

Child of the 2d marriage, one: —

- +240. WILLIAM HOUSTON, b. 26 April, 1843.

120. **Mary Jesup** (*Blackleach*,⁸⁴ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 13 April, 1790, in Wilton, Conn.; married, 12 Sept., 1810, Moses Raymond, of Ballston, N. Y., born there, 19 July, 1784, and died 22 Sept., 1830. He was a wagon-maker, and has always lived in Ballston. His wife died 29 May, 1868.

They had five children:—

241. **SALLY MARIA RAYMOND**, b. 22 July, 1811; m. 23 Nov., 1830, Elisha D. Miller, of Ballston. They live in Malta. Six children: 1. *Moses R. Miller*, b. 27 Sept., 1831; m., 13 Dec., 1854, Olivia Stillwell, of Malta; he d. 17 Feb., 1865. 2. *Elizabeth A. Miller*, b. 25 Jan., 1835; m., 12 Dec., 1855, S. Bradley Hager, of Michigan. 3. *Elbin Miller*, b. 17 Oct., 1839. 4. *Frances Miller*, b. 1 Feb., 1844; m., 11 Jan., 1865, John Ferris, of Milton. 5. *Eliza Jane Miller*, b. 2 Feb., 1847; m., 8 Feb., 1865, Theodore F. Van Hynning. 6. *Dela-zon E. Miller*, b. 14 Jan., 1852, and d. 28 May, 1863.
242. **CHARLOTTE C. RAYMOND**, b. 8 Sept., 1814; m., 8 Sept., 1834, Jehiel J. Miller, of Ballston. Three children: 1. *Emily C. Miller*, b. 8 July, 1835; m. Joseph L. Weed, of Ballston. She d. 21 Nov., 1870. 2. *Jane Eliza Miller*, b. 13 Oct., 1837, d. 25 Feb., 1857. 3. *Zadoc Jesup Miller*, b. 26 July, 1840; m., 23 Dec., 1875, Emogine Abbey, of North Walton.
243. **ABBY JANE RAYMOND**, b. 17 Aug., 1818; m., 13 Sept., 1843, George W. Weeks, of Malta. One child: *James M. Weeks*, b. 21 Aug., 1847; m., 30 March, 1874, Jenny Perry, of Michigan.
244. **ANN ELIZA RAYMOND**, b. 12 July, 1821; m., 8 Oct., 1846, Wm. Anson, of Malta. One child: *Willie Anson*, b. 17 July, 1854; d. 16 April, 1869.
245. **MARY JESUP RAYMOND**, b. 11 Dec., 1827; m. Jacob C. Swits, 27 April, 1854. Four children: 1. *Mary Orlinda Swits*, b. 5 March, 1855. 2. *Elizabeth Jane Swits*, b. 3 Jan., 1857. 3. *Fannie B. Swits*, b. 4 May, 1859. 4. *Nettie Eliza Swits*, b. 4 Oct., 1862. All but the third daughter are married.

121. Lydia Jesup (*Blackleach*,⁸⁴ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Wilton, Conn., 11 Oct., 1791; married, 6 Sept., 1810, John Dunning (farmer) of the same place, who was born 30 Oct., 1782, and died 16 March, 1872. She died 26 July, 1870, and is spoken of as "a very noble woman."

Three children, born in Wilton:—

246. MARY ANN DUNNING, b. 7 Oct., 1811; d. 23 Aug., 1877; m., 28 April, 1830, Russell (son of Nehemiah) Mead, of Ridgefield, b. 2 Dec., 1805, and d. 3 Jan., 1877. Seven children: 1. *George Comstock Mead*, b. 14 Dec., 1830; d. 20 May, 1883, in Bermuda, where he was proprietor of the Hamilton Hotel. 2. *Mary Ann Mead*, b. 22 March, 1833; d. 15 Aug., 1873. 3. *Sylvester Mead*, b. 24 Feb., 1836; lives in Waterbury, where he is Superintendent of the Water Company. He served in the Civil War with the 5th N. Y. Cavalry Regiment; was in several engagements, and came near being taken prisoner in a skirmish, receiving a dangerous sabre wound. 4. *Franklin Mead*, b. 26 Jan., 1838; is a confectioner in Norwalk. 5. *John Dunning Mead*, b. 21 Feb., 1841; d. 7 Sept., 1876. He was a policeman in New York city for nine years previous to his death. He served three years in the Civil War, first enlisting for three months, and afterward in the 2d Conn. Battery. 6. *Pauline A. Mead*, b. 12 Oct., 1847 (Mrs. Edward M. Parker, of Bridgeport). 7. *Frederick Mead*, b. 10 Dec., 1849; is also a confectioner in Norwalk, in business with his brother Franklin.
247. RICHARD DUNNING, b. 19 Oct., 1814; m., 20 Dec., 1855, at Ridgefield, Mary Henrietta Olmstead, b. in Wilton, 15 Oct., 1834. He is a teacher of music. Four children: 1. *Kate Jessup Dunning*, b. 9 Oct., 1856, m. Lewis D. Keeler. They live on the homestead in North Wilton, and have two children: Florence Dunning Keeler, b. 24 Aug., 1878, and Maude Purdy Keeler, b. 5 Jan., 1884. 2. *John Irving Dunning*, b. 21 April, 1859; m. Julia Griswold, and lives in Wilton; have one child, Blanche B. Dunning, b. 22 Sept., 1881. 3. *Mary Estelle Dunning* (twin), b. 26 Feb., 1862;

- d. 7 Oct., 1865. 4. *Richard Olmstead Dunning* (twin), b. 26 Feb., 1862; d. 6 July, 1878.
248. WILLIAM DUNNING, b. 6 Feb., 1821; m. Pauline Benedict, of New Canaan. He is a merchant in New York city, but resides in Brooklyn. Five children: 1. *Lydia A. Dunning*, b. 22 Aug., 1839. 2. *James Dunning*, b. 26 Oct., 1842; m., 14 Dec., 1867, Monira Duncan. 3. *Mary E. Dunning*, b. 19 Sept., 1844; m., 5 Dec., 1866, John N. Sayre, Jr. 4. *Charles Jessup Dunning*, b. 24 Feb., 1848; m., 7 Feb., 1871, Carrie A. Elmendorf. He d. at Albany, N. Y., 28 June, 1877. 5. *Wm. B. Dunning*, b. 6 Feb., 1855.

122. William Jesup^a (*Blackleach*,⁸⁴ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Wilton, Conn., 20 July, 1793; married, 11 March, 1816, Nancy Odell, daughter of Nathan and Mary (Burritt) Odell, of Wilton. Soon after marriage he removed to Otsego, N. Y., where he engaged in business as a manufacturing hatter. Early in 1821, he returned to Wilton and established himself in the same business, continuing it with energy and success, having from thirty to forty hands in his employ. He died 3 Aug., 1826, at the early age of thirty-three. The old homestead stood west of and not far from the present residence of his grandson, William Jessup Gunning, and on the main road leading from Norwalk to Wilton. The distribution of his estate is on record at the Probate Office in Norwalk, dated 3 Oct., 1828, in which are mentioned his

Five children: —

- +249. LOUISA, b., 11 Jan., 1819, in Otsego, N. Y.
 +250. ELIZABETH CORNELIA, b. 6 July, 1820, in Otsego.
 +251. CHARLES ODELL, b. 11 April, 1822, in Wilton, Conn.
 252. EMILY, b. 3 Sept., 1824, in Wilton. She is a graduate of Mt. Holyoke Female Seminary, South Hadley, Mass., and for some time was a teacher in that institution, but is now (1886)

^a The family now spell the name "Jessup."

connected with the Western Female Seminary, Oxford, Ohio, where she is very successful and highly esteemed.

+253. MARY ANN, b. 1 March, 1826, in Wilton.

Mrs. Jessup married, 2d, George Mead, of Wilton, and died in that town, 22 Dec., 1833.

123. Aurilla Jessup (*Blackleach*,⁸⁴ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Wilton, 1 Jan., 1795, died 9 Jan., 1863. She married Hiram De Forest, born in Fairfield County, Conn., 12 Jan., 1793, and died 12 Oct., 1855. He was a brother of Charles and David De Forest of New Canaan, was a farmer and an early settler in the town of Franklin, Delaware County, N. Y. where he resided.

Six children:—

- 254. JULIA A. DE FOREST, b. 19 Feb., 1820; d. 22 March, 1883.
- 255. ZADOC E. DE FOREST, b. 22 Nov., 1822; d. 15 March, 1851.
- 256. SALLY MARIA DE FOREST, b. 23 March, 1824; d. May, 1828.
- 257. LOUISA DE FOREST, b. 29 Jan., 1828; m. Oscar F. Wheat, and lives at Sidney Centre, Delaware County. No children.
- 258. WILLIAM JESSUP DE FOREST, b. 26 March, 1831; m. 7 April, 1864, Susan A. Maxwell, and lives at North Walton. One child: *Mabel Aurilla De Forest*, b. 14 Aug., 1886.
- 259. MARY EMILY DE FOREST, b. 22 May, 1834; m., 30 Sept., 1852, Samuel E. Benedict, and lives at North Walton. Four children: 1. *Wm. Homer Benedict*, b. 16 Oct., 1854, is a farmer, living at North Walton. 2. *Marcia Elizabeth Benedict*, b. 12 Dec., 1859, resides in North Walton. 3. *Aurilla Jessup Benedict*, b. 1 Nov., 1862; d. 4 March, 1864. 4. *Annie Seymour Benedict*, b. 11 Nov., 1866; d. 12 Sept., 1872.

150. John Edward Jessup (*Henry*,⁹⁸ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Schodack, N. Y., 7 May, 1808, was married in Carmel, Eaton County, Mich., by Erastus Whitcomb, Esq., to Lucina Cooper, 28 June, 1845. About the year 1828 he enlisted for five years in the United States army, and was stationed in Louisiana. On his return home he enlisted again, and

for three years, on board the ship "Columbia," which with the "John Adams" made a voyage around the world. After this he was shipwrecked on the coast of South America, near Valparaiso; returned in 1850 and went overland to California to try his fortune in the gold mines, came home for a year, but went again to the mines. At the outbreak of the Civil War he once more enlisted in the army, and died of disease contracted in the service of his country, 25 April, 1863, thus closing a varied and eventful career. His family live in Charlotte, Mich., and receive a pension from the government.

Two children: —

260. MARIETTA, b. 21 Jan., 1846; unmarried.

261. CASSIUS M. CLAY, b. 18 Aug., 1847; unmarried.

151. Isaac Mull Jessup (*Henry*,⁹⁶ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 5 April, 1810, in Hector, Tompkins County, N. Y., was married by the Rev. John A. Liddle, 22 May, 1832, to Eleanor Schermerhorn, only daughter of Jacob Schermerhorn of Schodack, N. Y., whose descendants still reside there (1881). In May, 1839, he removed from Schodack to Plymouth, Mich., and subsequently to Matherton, in Ionia County, where he now (1882) resides. He owns a farm one mile from Matherton on the banks of the Maple River, containing 302 acres which his two eldest sons now cultivate for him. The farm contains a valuable bed of limestone, from which \$8,000 worth of lime has already been sold. The two unmarried daughters are living at home. The golden wedding of this venerable pair was celebrated at Matherton, the 22 May, 1882, the children, grandchildren, and a large company of friends and neighbors being present.

Nine children: —

+262. JANE MULL, b. 10 Jan., 1834, in Schodack, N. Y.

+263. ABRAHAM MULL, b. 8 Feb., 1836, in Greenbush, N. Y.

+264. JOHN HENRY, b. 24 Dec., 1837, in Schodack.

265. ALIDA ANN, b. 12 Aug., 1839, in Plymouth, Mich.
 + 266. JACOB SCHERMERHORN, b. 16 July, 1842, in Plymouth, Mich.
 + 267. ANDREW SCHERMERHORN, b. 26 Nov., 1844, in Plymouth, Mich.
 268. MARIETTA, b. 24 Oct., 1846, in Plymouth, Mich.
 269. EDWARD THOMAS, b. 11 Jan., 1849; m., 10 Nov., 1880, Clara Richardson. They live in Matherton.
 270. ELEANOR ELIZABETH, b. 15 Feb., 1853; d. in Matherton, 26 Dec., 1855.

155. Elizabeth Jessup (*Isaac*,⁹⁸ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), was born in Schodack, N. Y., 26 June, 1813. In 1834 she removed with her parents to Channahon, Will County, Ill. where, in Feb., 1837, she was married to Walter S. Eames, born in 1805 in New Hartford, Oneida County, N. Y., and at the time of the marriage a farmer in Illinois. He was later engaged in mercantile business near Utica, N. Y., and died Sept., 1851,—drowned in the Hudson River. Mrs. Eames was a person of marked literary tastes and accomplishments, and she possessed more than usual intellectual endowments. She was a very pleasing prose writer, but her poems show still more decided ability. She was an earnest lover of nature, and it was the inspiration derived from the surroundings of her early home on the banks of the Hudson that first awoke the poetic impulse within her, and compelled her to give expression to her feelings in song. She wrote because she could not do otherwise. Her children testify to her enthusiastic devotion to literary pursuits, beginning with their earliest recollections, and extending to the very time of her death. She was the friend and contemporary of Margaret Fuller at the time she had charge of the literary department of the "New York Tribune," and whose sad fate as Marchioness Ossoli is well remembered. She was for several years a contributor to Mr. Greeley's "New Yorker," and she wrote frequently for the "Tribune;" but many of her more carefully finished poems have appeared in "Graham's Magazine" and the "Southern Literary Messenger." Rufus W. Griswold, some years before her death, in his "Female Poets of America," says of Mrs.

Eames: "She writes with feeling, but she regards poetry as an art, and to the cultivation of it she brings her best powers. While thoughtful and earnest, therefore, her pieces are for the most part distinguished for a tasteful elegance." He selects for publication "The Crowning of Petrarch," "The Death of Pan," "Cleopatra," the "Sonnets" to Milton, Dryden, Addison, and Tasso, and a number more of her productions. As to those referred to above, the editor of "Allibone's Dictionary of Authors" says they "are deserving of warm commendation."

Mrs. Eames began to publish in 1831, over the signature of "Stella," and after her marriage, as Mrs. E. J. Eames. Her poems were never collected and published together. Mr. Greeley once made her an offer for the manuscript volume, which was declined, and her papers are now in the possession of her children. Mrs. Eames died in 1856 at Channahon, Ill.

Four children: —

271. WILLIAM S. EAMES, now dead.

272. ALBERTINE EAMES, the first wife of W. R. Fox, M.D., of Colton, Cal. They had four children: 1. *Catharine Elizabeth Fox*, b. in Peoria, Ill., and d. in infancy. 2. *Fannie Fox*, b. in Wilmington, Ill., died also in infancy. 3. *Orlena Fox*, b. in San Leandro, Cal., Sept., 1869, and d. Jan., 1871. 4. *Wm. Jessup Fox*, b. 5 March, 1872, and d. near Colton, 8 March, 1877.

273. FANNIE S. EAMES (Mrs. Hall), of Harrisonville, Cass Co., Mo. She has a family, but her husband is not living.

274. CHARLES EAMES, living (1882) in New Orleans.

156. Mary Jessup (*Isaac*,⁹⁸ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Schodack, N. Y., 18 July, 1815, was married from her father's house in Channahon, Ill., 1 Jan., 1835, to William Jacob Lewis, born 2 March, 1800, at Tunbridge Wells, England. He entered the British service at the age of thirteen; sailed on board the "Royal George," 11 Nov., 1813, for Jamaica, W. I., John Bayly, commander. The particulars of his subsequent military career are not definitely known, except that in 1829 he held a

commission as ensign and afterwards as major. He is most distinctly remembered as a surgeon in the army with the rank of major, the position he held at the date of his retirement from service in the autumn of 1835. In June or July, 1833, he left Jamaica, and went to New York city, from thence to Halifax, N. S., and finally settled permanently in Illinois, three or four miles from Channahon, Will Co., where he was a farmer and practising physician. He purchased land in both Grundy and Will counties, as also in Kankakee Co., and in what is now the city of Chicago, which then existed little more than in name.

The family were communicants in the Protestant Episcopal Church, and Bishop Chase always made his home with them during his sojourn in that part of the State, and all of the children were baptized by him. Dr. Lewis died 10 Nov., 1841.

Four children by this marriage: —

275. ALBERTINE LEWIS, b. 1 Sept., and d. 3 Sept., 1835.
276. CATALINA LEWIS, b. 1 Dec., 1836; m., 1st, in Bloomington, Ill., 9 Dec., 1858, Joseph Ludington of Ludingtonville, Westchester Co., N. Y., merchant (b. 4 Feb., 1829; d. 25 Sept., 1864). Two children: *Mary Albertine Ludington*, b. 20 Feb., 1860, and *Susan Ellen Ludington*, b. 7 June, 1863; d. 2 Oct., 1864. Mrs. Ludington m., 2d, 17 April, 1875, Edgar Judge, of Bedford, England, merchant (b. 20 July, 1832), and now residing in Montreal, Canada. (Mr. Judge had two children (sons) by a previous marriage.)
277. ELLEN ELIZABETH LEWIS, b. 17 Oct., 1838; m., 14 Feb., 1867, James Gilmour Day, of Montreal, advocate. Three children; 1. *John Lewis Day*, b. 14 Dec., 1867. 2. *Albert Jessup Day*, b. 24 June, 1869. 3. *Maurice Baldwin Day*, b. 10 Oct., 1871.
278. ALBERTINE MARIA LEWIS, b. 27 Jan., 1841; m. 1 June, 1870, Chas. N. Lockwood of Troy, N. Y., banker, b. 8 April, 1826. Three children: 1. *Albert Lewis Lockwood*, b. 3 April, 1871. 2. *George Benedict Lockwood*, b. 26 June, 1873. 3. *Samuel Pierson Lockwood*, b. 13 May, 1879. (Mr. Lockwood by a previous marriage had two sons and one daughter.)

Mrs. Mary (Jessup) Lewis married, 2d, George Bradner, of Joliet, Will Co., Ill., merchant, and had five children, three sons and two daughters, of whom four died in infancy, the only survivor being —

279. GEORGE BRADNER, JR., b. 14 Sept., 1852, now (1884) residing in Kansas city, Missouri.

157. John Schermerhorn Jessup (*Isaac*,⁹⁸ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹) was born in Schodack, N. Y., 24 Feb., 1817. In 1834 he went to Illinois and settled on a farm near Chicago, remaining there until 1861. Since that time he has been engaged in merchandising; has filled various public offices in Will County; was a member of the twenty-eighth Legislature of the State (1873-74); and still earlier (in 1849) was enrolling and engrossing clerk of the House of Representatives. He married, 24 Sept., 1855, Olivia J. Jerome, daughter of Rev. William Jerome of Syracuse, N. Y. She is the sister of Prof. Chas. W. Jerome, of the Ill. State Normal University.

The family reside at Wilmington, Ill.

Two children: —

279*. A son who d. May, 1866, aged 10 years.

280. ORLENA J., born 19 Sept., 1861; m. Emerson M. Keeney of Rochester, Ill.

158. Catalina Jessup (*Isaac*,⁹⁸ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Schodack, N. Y., 25 July, 1818, married, 29 Aug., 1838, Harvey Warren, merchant, of Rochester, N. Y. A few years after, the family removed to New York city, where they have lived ever since. Mrs. Warren, like her sister Mrs. Eames, has a taste for literature and is a most interesting writer, but has never published. Mr. Warren died 4 Dec., 1883, soon after his return from a second European tour, which had been undertaken for the benefit of his failing health.

Two children: —

281. CHARLES JESSUP WARREN.

282. FREDERICK WARREN, who died in 1870.

159. Edward Henry Jessup (*Isaac*,⁹⁸ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Schodack, N. Y., 29 Oct., 1819, married in Mishawaka, Ind., 11 Feb., 1854, Hannah M. Delamater, of New York city, born 7 Aug., 1828; a cousin of the late Vice-President Schuyler Colfax. He was a hardware-merchant, and had lived in Wilmington, Ill., for the twenty years preceding 1874, when he sold out and returned to spend the last summer of his life on his farm in Channahon, where he had lived when first married. He died 11 Oct., 1875. He was for many years a ruling elder in the Presbyterian church in Wilmington, and always in his place at church unless detained by sickness. The second Sabbath before his death, although suffering acutely, he was present at the communion service, and when his last hours came, all was peace. His widow now (1884) lives in Chicago.

Two children, both born at Channahon: —

283. BOGART LEWIS, b. 11 July, 1859, lives on a farm near Logansport, Ind., with his uncle.

284. JOHN DELAMATER, b. 5 March, 1862, is in San Francisco, Cal., clerk in the office of a street-railway company.

160. Margaret Ann Jessup (*Isaac*,⁹⁸ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Schodack, N. Y., 7 Nov., 1824, married at Rochester, 9 Nov., 1848, Henry Alexander Marvin Benedict, born 7 March, 1810, in Milton, the son of Uriah Benedict, and brother of Brig.-Gen. Lewis Benedict, prominent in State politics for many years, who fell at the head of his brigade, in 1864, at the battle of Pleasant Hill, La. Both were of the seventh generation from Thomas Benedict of Southhold, born in England in 1617. Mr. Benedict died in Utica, 20 Nov., 1851; and Mrs. Benedict in Channahon, Ill., 23 Feb., 1854.

Two children: —

285. MARY ALBERTINE BENEDICT, b. 7 Nov., 1849; m., 25 Dec., 1873, at San Leandro, Cal., W. R. Fox, M. D.,^a an eminent physician. They now reside at Colton, San Bernardino Co. Three children: 1. *Lewis White Fox*, b. near Colton, 31 Aug., 1875. 2. *Henry Benedict Fox*, b. 22 and d. 24 July, 1879. 3. *Anna Fox*, b. 21 Sept., 1884.
286. ANNA MARIA BENEDICT, b. in Utica, N. Y., 9 Sept., 1851; d. in Mishawaka, Ind., 12 Sept., 1857.

162. Maria Jessup (*Isaac*,⁹⁸ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Schodack, N. Y., 29 March, 1827, married, 16 March, 1852, John James Beardsley, a native of Kent, Litchfield County, Conn., where he was born, 12 Dec., 1824. He is a farmer, residing in Lemont, Cook County, Ill.

Five children: —

287. MARGARET JESSUP BEARDSLEY, b. at Channahon, Ill., 6 July, 1854; d. 18 April, 1860.
288. LYMAN BERRY BEARDSLEY, b. at Channahon, 26 Jan., 1859.
289. MARK JESSUP BEARDSLEY, b. at Channahon, 30 Sept., 1860.
290. ESTHER IRENE BEARDSLEY, b. 24 Jan., 1863; d. 8 April, 1872.
291. CHAUNCEY LEMONT BEARDSLEY, b. in Du Page Co., 3 Nov. 1865.

166. William Henry Jesup (*Ebenezer*,¹⁰⁰ *Ebenezer*,⁴² *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*) was born in Saugatuck (now Westport) Conn., 5 Aug., 1791. When but thirteen years of age he was already away from home, at school at Lebanon (Goshen), in New London County. His instructor was the Rev. Wm. B. Ripley (Yale, 1786), a son of the pastor of his father's church in Green's Farms, the Rev. Hezekiah Ripley, D. D. (Yale, 1764), both of whom were in turn members of the Corporation of Yale College, and notable men in their day.^b This journey to Lebanon of seventy-five or eighty miles he took for the first time in

^a The first wife of Dr. Fox was Albertine Eames, daughter of Mrs. Elizabeth (Jessup) Eames and cousin of his present wife.

^b Sprague's Annals of the American Pulpit, i. 647-650.

company with Dr. Ripley, who was on a visit to his son. As he himself tells the story, they started in the Doctor's two-wheeled chaise, and he found his venerable friend a more genial companion than he once thought possible, when as a still smaller boy he was wont to hide behind the fence when he espied the dignified form of the clergyman approaching. It was made his business, if he could do it, to be the first to see the spires of the next town, and to call attention to anything of interest by the way, and thus he was kept always busy and alert. When noon came, the Doctor, selecting the best-looking farm-house on the road (for he was partial to good fare), reined up before the door and prepared to stop for dinner. The boy was too much abashed thus to enter a strange house and make free with its hospitalities, and still sat in the chaise. Dr. Ripley, however, knew that every house was open to the clergyman, and a few minutes only elapsed before the shutters of the best room were thrown open, an event that seldom happened except at weddings and funerals, and there appeared, sitting at the open window, his fellow-traveller, pipe in hand, with his smiling face the very picture of content and comfort. A letter addressed to him at this time, while in Lebanon, by his grandfather, Dr. Jesup, — perhaps the only letter written by him now extant, — is worthy of preservation and is as follows: —

GREENSFARMS, Feby. 14th, 1805.

MY DEAR GRANDSON, — Your letter of the 5th Jan., 1805, I have received, and as you expected, it was very pleasing, both as to the matter and manner of it, especially that part which informs me of your progress in learning. Letter-writing, especially in youth, is very commendable, if dictated by principles of virtue and well conducted, as it tends to instruct the mind and mend the heart, whether we write to our superiors, inferiors, or equals, as we are then upon our guard how we address the one or the other in point of decency and decorum, and thereby habituate ourselves to an easy and agreeable diction, as well as sentiments of virtue and friendship, and ought therefore to be encouraged. You seem to feel yourself under some obligation to give an account of your studies, and may I not in return give you some advice? Although your Rev^d instructor may not be deficient on his

part (of which I have no doubt), we all, and especially youth, while training up for eminent service or laying a foundation for future happiness, and while so many ensnaring temptations lie in ambush to decoy them from the paths of rectitude, need line upon line, precept upon precept, to direct their course. In the first place, then, be stimulated to virtuous emulation, and you may succeed therein; be diligent and attentive to your studies. For this purpose, rise early, and let your time be duly divided between duty and diversion (for some diversion is necessary); but let your diversion be subservient to your progress in knowledge, and not break in upon rule and order; let everything be done in its proper time and place. To put nothing off till to-morrow that may and ought to be done to-day is the first ingredient in the Philosopher's-stone. Attend to every duty and task assigned you with cheerfulness. If the axe be dull, put to it the more strength, saith Solomon; so if some tasks are harder than others, be the more assiduous; by industry and resolution, rise superior to every difficulty, for by so doing even difficulties will become a pleasure. *Labor improbus omnia vincit.* You say you begin to have some knowledge of the genius of the Latin language, and the more acquaintance you get with it, the better you like it. You may be assured that this will always be the case while you are progressing on this side of perfection, as well in other pursuits as that of language. Wisdom's ways are ways of pleasantness, whether literary, physical, or moral: good habits now while you are young, in an ordinary way will secure your happiness through life, and make old age, if you ever arrive to it, easy and pleasant. Temptation's devices are infinite, as numerous as the pores of our bodies, therefore have no eyes to see them, no ears to hear them, and no time to attend to them or their abettors, but guard every avenue of sensation against their admittance. By so doing you will become great, —

"Not like Cæsar stained with blood,
But surely great as you are good."

My respects to Mr. and Madam Ripley.

From your affectionate grandfather,

Edw^d - J^r - S^r -

At an early age he was associated with his father in business, and often entrusted with the management of his extensive affairs. In connection with his father's shipping interests he was much in New York city, and for a few years previous to 1838 he was for a portion of each year permanently there, engaged in business on his own account in Wall Street. The health of his family, however, would not admit of their removal to the city. Indeed, for the last twenty years of his life, aside from some manufacturing interests and other business near home, he devoted himself with patient and affectionate fidelity to the care of this invalid household. In a period of less than eighteen months, the three who constituted this household, and the objects of his unwearied devotion, were removed by death, and in 1857 he found himself alone. His own health then rapidly gave way, and he died 29 Aug., 1860.

He was a man of very refined tastes, as evidenced by his home and its surroundings, and his judgment in matters of taste was often sought by others. He was fond of society, a genial host, a supporter of everything good in both Church and State. Like other young men around him, he was interested in early life in military matters, and held various commissions in the militia of the State. In his mature years he was grave and dignified in manner, and this was enhanced somewhat by a natural diffidence and reserve. A nephew^a thus refers to one of his characteristics, in a letter to one of his children: "Your father was a 'born' gentleman. In all my intercourse with society, I have rarely, if ever, met one more graceful or more courteous in manner. This was beautifully apparent in his tenderness of attention to your gentle, sweet mother." It was this element of his character especially that in his younger days made him so universally a favorite in the society in which he moved.

He was twice married and had four children. He married, 1st, Charity Burr Sherwood, daughter of Hon. Samuel B. Sherwood,

^a Rev. S. B. S. Bissell, of Norwalk, Conn.

of Saugatuck, born in 1794, and died of consumption, 30 May, 1816, at the age of twenty-two.

One child only: —

+ 292. WILLIAM BURR, b. 10 Sept., 1815.

William Henry married, 2d, in 1818, Mary Hannah Riley, only child of Appleton and Mary (Griswold) Riley,^a of Goshen, Conn.,

^a APPLETON RILEY was a wealthy farmer of Goshen, Conn., the son of John and Lucy (Case) Riley, and born there 24 Aug., 1763. The wife of Hon. Horatio Seymour, U. S. Senator from Vt. (1821-33), was his cousin. Edward Norton, Esq., of Goshen, informs the writer that his father's manuscript record of the early inhabitants of the town says: "John Riley was from Egg Harbor, N. J., a man of energy and an extensive landholder." The Records of the Adjutant-General's Office of New Jersey mention a Capt. John Riley who commanded a company in Col. Peter Schuyler's regiment in the French war and the expedition to Canada, 1759-60, and was present at the surrender of Montreal in 1760. His commission was issued by the Hon. John Reading, President of the Council in April, 1758, but the rolls do not show his place of residence. The dates do not forbid the conjecture that he was the same John Riley who in 1762 appears upon the records of Goshen. The Riley family papers, when compared with the records of the town of Wethersfield, Conn., where the name was common, leave little doubt but that the father of Appleton Riley was born in that town. Many emigrated to New Jersey from that section of the State, just before the Revolution. His stay there must have been short, as he was already in Goshen when a young man, and married there 20 March, 1762. Trumbull's "History of Hartford County" mentions a John Riley who came to Wethersfield in 1645-60, and adds that

the settlers were of the Puritan stock. This John Riley was very likely the ancestor of his namesake of Goshen, who was, as shown by his papers, in some way affiliated with the Francis and Chester families of Wethersfield, both of which were also early settlers. "Justus Riley from 1800-1825 was by far the richest man in the town,—a West India trader," as were many of the name before him. During the Revolutionary war no less than three privateers which sailed from the Connecticut river were commanded by men of this name. There is in many of our libraries a curious book to which a passing reference may here be made, entitled: "Loss of the American Brig 'Commerce,' wrecked on the west coast of Africa in the month of August, 1815, with an account of Timbuctoo and the hitherto undiscovered great city of Wassanah, by James Riley, late Master and Supercargo." Printed in London in 1817. This Captain Riley was born in Middletown, Conn., in 1777, and son of Ashur Riley.

Appleton Riley died of fever, 10 Nov., 1812, at the age of 49. His last words of comfort to his afflicted household were: "Remember you will still have the same Provider you have always had."

MARY (GRISWOLD) RILEY came of a family which has furnished some notable names in Connecticut history. Her emigrant ancestor was Edward Griswold (b. 1607; d. 1691) who with his brother Matthew came from Kenilworth, Warwick Co., England, in 1639, and settled in Windsor, Conn. George, his second son, b. in Eng-

born 9 June, 1795, and died 4 Feb., 1857. Litchfield, within six miles of her home, was at the beginning of the present century a brilliant intellectual centre, the seat not only of the most celebrated Law School in America, founded by Judge Tappan Reeve in 1794, but also the seat of an equally celebrated Young Ladies' Seminary, the school of Miss Sarah Pierce, established in 1792, where during a period of forty years were brought together a large number of the most gifted and beautiful women of the continent,^a — and here she received her education.

An invalid for the greater part of her married life, she was largely excluded from the society she was so well fitted to adorn, as well as from the employments and accomplishments in which she delighted; but her strong mind and resolute will and rare good sense, joined with a singularly gentle disposition, enabled her still to be a blessing to all those who had access to her. She loved books, — the best of books. She read much, and thought more. What she could not do herself, she did through the hands of others; and many an act of beneficence was thus consummated and many a kindly letter sent, conveying words of affection and encouragement to those she could not see. Naturally of a bright and joyous temperament, which even physical suffering could

land, lived in Windsor, as also did the grandson George (b. 16 April, 1671), and the great-grandson Zaccheus (b. 10 Dec., 1705) who m. his second-cousin Mary, daughter of Francis Griswold (15 Nov., 1728), and before 1747 had removed to Goshen. Their second son, Giles, m. Mary Stanley (28 Oct., 1762) and was the father of Mrs. Riley. Her grandfather, Zaccheus Griswold, lived to be more than one hundred years old, and her grandmother attained to just that age. Her mother died in Jan., 1840, wanting but a few months of the same great age. She was b. 7 July, 1765, and d. 9 Feb., 1857, in her 92d year. On the marriage of her daughter, in 1818, she went with her to Saugatuck (Westport), and throughout their lives the two were inseparable. She was a second mother

to her grandchildren. Her daughter's family was her own, and their interests were hers from the first to the last. Left a widow while still young, with the management of a considerable estate, there were few emergencies to which her energy and good judgment were not equal. She believed strongly in education, and cordially seconded the father's plans for the best education of her grandchildren. She was a deeply religious woman, wise in her understanding of the Scriptures and the religious experiences of mankind, and many were wont to come to her for advice on religious subjects; and she died not only full of years, but full of faith.

^a Hollister's History of Connecticut, p. 633.

not destroy, she imparted something of this same joyousness to all around her. Although needing herself the constant aid and sympathy of others, none were more self-denying or planned more carefully for what she felt to be the interests of her household, and especially the very highest interests of her children, to whom her memory is an ever present benediction. She died as she had lived, — a Christian woman; and the very watchers at her bedside knew not the moment of her peaceful departure.

Three children: —

+293. JAMES RILEY, b. 18 Sept., 1819.

294. HENRY GRISWOLD, b. 23 Jan., 1826. At the age of twelve he was sent to the family boarding-school of the Rev. Dr. Timothy M. Cooley in East Granville, Mass., remaining there from 1838 to 1841; 1841-43 attended Hopkins' Grammar School, New Haven, Conn., Hawley Olmstead, Principal, entering Yale College in 1843, and graduating A. B. in 1847; 1848-50 taught and travelled in Georgia; 1850-53 studied theology in Union Theological Seminary, New York city; began preaching in August of the latter year at Stanwich, Conn., where he was ordained and installed pastor of the Congregational Church, 26 April, 1854. He resigned from ill health in 1862, and after a year's residence in Minnesota, located in Amherst, Mass., and devoted himself to the study of Natural Science until 1876, when he was appointed Professor of Natural History in the Chandler Scientific Department of Dartmouth College, and also in the New Hampshire College of Agriculture and the Mechanic Arts, and removed to Hanover, N. H., where he now (1886) resides. In 1882 he published "A Catalogue of the Flora and Fauna within thirty miles of Hanover;" has aided in many similar publications, and is now also interested in Genealogy and historical research.

295. MARY SARAH, b. 22 March, 1831; d. 30 Aug., 1855.

167. Edwin Jesup (*Ebenezer*,¹⁰⁰ *Ebenezer*,⁴² *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Saugatuck, Conn. (now Westport), 15 Jan., 1794, was married in New York city, 15 Jan., 1822, by the Rev.

Bishop Hobart, of N. Y., to Mary Ann Briden, born 18 Feb., 1799, and daughter of James B. and Mary Briden, of Baltimore, Md. He began life as a clerk in New York; was afterward in business for himself in Charleston, S. C., but upon his marriage went to Albany, N. Y., and engaged in a wholesale grocery and flour business, having in addition a large lumber-yard. His name appears in the list of those who subscribed, in 1825, to pay the expenses of a public celebration at the opening of the Erie Canal. He was an earnestly religious man, and both he and his family became members of the Fourth Presbyterian Church, during the pastorate of the Rev. Edward N. Kirk, afterward a distinguished preacher and evangelist. In 1835 he removed to New York city, four years after returning to Albany. In 1845, much broken in health, he went to Summit, Wisconsin (in company with a number of Albany families), and located on a farm, where he died, 4 August, 1853. He was then an elder in the First Presbyterian Church, of Summit, and one of its most useful members. His wife lived there until her death, 5 May, 1864. She is spoken of as a person of "ardent piety, who had won the affection of many friends."

Their children were six: —

- 296. JOHN HERMAN BEHN, b. 9 Oct., 1825, in Saugatuck, Conn.; d. 20 April, 1830, in Albany, N. Y.
- +297. EDWIN, b. 1 March, 1827, in Albany, as were those following.
- 298. SARAH WRIGHT, b. 25 Sept., 1830; m. John Henry Myrick, of St. Paul, Minn., 19 March, 1871. Their only child was *John Henry Myrick*, Jun., b. in St. Paul, 1 April, and d. 19 Aug., 1872. They afterward lived in Benson, where he was a hardware merchant, and d., 12 July, 1881, in the 44th year of his age. He was "highly respected."
- 299. CATHARINE BEHN, b. 22 Sept., 1833.
- +300. JAMES BEHN, b. 22 Sept., 1836.
- 301. ELIZABETH CORNING, b. 8 March, 1838; d. in Summit, Wis., 14 June, 1856.

r68. Charles Jesup (*Ebenezer*,¹⁰⁰ *Ebenezer*,⁴² *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Saugatuck (Westport), Conn., 10 March, 1796; married, 9 Sept., 1821, Abigail Sherwood, daughter of Hon. Samuel Burr Sherwood,^a of Saugatuck. He received a liberal education and graduated at Yale College in September, 1814, when but eighteen years of age. He then commenced the study of law, but was obliged to relinquish it on account of his health, for the benefit of which he went first to Charleston, S. C., and afterward to Europe, visiting some of the principal cities, and returning greatly benefited by the voyage. Under the advice of friends, he gave up his professional studies altogether, and devoted himself to mercantile pursuits, both in New York city and in his native place, residing in the latter until his sudden death from apoplexy, 5 July, 1837. Probably his most marked characteristics

^a SAMUEL BURR SHERWOOD was born in Northfield (now Weston), Conn., 26 Nov., 1767, graduated at Yale College in 1786, and died in Saugatuck (now Westport), 27 April, 1833. His father was the Rev. Samuel Sherwood, born 10 Feb., 1730, graduated at Yale College, 1749, tutor in the College of New Jersey, which gave him A. M. in 1755, and pastor in Weston for twenty-five years. His grandfather was Dea. Samuel Sherwood, of Green's Farms (then in Fairfield), who married Jane Burr, daughter of Daniel Burr, of Fairfield, and sister of the Rev. Dr. Aaron Burr, President of the College of New Jersey. Mr. Sherwood was a lawyer, and "one of the leading members of the Fairfield County Bar, and had a large practice. He frequently represented the town (Fairfield) in the Legislature, and for several years was one of the twelve Councillors [or Assistants] of the Upper House of the Assembly, corresponding to the present Senate [and which in early times was the Supreme Court of the State]. He was also a member of the Fifteenth Congress of the United States. Probably no man in Connecticut had, from 1810 to 1815, greater political influence than he." (Hurd's

"History of Fairfield County.") His son-in-law, Hon. Clark Bissell, Governor of the State (1847-49), has been heard to say that Mr. Sherwood's "knowledge of men and of human nature gave him superiority as a jury lawyer." In all matters of public concern he was interested and active, whether connected with the town, the county, or the State, with education or the support of the institutions of religion. He is remembered as a man of "remarkable activity, always cheerful and full of good-humor," with a hearty greeting for all his friends. And this he continued to be up to the time of his last short and severe illness. The writer can just recall the dignified form of Mr. Sherwood dressed in small clothes,—a fashion then nearly obsolete,—as he sat in his pew in the new Saugatuck Congregational Church not long before his death. He married, 1st, Charity Hull, daughter of Dr. Eliphalet Hull, of Fairfield, by whom he had three children: Charity Burr (Mrs. Wm. H. Jesup), Sally (Mrs. Gov. Clark Bissell), and Abby (Mrs. Charles Jesup). His 2d wife was Mrs. Deborah (Hull) Brush, the sister of his first wife, who survived him a number of years.

were those connected with his religious life. In 1831 he became a member of the Congregational Church in Green's Farms (the old family church), and actively engaged in Christian work. He was especially interested in the Sabbath-school, often devoting his leisure during the week in procuring scholars, and early on Sabbath morning, undeterred by the coldest weather, walking a distance of two miles, building a fire, and preparing for the instruction of the various classes.

When, in 1832, a separate church was organized in Saugatuck, he identified himself with all its interests, and in connection with his father and brothers did much to secure for it a house of worship. He aided in establishing a Sabbath-school; and as his business often called him to New York, he was continually bringing home something with him for the benefit of the school. Many of his pupils in after years have referred to the faithfulness of his religious instructions. He always gave liberally to the benevolent institutions of the day, and his private charities were abundant.

Perhaps there is no more fitting point in this history than the present for reference to a letter addressed by him in 1835 to his nephew, the Rev. Samuel B. S. Bissell, who was then in the employ of the American Tract Society in Virginia. He writes: —

"During the past year or two the Lord has dealt bountifully with us as a family, and it has been a matter of solicitude wherewith we should render to him for all his goodness; and the idea has suggested itself that perhaps we could not do better than to send forth a herald to proclaim his great goodness, and to assist in building up his kingdom. Having come to this determination, and hearing that you were disengaged (and perhaps for this very purpose), it is proposed that I should write you, in the first place, to know if it would be agreeable to you; and if so, to what part of the country you would like to go, and under whose direction, and also how much compensation you would require. As far as we can judge, Indiana appears to be as destitute as any portion of the western valley."

This project was not literally carried out, except that during the year 1836, he and his father's family contributed \$1000 toward the furtherance of the work of the American Tract Society, in which Mr. Bissell was at the time engaged: and the original plan was interrupted by the financial crisis of 1837.^a The above incident is of interest as showing the strong hold which all matters of Christian benevolence had upon his sympathies and his mature judgment at a time when our great charities were yet in their infancy. His children have naturally and worthily followed in the footsteps of the father.

An unfinished letter addressed to his children, which after his death was found among his papers, full of affection and wise counsel, shows most clearly what he was in his own family.

At his death, the mother of this family was left a widow, with eight children, the oldest not fifteen years of age. Removing to the city of New York in 1842, she devoted herself to the support, education, and training of her children,—a trust she faithfully and successfully discharged. She was a woman of great energy of character, of ardent affections, and earnest Christian faith, and with the rare faculty of attaching to herself very many and very strong friends, who were her support in many an hour of peculiar trial and sorrow. She survived all but one of her children, and died, 17 Feb., 1872, at the age of 72.

Eight children, all born in Westport: —

302. CAROLINE CHARITY BURR, b. 6 Jan., 1823; d. in New York, 28 March, 1846.

303. CHARLES AUGUSTUS, b. 28 June, 1824; d. in Westport, 26 Nov. 1841.

+ 304. RICHARD MORTIMER, b. 24 Nov., 1826.

305. FREDERICK SHERWOOD,^b b. 11 July, 1828; d. in New York, 2 Oct., 1856. He was for several years in the employ of

^a The subscription list was as follows: Wm. H. Jesup, \$250; Ebenezer Jesup, Jun., \$250; E. M. Morgan (a brother-in-law), \$200; Charles Jesup, \$100; F. W. Jesup, \$100; Capt. Wm. Baker (a cousin), \$100.

^b Frederick Jesup Stimpson of Boston ("J. S. of Dale"), well known both as a lawyer and in literature, was named for him.

Ketchum, Rogers, and Bement, Bankers, until a sudden illness obliged him to seek restoration by a sea-voyage and a year in a milder European climate. Returning he opened a banking-house in Dubuque, Iowa, and remained there until a short time previous to his death.

+ 306. MORRIS KETCHUM, b. 21 June, 1830.

307. ARTHUR HENRY, b. 22 Oct., 1832; d. 7 Jan., 1858.

308. SARAH JANE, b. 22 Nov., 1834; d. 15 March, 1864.

309. SAMUEL BURR SHERWOOD, b. 4 Dec., 1836; d. 7 July, 1858.

170. Francis Wright Jesup (*Ebenezer*,¹⁰⁰ *Ebenezer*,⁴² *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Saugatuck (now Westport) Conn., 14 Jan., 1800; married (19 May, 1834) Mary Ann Hanford of Lansingburgh, N. Y., born 22 Oct., 1814, and daughter of Richard and Mary Bontecon Hanford. She died in Westport 31 Oct., 1863, a great loss to her family and the community in which she lived. He was first engaged in the lumber business in his native place, afterwards in the same in Albany, N. Y., and subsequently lived in New York city, for several years the senior member of the commission dry-goods house of Jesup, Swift, and Co. His name appears in the "City Directory" from 1835 to 1839. Returning to Westport, Conn., about the latter date, he resumed business there and continued it until a few years before his death, 22 Nov., 1876. Late in life he became a member of the Congregational Church, to which his family also belonged.

They had five children: —

310. LOUISA HANFORD, b. 24 May, 1835; d. in Westport, 12 Dec., 1839.

311. EBENEZER, b. 15 June, 1839; d. in Westport, 20 Jan., 1840.

312. EMMA, b. 24 Jan., 1837; m. Wm. G. Sheldon of Westfield, Mass., 7 June, 1866. They resided in Memphis, Tenn., where Mr. S. was engaged in business and where he died, 12 Sept., 1868. She has since lived in Brooklyn, N. Y. Their only child, *Mary Sheldon*, d. 12 Aug., 1868, aged 14 mos.

313. LOUISA, b. 10 Oct., 1841; m. Edward H. Cuddy of New York city, 12 June, 1865. He d. at his home in Brooklyn, 20 Feb.,

1876. Their only child, *Louisa Jesup Cuddy*, b. in Brooklyn, 14 April, 1868.

+ 314. FRANCIS WRIGHT, JR., b. 14 Jan., 1844.

172. *Angeline Jesup* (*Ebenezer*,¹⁰⁰ *Ebenezer*,⁴² *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Saugatuck (now Westport) Conn., in 1802 (bap. 11 Nov.), married, 19 June, 1827, Edward Maurice Morgan, cashier of the Fairfield Co. Bank, Norwalk. She died in Westport, Conn., 21 Sept., 1838, and with her youngest child is buried in the family burial-ground.

He was born 11 Sept., 1803, in West Springfield, Mass., a son of Major Archippus and Pamela (Taylor) Morgan, of Westfield, and a descendant in the sixth generation from Miles Morgan,^a one of the pioneer settlers of Springfield. He was afterwards a banker in Wall Street, New York city, (Morgan, Ketchum, & Co., and E. M. Morgan & Co.); then removed to Ohio, but later returned to the city, where he died at the residence of his brother, Homer Morgan, 26 May, 1876.

They had six children, the eldest being twins, born in Norwalk in 1828 or 1829, who lived but a short time: —

315. EBENEZER JESUP MORGAN, b. 12 July, 1830, in Norwalk; d. in Sandusky, Ohio, 11 Oct., 1844, of lockjaw, caused by stepping on a nail. He was in the employ of Morgan & Williams of that city.

316. HARRIET AMELIA MORGAN, b. 22 Oct., 1832, in Norwalk; d. very suddenly in N. Y. city, 21 Dec., 1853.

317. EDWARD TAYLOR MORGAN, b. 24 June, 1836, in Westport; d. 8 Dec., 1874 in N. Y. city. He was a young man of fine artistic tastes and the last survivor of this family.

318. ANGELINE JESUP MORGAN, b. 16 July, 1838 in Westport; d. there 3 Oct. of the same year.

^a MILES MORGAN was from Bristol, Eng., and came over to Boston in April, 1636, with his brothers James and John; and their descendants include many prominent families in the country. The statue of Miles Morgan, in Springfield, Mass., was erected by Henry T. Morgan, of N. Y. city, brother of Edward M. above.

173. Ebenezer Jesup (*Ebenezer*,¹⁰⁰ *Ebenezer*,⁴² *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Saugatuck (now Westport) Conn., 11 Aug., 1805, married, 31 Oct., 1833, Julia Frances Wakeman ^a (born 5 Jan., 1811), daughter of Jesup Wakeman of Southport. He was educated at Yale College, graduating in the class of 1824, studied law in Litchfield, at the famous Law School of Judge Tappan Reeve, and in 1832 settled in the city of New York in the practice of his profession.

"A few years afterward he commenced purchasing and dealing in real estate in New York and the Western States. He was very successful for some years, realizing large profits and gaining at the same time much credit for his sagacity in business transactions. Soon after his marriage he purchased a home in St. Mark's Place, at that period one of the most elegant and fashionable localities in the city, and lived there surrounded by his many friends and opulent neighbors. He was a generous, liberal-minded, cultured man, and enjoyed in a large degree the esteem and friendship of his associates and fellow-citizens."^b

The great financial revolution of 1837 seriously affected his business ventures, but he continued to live in the city until 1846, about which time he built a house in Southport, Conn., on Sasco Neck, not far from where his English emigrant ancestor, Edward Jessup is recorded as having owned land in 1653. Here he resided until his death, which occurred, suddenly of apoplexy, in New York, 7 March, 1861. During the later years of his life he was an active and most useful member of the Methodist Episcopal Church in Southport.

Outside of his regular business when a resident of New York, he was greatly interested in literature and military affairs. Two episodes in his life should here be recorded, and they are given in the words of the same personal friend and associate who furnished the sketch of his life in the city, given above.

^a They were third cousins, Edward Jesup of Green's Farms (born 1697) being the great-grandfather of both. ^b Letter of Col. James L. Curtis, 23 March, 1885.

" At the age of twenty-one a few young men with myself organized an Institution called 'The House of Debate.' It was styled by the 'New York Evening Post,' 'A Young Congress.' The object of the Association was to educate its members to a high standard of statesmanship, including law, literature, science, and commerce. Its constitution was broad. The executive power was vested in a President, who had authority to appoint his own Cabinet, consisting of a Secretary for Foreign Affairs, for the Home Department, for Commerce, for Literature, and for Finance. There were also a Speaker, or presiding officer of the debates, and various standing committees. This institution within a short time gained from seventy-five to a hundred members, from the ages of twenty-one to thirty-five. Their Bills were printed, and all the most important public measures of either Europe or America were discussed by them. I held for one term the office of Speaker, and find among the records of the House that I appointed Ebenezer Jesup, Jr., chairman of the committee on Literature, and he discharged the duties of his position with credit to himself and satisfaction to the House. Afterward, when elected President, my Cabinet consisted of Willis Hall, Secretary for the Home Department, John Cleaveland for Foreign Affairs, Gabriel P. Dissosway for Commerce, and Ebenezer Jesup, Jr. for Literature. The Government were catechised by the opposition, and bound to retire when outvoted. This Cabinet was in office about three years. The Hon. Willis Hall became very distinguished as Attorney-General of the State of New York, John Cleaveland an eminent lawyer, Gabriel P. Dissosway a prominent wholesale merchant and a leader in the Board of Trade. Among the names of others associated with the above and who have risen to eminence, were the Hon. Wm. W. Campbell, M. C. from New York, Judge of the Supreme Court of the State, etc.; Hon. Lewis B. Woodruff, Judge of N. Y. Court of Appeals, etc.; Hon. Wm. Inglis (first Speaker of the House of Debate), Judge of the Court of Common Pleas. The Hon. Wm. Mitchell, ex-Judge of the N. Y. Supreme Court, is the only living survivor of this distinguished galaxy, and though the oldest of all, still (1885) attends to his professional duties."

Colonel Jesup's military record is as follows: —

" He was elected major of the Ninth Regiment of the New York State Artillery, 29 Aug., 1834, lieutenant colonel, 2 Oct., 1843, and colonel,

1 Oct., 1846, remaining at the head of the regiment about two years. The Ninth, though an artillery regiment, did duty as heavy infantry. This corps was a part of the First Division of the National Guards of the State of New York, a part of the armed police of the city. The members were enlisted for several years, and were not liable to jury or fireman's duty. They were drilled according to the United States army regulations, required by law to parade at least twelve times a year, and were always called upon to suppress a riot when the assemblage could not be controlled by the police. The Ninth held a high rank for both its discipline and equipment and did frequent duty as escort at public receptions of distinguished persons.

"This regiment with Colonel Jesup in command offered its services to the U. S. Government for the Mexican war in 1846, but the offer was declined, as the two regiments it was contemplated should be raised from the State of New York were already being recruited from other sources. Colonel Jesup resigned about 1848," — having then removed his residence to Southport, Conn., where his family still reside.

One child only: —

319. HETTY WAKEMAN.

215. Charlotte Eunice Jesup (*Benjamin*,¹¹⁴ *Joseph*,⁸¹ *Black-leach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Albany, N. Y., 19 May, 1827; married Joseph Nelson Walker of New York city, 16 March, 1843, who died 2 July, 1863. Mrs. Walker lives at Schodack with her mother and youngest son.

There were six children: —

320. CHARLOTTE LYDIA WALKER, b. 25 Jan., 1844; m., 14 Sept., 1864, Lawrence Van Valkenburgh Robinson, and lives in Greenbush.

321. FRANCES CLEMENTINE WALKER, b. 2 Dec., 1846; m. John Hayes, and lives in Dakota.

322. MARY ANTOINETTE WALKER, b. 23 March, 1849; m. 18 Oct., 1876, Oliver A. Mead, and died 5 March, 1877.

323. JOSEPHINE WALKER, b. 2 Dec., 1851; d. 6 July, 1854.

324. JOSEPH NELSON WALKER, b. 10 Jan., 1856; m. Mary Stanton, 11 Feb., 1883, and is a druggist at Carmel.

325. BENJAMIN JESUP WALKER, b. 10 Sept., 1858; m., 16 Feb., 1881, Lizzie Moyer, and lives in Schodack.

218. Sarah Stebbins Jesup (*Benjamin*,¹¹⁴ *Joseph*,⁸¹ *Black-leach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Albany, N. Y., 6 Jan., 1834; married, 7 April, 1852, John Breese Staats^a (born 7 Dec., 1826), of Staats Island. He is in the ice business, and lives at Castleton.

They have had four children: —

326. CATHARINE LYDIA STAATS, b. 5 Feb., 1855; d. 2 Nov., 1879.

327. CHARLOTTE BERTHIA STAATS, b. 7 Feb., 1858.

328. ELIZABETH ANNA STAATS, b. 22 Jan., 1861; d. 24 Jan., 1869.

329. JOHN BREESE STAATS, b. 3 Nov., 1871.

220. Lucy Ann Jesup (*Thomas Sidney*,¹¹⁶ *James Edward*,⁸³ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 17 April, 1823; married, 28 Feb., 1854, Lorenzo Sitgreaves, U. S. A., the son of Samuel Sitgreaves, of Easton, Penn., who, in 1790, was a member of the Constitutional Convention of Penn.; member of Congress 1795–1798; and then sent to England as a commissioner about the settlement of Jay's Treaty, in connection with Theodore Sedgwick and Rufus King. He married the second time, in 1797, Mary Kemper, daughter of Daniel Kemper, a colonel in the Revolutionary war, and a personal friend of General Washington, and also an original member of the Order of the Cincinnati. Lorenzo Sitgreaves, the eighth child of this marriage, was born 15 March, 1810, in Easton, Penn. He is a graduate of West Point. He was brevetted second lieutenant of the First Artillery, 1 July, 1823; first lieutenant, 30 Sept., 1833; second lieutenant Topographical Engineers, 7 July, 1838; first lieutenant, 18 July, 1840; brevet captain, 23 Feb., 1847, for

^a MR. STAATS is the son of Jochem Jochem Staats and Elizabeth Schuyler. Staats and Catharine Breese, grandson — SCHUYLER'S *Colonial New York*, vol. ii. of Philip Staats and great-grandson of p. 398.

gallant and meritorious conduct in the battle of Buena Vista. He was made captain of the Topographical Engineers, 3 March, 1853, and major, 6 Aug., 1861; transferred to Engineers, 3 March, 1863; lieutenant-colonel 22 April, 1864, and retired 10 July, 1866. He was in the Creek war under both General Scott and General Jesup. During the Mexican war (1846-1848) he was with General Taylor's command and on General Wool's staff, and participated in various battles. Being an officer of Engineers, he made an exploration in 1851 across the country to the Pacific Ocean, going by way of the Zuni and Colorado rivers, his party being the pioneers of that route. In the Civil War, being much out of health, he was not in the field, but engaged a portion of the time on the defences of Louisville, etc., and in mustering in troops. The remainder of his term of active service was spent in the regular duties of his corps, until he was retired 10 July, 1866. The family reside in Washington city.

Two children: —

330. MARY JESUP SITGREAVES, b. 13 Nov., 1858.

331. LUCY SITGREAVES, b. 18 April, 1867; d. 15 April, 1869.

222. Mary Serena Eliza Jesup (*Thomas Sidney*,¹¹⁶ *James Edward*,⁸³ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 7 Dec., 1825; married, 14 Jan., 1846, James Blair, U. S. N., the son of Francis P. Blair, the distinguished journalist, and brother of Francis P. Blair, Jr., afterwards major-general and senator from Missouri. He was appointed midshipman 8 Jan., 1836, and accompanied Commodore Wilkes in his Antarctic voyage (1838-42); passed-midshipman 1 July, 1842; master, 2 Oct., 1848; and lieut., 2 June, 1849. He was ordered to California about this time, and resigned 7 May, 1851, remaining in California until his death in Dec., 1853. Mrs. Blair now resides in Washington city.

Four children: —

332. ANN JESUP BLAIR, b. 10 Dec., 1846; d. 18 March, 1847.

333. VIOLET BLAIR, b. 14 Aug., 1848; m. Albert Janin, 14 May, 1874.

334. JESUP BLAIR, b. 13 Feb., 1852.

335. LUCY JAMES BLAIR, b. 26 Dec., 1853; m., 16 Dec., 1874,
George Montague Wheeler, U. S. A.

223. Jane Findlay Jesup (*Thomas Sidney*,¹¹⁶ *James Edward*,⁸³ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 29 Nov., 1827; married, 3 Feb., 1852, Augustus S. Nicholson, U. S. N. He was born in 1830, appointed second lieutenant of Marines, 16 March, 1847, when only sixteen years old, and brevetted first lieutenant on the 13th of Sept. the same year. He was with General Scott in the Mexican war, was in several battles around the city of Mexico, and spent his seventeenth birthday with the victorious army within the walls of the city. He was appointed first lieutenant 14 March, 1856, and adjutant and inspector of the Marine Corps with rank of major, 6 May, 1861, which position he now (1885) holds.

One son: —

336. AUGUSTUS JESUP NICHOLSON, b. 19 Nov., 1852; first lieutenant, United States Marine Corps. He was appointed second lieutenant 7 June, 1873; first lieutenant 6 June, 1880.

229. James Edward Jesup (*Samuel Blackleach*,¹¹⁷ *James Edward*,⁸³ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), was born 17 Dec., 1820. He married, 1st, Lucy Long, 21 Jan., 1845, who died in 1876; and 2d, Mrs. Mary Redd (*née* Thompson) in 1879, and lives in Hopkinsville, Ky. He has always been an active, energetic business man, — planter, tobacco-broker, and commission merchant, — was at one time very wealthy, and has still a competency. He has had nine children.

Children of first marriage, eight: —

337. NANNIE, b. 26 Feb., and d. 24 July, 1846.

+338. KATE J., b. 24 July, 1847.

339. SUSAN B., b. 12 Nov., 1849; d. 19 Sept., 1876.

340. THOMAS SAMUEL, b. 16 Dec., 1851; graduated at Eminence College, Eminence, Ky., 1873; has been engaged in civil

engineering a considerable part of the time since, as well as in other active employments; resided at Strawberry Point, Iowa, 1883-85, but has now returned to Kentucky. He has rendered efficient service in connection with this family history.

- 341. JAMES GROOMS, b. 28 Aug., 1853.
- 342. NELLIE THOMAS, b. 24 Feb., 1857; m., 24 Feb., 1879, W. S. Davison. They live (1884) at Strawberry Point, Clayton County, Iowa. One child, *Lucy Davison*, b. 31 May, 1883.
- 343. HARRY, b. 9 March, 1860; d. 17 March, 1861.
- 344. MAMIE CHARLES, b. 18 Sept., 1861.

Child of the second marriage, one:—

- 345. HATTIE NELSON, b. 21 March, 1880.

235. Ann O'Neil Jesup (*William Wilson*,¹¹⁹ *James Edward*,⁸³ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 8 Jan., 1822; married G. W. Layne in 1843, who died of consumption 19 Aug., 1864. They lived near Fairview, Ky.

Six children:—

- 346. EDWARD LAYNE, the eldest, d. of typhoid fever at Rock Island, 13 Sept., 1864, while a prisoner of war. He was in the Confederate army.
- 347. WILLIAM JESUP LAYNE, b. 15 Dec., 1847; farmer.
- 348. G. B. LAYNE, b. 2 Feb., 1850; d. at Wickliffe, Ballard County, Ky., 8 Nov., 1881; carpenter.
- 349. LIZZIE LAYNE, b. 24 Nov., 1851; m. Wm. H. Gray (miller), 1 Jan., 1870.
- 350. H. FENIMORE LAYNE (dau.), b. 28 May, 1858.
- 351. JULIA B. LAYNE, b. 10 Sept., 1860.

236. John Friend Jesup (*Wm. Wilson*,¹¹⁹ *James Edward*,⁸³ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 24 May, 1824, lives in Todd County, Ky., and is a planter. He married, 1st, Narcissa E. Wilkins, of Todd County, 22 Dec., 1846; 2d, Mrs. Shanklin (*née* Brumfield).

There were eight children, all by the first marriage: —

- 352. MAHALY ELIZABETH, b. 1 Oct., 1847; m. 1877.
- 353. LUCIUS, b. 14 April, 1849; d. 11 Feb., 1875.
- 354. FRANCIS, b. 28 June, 1851; d. 22 July, 1876.
- 355. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. 21 Oct., 1853.
- 356. SARAH ADALINE, b. 23 June, 1856; m. 1874.
- 357. JOHN EGBERT, b. 5 Nov., 1858.
- 358. LUELLA DIXIE, b. 19 April, 1861; d. 11 Sept., 1881.
- 359. JULIA LEE, b. 7 JUNE, 1864.

237. Virginia Elizabeth Jesup (*Wm. Wilson*,¹¹⁹ *James Edward*,⁸³ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 12 Oct., 1826; married, 5 June, 1851, Oscar F. Danforth, dry-goods merchant, living in Fairview, Ky., where he died, 2 June, 1879. The family are connected with the Cumberland Presbyterian Church.

Six children: —

- 360. WM. THOMAS DANFORTH, b. 2 May, 1852; d. 23 July, 1852.
- 361. SOPHIA ELIZABETH DANFORTH, b. 4 Sept., 1853; d. 1 Sept., 1857.
- 362. IDELLA DANFORTH, b. 22 Jan., and d. 23 Feb., 1856.
- 363. BERTHA JESUP DANFORTH, b. 6 Oct., 1858.
- 364. JOHN FRIEND DANFORTH, b. 1 Oct., 1860.
- 364*. SIDNEY DANFORTH, b. 28 June, and d. 20 July, 1862.

238. Sarah Frances Jesup (*Wm. Wilson*,¹¹⁹ *James Edward*,⁸³ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 10 Nov., 1830; married at Elkton, Ky., 16 June, 1853, Jeptha H. Hollingsworth, born in Todd County, Ky., 17 March, 1829. They now (1881) reside at Connor's Station, Wyandotte County, Kansas.

Nine children: —

- 365. THOMAS JESUP HOLLINGSWORTH, b. in Clay Co., Missouri, 1 Sept., 1854; is a physician at Connor's Station. He m. Sallie M. Fellows, of Chicago, Ill., 29 Nov., 1881.

366. MOLLIE C. HOLLINGSWORTH, b. in Clay Co., Mo., 31 Aug., 1856; m., 1st, F. A. Glyskherr, 6 Jan., 1874, who seven weeks later was fatally injured in a railway accident. She m., 2d, 16 Jan., 1878, R. B. Snedaker, of Kansas City, Mo.
367. VIRGINIA E. HOLLINGSWORTH, b. 4 Sept., 1858.
368. VIRGIL H. HOLLINGSWORTH, b. in Bates Co., Mo., 10 Oct., 1861.
- 368*. BENJAMIN BRAXTON HOLLINGSWORTH, b. in Collin Co., Texas, 14 Feb., 1864; d. 11 March, 1864.
369. RUTH B. HOLLINGSWORTH, b. in Collin Co., Texas, 10 April, 1865.
370. JOHN SAMUEL HOLLINGSWORTH (twin), b. in Platt Co., Mo., 24 Oct., 1867; d. 9 Sept., 1871.
371. ELLA BELL HOLLINGSWORTH (twin), b. 24 Oct., 1867.
372. FANNIE EUGENIA HOLLINGSWORTH, b. in Wyandotte Co., Kansas, 10 Feb., 1870.

239. Caledonia Osburn Jesup (*William Wilson*,¹¹⁹ *James Edward*,⁸³ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 8 Aug., 1832; married Maxwell Calamies Talkington, in Clay Co., Mo., 22 May, 1855, and settled near McKinney, Collin Co., Texas. She was a worthy and exemplary member of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church, and died 5 May, 1881. Mr. Talkington is an elder in the same church. He was born in Todd Co., Ky., received license to practise law in Kentucky, and in Texas, but is now engaged in farming and stock-raising.

They have had six children: —

- A son, b. 17 Feb., 1856, d. in infancy.
- A son, b. and died 21 Oct., 1857.
373. HORACE MAXWELL TALKINGTON, b. 19 Jan., 1859; m., 17 Dec., 1879, Mollie Jones of Collin Co.; in business with his father; has one child, *Robert Maxwell Talkington*, b. 8 Nov., 1880.
- A son, born and died 6 May, 1860.
- A daughter, born 4 July; died, 13 July, 1862.
- A daughter, born and died 9 Nov., 1866.

240. William Houston Jesup (*Wm. Wilson*,¹¹⁹ *James Edward*,⁸³ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born near Fairview, Ky., 26 April, 1843, married Nannie M. Barker, 6 Feb., 1872, daughter of C. T. Barker of Christian Co. He is a planter, and was in the Confederate army during the Civil War.

Their children are two:—

374. BARKER, b. 26 Jan., 1873.

375. SALLIE, b. 15 March, 1874.

249. Louisa Jessup (*William*,¹²² *Blackleach*,⁸⁴ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Otsego, N. Y., 11 Jan., 1819; was educated at Rutgers Institute in New York city, and married, 3 April, 1845, Dr. Thomas Brian Gunning, a leading dental surgeon of the same city.

"Dr. Gunning commenced the study of his profession in 1840 in New York, and prosecuted it with such energy and success that in 1861 it was said of him that his mechanical manipulations were perhaps unequalled. In 1863 he received the thanks of the New York Academy of Medicine for exhibiting before them, in connection with a patient, his apparatus for the treatment of fractures of the jaw, and in 1864, by invitation, read before the Academy a paper covering the entire subject. In April, 1865, he was called to Washington city to treat the critical case of the Secretary of State, Hon. Wm. H. Seward, subsequent to the attempt to assassinate him. In a letter dated March, 1866, Mr. Seward writes: 'I am indebted to you for a more effective and perfect restoration from dangerous fractures than could have been obtained from any other hand or under any other system of treatment than that new one which you so energetically and skilfully applied.'

"Dr. Gunning, with Surgeon-General Barnes and four other surgeons, was appointed by the U. S. Government to decide upon medical instruments for which space was asked in the Paris Exposition of 1867.

"By 1867 he had shown that the mouth was not opened by muscles under the jaw as hitherto maintained, but that the jaw is depressed by muscles which are on a line with the ears,—the *external-pterygoids*. And in 1874, he first published his views of the vowel sounds of human speech, showing that the vowels are not qualified in the mouth, but in the upper

cavity of the larynx, as was proven in the case of Carlton Burgan who was successfully treated by him for very serious injuries to the upper jaw."^a

The above and many similar facts which might be cited are sufficient evidence of the position which is justly accorded him in his profession. Mrs. Gunning died 27 April, 1881.

They have had five children: —

376. EMMA GUNNING } twins, d. Dec., 1851, when about three years

377. ANNA GUNNING } of age.

378. WILLIAM JESSUP GUNNING, m., 28 Sept., 1876, Lucene Carman, of Carmansville, N. Y., and has two sons: *Brian Carman Gunning*, b. Aug., 1877, and *Harold Gunning*, b. Feb., 1879. He lives (1885) in Norwalk, Conn., at "Stonehenge," a fine estate bordering on Wilton, his mother's native town.^b

379. THOMAS BRIAN GUNNING, JR., of New York.

380. MARY ELIZABETH GUNNING.

250. Elizabeth Cornelia Jessup (*William*,¹²² *Blackleach*,⁸⁴ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Otsego, N. Y., 6 July, 1820; was married, 16 Jan., 1840, in New York city, by Rev. Henry Benedict, to James Reed, born in N. Y., 21 Feb., 1812. His parents removed to Norwalk, Conn., when he was quite young, and apprenticed him to a shoemaker. When sixteen years old, becoming dissatisfied with his trade, without a word of warning to his shopmates, he procured an axe, split up his workbench into kindling wood, and thrust it into the stove with his entire kit of tools. In response to an advertisement for a printer's apprentice he walked twenty miles to Danbury, and from that time to the present has been connected with journalism. Returning to Norwalk he worked on the "Fairfield County Republican," started in opposition to the "Gazette," and on the failure of this paper went into the office of the "Gazette" and finished his apprenticeship with S. W. Benedict, its editor and proprietor.

^a See Contemporary Biography of New York, vol. i.

^b In 1886 Mr. Wm. J. Gunning sold his place and removed with his family to New York city.

About 1832, when Mr. Benedict took charge of the "New York Evangelist," Mr. Reed purchased the "Gazette" and was materially assisted in the editorial work by Dr. Thomas B. Butler, afterward member of Congress (1849-51). Finding he could not well carry on the business alone, he went to New Orleans, La., and became office-manager of the "New Orleans Observer," a paper started in connection with the Presbyterian Church of which the Rev. Joel Parker was pastor. That was in 1836 and 1837, when his health required his return to the North. In the autumn of 1839 he once more purchased the "Norwalk Gazette," which eventually passed into the hands of Homer Byington, its present proprietor and one of Mr. Reed's apprentice-boys. After various other business ventures he removed to Ohio, where a few years later, in 1856, at the request of a delegation of citizens of Ashtabula, he purchased the "Ashtabula Telegraph," of which he has since been the successful editor and proprietor. In 1873 he took his son James Reed, Jr., into partnership with him.

Four children: —

381. EMMA LOUISA REED, b. 8 Nov., 1840, graduated from Mt. Holyoke Seminary, South Hadley, Mass., and has since been a teacher.
382. FRANCES G. REED, b. 14 Sept., 1843, is a graduate of the Western Female Seminary at Oxford, O.; m., 18 Oct., 1865, J. Summerfield Blyth, cashier of the First National Bank of Ashtabula. Two children: *Harry A. Blyth*, b. 9 July, 1870, and *Charles Blyth*, b. 31 July, 1883.
383. WILLIAM JESUP REED, b. 14 April, 1849; when 15 yrs. of age went to Newark, N. J., and there, in the establishment of his uncle, Charles Odell Jesup, learned the business of pattern-maker and moulder in malleable iron, and was engaged in this business for a number of years. He is now (1885) engaged in mining in Colorado.
384. JAMES REED, JR., b. 30 Sept., 1851; attended the school of Prof. Edward Olmstead in Wilton, Conn., and at the age of 17 entered his father's office, and is now associated with him

in the publication of the "Telegraph." He m., 21 Sept., 1876, Harriett Wells, and has had four children: 1. *Charles M. Reed*, b. 18 June, 1877, and d. 21 July, 1878; 2. *Emma Louisa Reed*, b. 8 Dec., 1878; 3. *James Reed*, 3d, b. 29 Oct., 1880; 4. *Dolan Reed*, b. 1882.

251. **Charles Odell Jessup** (*William*,¹²² *Blackleach*,⁸⁴ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Wilton, Conn., 11 April, 1822; married, 1st, Hannah Seymour, 1 Oct., 1845, and lived in Newark, N. J., where he had an iron foundry. He had seven children.

Three children by first marriage: —

385. WILLIAM SEYMOUR, b. 12 Aug., 1846; d. 16 Feb., 1873.

386. ADDISON, b. 20 March, 1848; d. 16 April, 1865.

387. CHARLES MELVILLE, b. 16 July, 1850; m. Ann Augusta ———, 15 May, 1876. Their only child, *Charles M., Jr.*, was born in Newark, 15 June, 1877, and (1880) is the only male representative now living of the family of Blackleach Jessup, Jr., of Wilton, Conn. Charles Melville Jessup, Sr. d. in Newark, 18 Sept., 1878. His widow still resides there (1880).

Charles Odell Jessup married, 2d, Adelia Gunney, 20 Jan., 1860, and died 3 Aug., 1867.

Four children by second marriage: —

388. EMILY, b. 7 March, 1861; m., 5 Nov., 1879, Thaddeus A. Lanier, of Savannah, Georgia.

389. FRANK, b. 2 Aug., 1864; d. 11 June, 1867.

390. LOUISA, b. 25 Dec., 1865.

391. CHARLES ODELL, b. 18 July, 1867; d. 10 June, 1872.

253. **Mary Ann Jessup** (*William*,¹²² *Blackleach*,⁸⁴ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Wilton, Conn., 1 March, 1826; married, 6 Sept., 1846, Charles Scribner, of Westport, and settled as a farmer in Fond du Lac, Wisconsin, where the family now (1881) reside. He died 6 Dec., 1881.

They have had five children: —

- 392. EMILY GERTRUDE SCRIBNER, b. 9 July, 1848; m. Dr. James R. Barnett, physician, and lives in Neenah, Wisconsin.
- 393. GEORGE WILLIAM SCRIBNER, b. 19 May, 1850; d. 6 July, 1870.
- 394. ANNIE ELIZABETH SCRIBNER, b. 12 Jan., 1852.
- 395. CHARLES JESSUP SCRIBNER, b. 27 July, 1857.
- 396. CARRIE LOUISA SCRIBNER, b. 19 March, and d. 11 Aug., 1860.

262. Jane Mull Jessup (*Isaac Mull*,¹⁵¹ *Henry*,⁹⁸ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Schodack, N. Y., 10 Jan., 1834, was in 1848 adopted by her grandmother Jesup's brother, John I. Mull,^a of Schodack, N. Y., and there married his adopted son, Henry V. D. Mull, 17 July, 1859. He was born 10 Jan., 1834, is a farmer, and lives at Stephentown.

Three children: —

- 397. ETTIE MAGDALENA MULL, b. Schodack Depot, 7 June, 1861; m. Russell N. Best, of Kinderhook (b. 6 Feb., 1860), 5 Dec., 1880. Two children: *Persylvia V. D. Best*, b. at Stephentown, 25 April, 1882, and *Carrie M. Best*, b. 9 Sept., 1883.
- 398. EVELINA ELIZABETH MULL, b. Schodack Depot, 13 Oct., 1866.
- 399. ELLIE ANNIE MULL, b. West Nassau, 1 May, 1873.

263. Abram Mull Jessup (*Isaac Mull*,¹⁵¹ *Henry*,⁹⁸ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 8 Feb., 1836, in Greenbush, N. Y.; was married, 1 Jan., 1863, by the Rev. Wm. Stafford, at Maple Rapids, Mich., to Amanda Jane Wheeler (born in Oswego Co., N. Y., 14 March, 1838). He is a farmer, living near Ithaca, Michigan.

Two children: —

- 400. ELEANOR ELIZABETH, b. 31 May, 1864.
- 401. MARY VIOLA, b. 25 June, 1866.

^a JOHN I. MULL, b. at Schodack, 25 Dec., 1784; m., 4 March, 1809, Garrietta Schermerhorn, of Greenbush, b. 2 Feb., 1789, and d. at Schodack Depot, 27 May, 1864. He d. there, 7 Oct., 1866.

264. John Henry Jessup (*Isaac Mull*,¹⁵¹ *Henry*,⁹⁶ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Schodack, N. Y., 24 Dec., 1837; married, 29 Dec., 1859, Margaret Rachel Dean, of Italy, Yates Co. He was mustered into his country's service during the Civil War, 5 Oct., 1864, and assigned to the 23d Reg., Mich. Infantry, Company I, Wm. Patterson, Capt., under Gen. Wm. T. Sherman, in the Western Department; was in the battle of Franklin, Tenn., about 1 Dec., 1864; in that of Nashville, 15th and 16th of Dec. following; and in the battle of Fort Anderson, N. C., about the 20th of Feb., 1865. He was discharged 28 June, 1865. He is a farmer, living near Ithaca, Gratiot Co., Michigan.

Eight children:—

- 402. CHARLES HENRY, b. 20 March, 1861, in North Star, Gratiot Co., Michigan.
- 403. ELEANOR ANNETTIE, b. 9 Dec., 1862, in Newark, as were those which follow.
- 404. ARTHUR HURON, b. 18 May, 1865.
- 405. GEORGE LINCOLN, b. 17 Sept., 1867.
- 406. FRANK A., b. 1 March, 1870.
- 407. WILLIAM T., b. 1 Jan., 1873.
- 408. GLEN ORSON, b. 12 April, 1875.
- 409. BERTHA MAY, b. 27 May, 1878.

266. Jacob Schermerhorn Jessup (*Isaac Mull*,¹⁵¹ *Henry*,⁹⁶ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 16 July, 1842, in Plymouth, Mich.; married, 29 Dec., 1869, Mary Lucy Antoinette Latimer, of Yates, N. Y. He is a farmer, living in Matherton, Mich.

They have two children:—

- 410. HERMON DELOS, b. 5 Jan., 1874.
- 411. NELSON JOHNSON, b. 1 Feb., 1877.

267. Andrew Schermerhorn Jessup (*Isaac Mull*,¹⁵¹ *Henry*,⁹⁶ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born, 26 Nov., 1844, in Plymouth, Mich.; married, 17 March, 1870, Lovina C.

Wheeler, of Gratiot Co. (born 8 Aug., 1843, in N. Y.). He is a farmer in Matherton; enlisted, 18 Dec., 1863, in Sixth Mich. Cavalry, was in one skirmish in Alexandria, Va., and discharged 14 Nov., 1865.

They have four children: —

412. JAMES EDWARD, b. 8 April, 1872.

413. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 7 June, 1874.

414. E. L., b. 1 May, 1876.

415. ELIZABETH M. E., b. 19 June, 1878.

292. William Burr Jesup (*Wm. Henry*,¹⁶⁶ *Ebenezer*,¹⁰⁰ *Ebenezer*,⁴² *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born, 10 Sept., 1815, in Saugatuck (Westport) Conn.; married, 13 Sept., 1836, Mary Lush, daughter of Hon. John Q. Wilson, then of Albany, N. Y., but previously of Saugatuck, where he lived on or near the farm once owned by Moss Kent, the father of Chancellor James Kent of New York. She was born in Saugatuck, 28 June, 1816, and died in Albany, 6 Feb., 1852. He was engaged in business for a time in New York city, but died when only twenty-nine, at West Stockbridge, Mass., 15 June, 1845, of consumption.

Their only child was —

416. MARIA CHARITY, b. 20 Dec., 1837, who m., 4 June, 1864, Edward W. Russell, a lawyer in Chicago, Ill., b. 2 July, 1834, in Sunderland, Mass. Three children: —

1. *Mary Jesup Russell*, b. in Sunderland, Mass., 16 July, 1865.

2. *Abby Delano Russell*, b. in Sunderland, 18 July, 1867.

3. *Frank Howe Russell*, b. 4 Dec., 1869, in Chicago.

293. James Riley Jesup (*Wm. Henry*,¹⁶⁶ *Ebenezer*,¹⁰⁰ *Ebenezer*,⁴² *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), was born, 18 Sept., 1819, in Saugatuck (Westport) Conn., prepared for college at the Academy in Wilton, under the instruction of Hawley Olmstead, and graduated A. B. at Yale College in 1840. He then read law

in the office of Hon. Eliphalet Swift in Westport, was admitted to the Fairfield County Bar in 1843, soon after which he removed to New York city, where he has since been engaged in the practice of his profession. He married, 28 Dec., 1848, Mary, daughter of William and Phebe C. (Heyer) Black, of New York city, born 24 Aug., 1827.

Their only child is —

417. JAMES RILEY, Jr., b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 19 Oct., 1849; m., 31 Oct., 1877, Mary, daughter of Chas. A. Lamont, of New York city. He is a broker, of the firm of *Jesup and Lamont*, and member of the N. Y. Stock Exchange. Their only child died in infancy.

297. Edwin Jesup (*Edwin*,¹⁶⁷ *Ebenezer*,¹⁰⁰ *Ebenezer*,⁴² *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Albany, N. Y., 1 March, 1827, was married, 29 Nov., 1860, by the Rev. E. J. Montague, to Julia B. (born in Alexander, N. Y., 30 Nov., 1838), eldest daughter of Amery Thomas of Summit, Wis. He is a farmer, and lives (1884) in Cawker City, Kansas.

They have had three children: —

418. EDWIN THOMAS, b. 16 Nov., 1861, in Summit.
 419. FLORA, b. 13 April, 1869, in Summit.
 420. MARY MAUD, b. 24 Dec., 1876, in Farley, Iowa.

300. James Behn Jesup (*Edwin*,¹⁶⁷ *Ebenezer*,¹⁰⁰ *Ebenezer*,⁴² *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Albany, N. Y., 22 Sept., 1838, was married by the Rev. A. Fuller, 12 April, 1871 to Mira S. Hall of Rochester, Minn., who died there 24 Aug., 1879, aged 30 years. He enlisted early in the Civil War in the Fifth Wisconsin Regiment, May, 1861, but was discharged on account of ill health in September of the same year. Not long after, he was drafted, but was not then sufficiently recovered to return, though in 1862 he served some time as sutler's clerk. He now (1881) lives in Minneapolis, Minn.

Two children:—

421. ROBERT HALL, b. 4 July, 1872, in Rochester; d. in Minneapolis, 13 March, 1875.

422. HENRY MYRICK, b. 15 Sept., 1876, in Minneapolis.

304. **Richard Mortimer Jesup** (*Charles*,¹⁶⁸ *Ebenezer*,¹⁰⁰ *Ebenezer*,⁴² *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), was born in Westport, Conn., 24 Nov., 1826, and died in New York city, 25 Jan., 1857. At the age of fifteen he united with the Canal Street Presbyterian Church in New York (the Rev. Dr. Richard W. Dickinson, pastor), afterwards transferring his membership to the Collegiate Dutch Church, and finally to the Church of the Puritans (the Rev. Dr. Geo. B. Cheever, pastor), becoming an officer in the latter church and Superintendent of the Sabbath-school. He was a member of the Board of Managers, and a Vice-President of the New York Bible Society; a director of the Young Men's Christian Association, and in Sept., 1855, elected one of the Executive Committee of the American Tract Society. He was all his life interested in every form of religious and benevolent work, contributing generously of his means, and especially of his time, to those associations with which he was connected. Few ever labored with more of fidelity and zeal at all times and in all places for the religious welfare of their fellow-men,—a second Harlan Page, in fact. He was a happy illustration of a Christian merchant, who carried his principles into his every-day life in a way which gained for him the respect and confidence of all. He married, 20 Sept., 1854, Anna Smith Beach (daughter of Aaron and Anna S. R. Beach), who died in N. Y. 14 Jan., 1877, aged 45.

Their only child is—

423. CHARLES MORTIMER, b. 21 Oct., 1855; m., 7 March, 1878, Sarah Catharine Owen, daughter of Edward H. Owen, of New York city. One child, *Richard Mortimer*, b. 3 Dec., 1878. He is in business in the city.

306. **Morris Ketchum Jesup** (*Charles*,¹⁶⁸ *Ebenezer*,¹⁰⁰ *Ebenezer*,⁴² *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Westport, Conn., 21 June, 1830; married, 26 April, 1854, Maria Van Antwerp De Witt, daughter of the Rev. Dr. Thomas De Witt.^a He is a banker in the city of New York, where he has resided since 1842. He was in the employ of the well-known firm of Rogers, Ketchum, & Grosvenor, of the Locomotive Works in Paterson, N. J., until 1852, when he started in business for himself. During the more than thirty years that have since elapsed he has built up a wide reputation as a successful business man, and more especially as a philanthropist. He is, moreover, a patron of the Fine Arts, and more recently has interested himself in promoting the study of Natural History.

He has always been, and still is connected with a large number of the public institutions and benevolent enterprises of the city, all of which have shared in his liberal gifts, and what is of equal or greater value, in his personal labors. Since 1863 he has been a member of the Chamber of Commerce, and it was at a meeting of the Chamber in 1884 that he urged the need of legislative action for the preservation of the forests of the State, and did much to secure the next year the appointment of a Forestry Commission and the enactment of Forestry laws.

In 1864 he became interested in the work of the "New York Mission and Tract Society," of which, since 1881, he has been president. In 1872 he became president of the "Five Points House of Industry," a charity that has always shared largely in his care. He was one of the founders of the Young Men's Christian Association and contributed liberally to the fund for the erection of the building it now occupies. He was its president in 1872. The "De Witt Memorial Church" in Rivington Street

^a DR. DE WITT (b. 13 Dec., 1791; d. 18 May, 1874) was a distinguished minister of the Collegiate Dutch Church in N.Y. city, 1827-1874; a man of profound learning and an able preacher in the English

and Dutch languages. He held many important positions connected with the educational and charitable institutions of the city, and was widely known and revered. — JOHNSON'S *Encyclopædia*.



CARBON PHOTO. ALLEN & ROWELL

Wm. H. Jessup.

was built by him in 1881 at a cost of \$60,000, and presented to the City Mission and Tract Society, of which Dr. De Witt had been president, for the furtherance of their work in that part of the city. On the removal of Union Theological Seminary to the upper portion of the city he contributed the means for the erection of one of its new buildings, and is an active member of its Board of Trustees.

In 1881 he was elected president of the "American Museum of Natural History," having been already from its organization one of its trustees. To him this institution, in addition to many other donations, is indebted for its most unique and superb "Jesup Collection of the Woods of the United States," which represents, as never before, the forest wealth of the entire country. The collection embraces over 400 species of native trees, each and all so fully and intelligently represented as to prove a most valuable source of information to both practical and scientific men.

Among the other institutions with which he is connected may be mentioned the "Metropolitan Museum of the Fine Arts," the "Deaf and Dumb Asylum," the "Half-Orphan Asylum," etc. The "New York Society for the Suppression of Vice" was formed at his house, and he was one of the original corporators named in its charter of 1873. He was also among the first to recognize the need of the "United States Christian Commission" during the Civil War, was efficient in its organization, and its treasurer. Williams College in 1881 conferred on him the honorary degree of A. M.

His more immediate kindred, however, will recognize it as one of the most graceful acts of his life that he purchased the family homestead and residence of his grandfather, Major Ebenezer Jesup in Westport, Conn., and in 1886 gave it to the Congregational Church in that place for perpetual use as a parsonage,—the church with whose earliest history his grandfather's family were so closely connected, of which his parents were active and highly honored members, and located in a town (once a portion

of the ancient town of Fairfield) where, after the family have been represented for more than two hundred years, the very name itself seems destined soon to disappear.

Mr. Jesup has no children.

314. Francis Wright Jesup (*Francis Wright*,¹⁷⁰ *Ebenezer*,¹⁰⁰ *Ebenezer*,⁴² *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Westport, Conn., 14 Jan., 1844; married, 4 June, 1879, Effie Crook, born 17 Nov., 1856, and daughter of Rufus and Mira H. Crook, of Brooklyn, N. Y. He does business in New York city (*Francis W. Jesup & Co.*), but resides in Brooklyn. He is actively interested in religious and benevolent work in Brooklyn, a member and officer in the Tompkins Avenue Congregational Church, Rev. Geo. F. Pentecost, D.D., pastor.

They have one child: —

424. FLORENCE MARGUERITE, b. 10 Aug., 1881.

338. Kate J. Jesup (*James Edward*,²²⁹ *Samuel Blackleach*,¹¹⁷ *James Edward*,⁸³ *Blackleach*,⁴¹ *Edward*,⁸ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 24 July, 1847, married D. A. Tandy, and lives near Fairview, Ky.

There are seven children: —

425. JAMES H. TANDY, b. 2 Sept., 1867.

426. ANNIE H. TANDY, b. 2 May, 1869.

427. HARRIE T. TANDY, b. 22 June, 1870.

428. THOMAS S. TANDY, b. 3 April, 1872.

429. SUSAN D. TANDY, b. 22 Aug., 1874.

430. JESUP BLACKLEACH TANDY, b. 6 July, 1876.

431. EVERETT TANDY, b. 10 May, 1878.



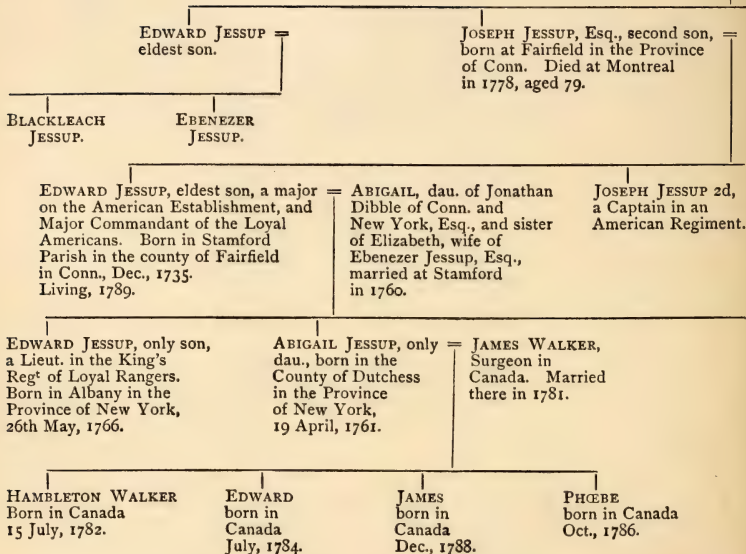


ARMS GRANTED TO COL. EBENEZER JESSUP, 10 APRIL, 1788.

(*Jessup and Hyde.*)

PEDIGREE OF

EDWARD JESSUP, son of Edward and Grandson of Edward^a Jessup, who according to Family tradition went from Yorkshire and settled at New York.



^a The words "and Grandson of Edward," should have been omitted.

^b Died Oct. 2, 1747, in her 68th year.

^c 28 Jan. is the record at the College of Arms.

JOSEPH JESSUP.

ELIZABETH, dau. and heir of
John Hyde, Esquire, son of
— Hyde, Esq., said to have
been a Field Officer. She died
at Fairfield in Connecticut
about 1747, aged 70.^b

ABIGAIL, dau. of
Henry James, who went from
South Wales and settled
in North America.

EBENEZER JESSUP,
third son.

EBENEZER JESSUP, 3d son,
now of the city of Westminster,
Esq., late Lieut. Commandant
of the King's Loyal American
Regiment. Living in 1789.

= ELIZABETH, dau. of Jonathan Dibble of
Conn. and New York, Esq.,
sister of Abigail,
wife of Ed. Jessup, Esq.
Living, 1789.

HENRY JAMES JESSUP, Esq. =
only son, Barrister,
Solicitor, Advocate, and
Attorney at Law, by
Commission in the
Province of Quebec.
Born 18 March, 1762.

ANNA MARIA,
2d daughter
of John Bowes,
late Earl of
Strathmore in
Scotland. Married
20 Jan.,^c 1788.

LEAH, SARAH, ELIZABETH, DEBORAH,
and MARY-ANN-CLARENDON;
all five born in America, and now
living, unmarried, 1789.

JOHN-HENRY-BOWES JESSUP,
born in Somerset Street,
Portman Square, Aug., 1789.

The above Pedigree is a true copy from the Register, marked
7th D. 14, in the Herald's Office, London.

Witness our Hands this 30th Sept., 1789.

FRA^s TOWNSEND, *Windsor Herald*.

BENJAMIN PINGO, *York Herald*.



CHAPTER III.

JOSEPH JESSUP OF STAMFORD, AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

THE career of JOSEPH⁹ JESSUP, of Stamford, Conn., and his descendants is in striking contrast with that of his brothers, Edward⁸ and Jonathan.¹¹ He was the first and only member of his father's family to seek a home beyond the bounds of New England, and neither he nor his children could have anticipated the results which were to follow from this removal. That both he and his sons were men of more than ordinary business ability cannot be doubted. His own ability as well as integrity were recognized in the fact that he was the sole executor of the estates of both his father and mother, and one of the executors of the estate of his brother Edward.

After the death of his wife in 1743, he emigrated with his three sons, Edward, Joseph, Jr., and Ebenezer, to Dutchess County, in the adjoining colony of New York,—a distance of less than one hundred miles, and yet so far that his mother in her will appears to think it possible he might “not return alive.” In a deed dated 21 Sept., 1758, he is styled, “late of Stamford, now of ye Nine Partners^a in Dutchess Co.,

^a There were in the county two patents called “The Nine Partners,” each granted to a company of nine proprietors: “The Great or Lower Nine Partners,” granted in 1697, comprised very nearly the present towns of Clinton, Pleasant Valley, Wash-

ington, Stamford, and parts of Hyde Park, Amenia and Northeast; “The Little or Upper Nine Partners,” granted in 1706, comprised nearly the towns of Milan, Pine Plains, and a part of Northeast. — SMITH'S *Dutchess County*, pp. 43-44.

N. Y."^a This emigration was about 1744. There is on record at the Dutchess County Clerk's Office,^b a deed given by Richard Sackett and John Sackett to Joseph Jessup of Stamford, in the County of Fairfield and Colony of Connecticut, yeoman, dated 10 Nov., 1744, which, for the consideration of £300, conveys to the latter 911 acres of land, being Lot No. 32 in the "Upper [or Little] Nine Partners Patent," so called. The first named grantor was one of the original patentees of this large tract. Jan. 18, 1760, Joseph Jessup purchases of Jan Vosburgh, for £440, 360 acres additional, being part of Lot 34, bounded by the present Columbia County line on the north.^c A portion of Lot 32 (94 acres), he conveys by deed of gift, 18 Aug., 1761, to his son Edward. Another section, of 145 acres, he gives at the same date to his son Ebenezer.^d

Here begin those transactions in real estate, both on their own account and as agents for other parties, which rapidly increased in number and importance during the next fifteen years, and which led them eventually to locate at Jessup's Landing near the head-waters of the Hudson River. The records above cited show still further that in 1764 Edward and Ebenezer mortgage their lands to George Folliott, each of them for £300. The father and Joseph, Jr., mortgage 350 acres of Lot 34 to Col. Martin Hoffman^e of New York County for £369 12s. The preceding year (1768) he had sold to Benjamin Van Leuven, for £1,100, 601 acres in Lot 32. He, in this deed, is styled as of "Northeast Precinct," another name for the "Upper Nine Partners" tract.^f In 1764 the entire family were still in Dutchess County, but that year Edward and Ebenezer sell their interests in the Northeast Precinct and remove to Albany; and in 1771 Joseph, the father, and their brother, Joseph, Jr., do the same and follow them up the river. Little further is known of Joseph Jessup, Sr. As his family were all loyalists, and he already an old man, early in the Revolutionary

^a Book F. p. 268, Stamford Records.

^b Book 2, p. 44.

^c Dutchess County Records, v. 331.

^d *Ibid.*, iv. 241, 243.

^e Riker's Harlem, p. 483, note.

^f Smith's Dutchess County, p. 49.

war or before, he took refuge at Montreal in Canada, where he died in 1778, at the age of seventy-nine.^a

The sons, Edward and Ebenezer especially, were the friends of Sir Wm. Johnson, the British Superintendent of Indian Affairs in New York, and one of the most remarkable and influential men in that colony. His funeral was on the 13th of July, 1774, at Johnstown. On the 14th, the chiefs of the Six Nations assembled at Johnson Hall for the performance of the ceremony of condolence. Sir Guy Johnson (a nephew) was present, and eleven other gentlemen, one of whom was Edward Jessup^b who had great affection for Sir Wm. Johnson.

The Jessup brothers were also in various ways associated with many of the English Colonial officials, — more especially Governor Dunmore and Gen. Wm. Tryon, the last of the royal governors, to whom they were indebted for many favors in securing for themselves and for their associates grants of large tracts of land obtained either directly from the government or indirectly by purchase from the Indians. They were shrewd and successful men of business, inheriting the financial talents of the father, and ready to take hold of any adventurous scheme which might aid them in bettering their fortunes. Unlike the greater part of the family to which they belonged, they were supporters of the Church of England, and this fact doubtless had its influence upon their subsequent history. The records of St. Peter's Church in Albany — the oldest church of its order in the city — show that in 1768 Ebenezer Jessup subscribed with others for the support of the rector, — probably the Rev. Harry Munro. The family of the elder brother, Edward, were also in or near Albany in 1766, as the family records mention the birth of a son there in that year, although in an official document of the same year he styles himself as of Saratoga (Schuylerville). Other indications of the residence of the brothers in Albany, or that at least they had business

^a Records of his descendants in Canada.

^b O'Callaghan's Colonial History of New York, viii. 480.

interests there, are noted in vol. i. of "Munsell's Collections on the History of Albany: " —

Feb. 10, 1772 (p. 234), the Common Council directs the clerk to draw an order in favor of Edward and Ebenezer Jessup for £1 2s. 8d.

Sept. 2, 1773 (p. 248). On petition of Mr. Ebenezer Jessup, a water lot was granted him at an annual rental of 40s., and the deeds ordered made out.

Feb. 6, 1775 (p. 269), Ebenezer Jessup's petition for 48 acres of land near the city was granted.

Dec. 13, 1775 (p. 274), the Mayor was directed to sign two deeds for land within the city granted to Ebenezer Jessup.

When at the close of the old French and Indian war, in 1759, the region about Lake George and the upper Hudson was once more safe for settlers, a proclamation^a was issued by Lieut.-Gov. James de Lancey calling attention to this fact, and numerous petitions were soon sent to the Governor and Council for grants of these and other lands in that part of the colony. The Jessups early took advantage of the return of peace, and were soon engaged in very extensive transactions in wild lands in that part of the State now known as the counties of Warren, Essex, and Hamilton. In cases where purchases were made directly from the Indian proprietors, or when for any reason the Indian title had not been extinguished, the purchaser was required to be at the expense of first vesting the Indian right and title in the Crown before he could obtain the patent which alone could guarantee him in possession of his purchase. The fees exacted were often very considerable.

The extent and nature of these transactions by the Jessups can be gathered from the "Calendar of Land Papers" on file in the office of the Secretary of State at Albany, as also from the maps and records of surveys, etc., deposited there, which are quite numerous, besides many pages of recorded documents, the origi-

^a Holden's Queensbury, p. 370.

nals of which are not now in existence. As a necessary means for understanding and appreciating the history of this family, abstracts of some of these papers are given below. The full copy of an Indian deed also is added, whose voluminous phraseology well illustrates the cumbrous style of legal document then in use.

Dec. 25, 1767, Gov. Sir Henry Moore granted — and May 20, 1768, George III., King of England, confirmed the same — to Ebenezer Jessup, William Johnson, David Hunter, Dederick Miller, Jonathan Jones, Isaac Matson, Timothy Knapp, Samuel Bishop, Edward Jessup, Rutger Bleecker, Johannes Beekman, Jacob Hatt, Joseph Jessup, Jr., Jonas Myer, and James Murray, a tract of land of 7,550 acres lying “in the county of Albany, east side of Hudson’s River, to the northward of the township of Queensbury, and between the said river and Lake George, whereon they proposed to make a settlement” (reserving mines and white-pine trees for masts), to be divided into 15 equal parts, etc.^a This tract is in Luzerne, Warren Co., in the north part of the township.

Dec. 28, 1767, Gov. Sir Henry Moore granted — and May 21, 1768, George III., King, confirmed — to Ebenezer Jessup, William Johnson, etc. (nearly the same 15 mentioned above), a tract of land (4,100 acres) on the east side of Hudson’s River, etc., with the same reservations.^b This adjoins the previous grant, and is “Jessup’s Patent,” on which the village of Luzerne is now located.

May 8, 1771, the Earl of Dunmore, Gov. of New York, granted — and April 10, 1772, George III. confirmed — to Edward Jessup and Ebenezer Jessup 2,000 acres of land, east of Hudson’s River in the county of Albany, “beginning in the south bounds of a tract of 7,550 acres of land formerly granted to Ebenezer Jessup and others,” etc. This is also in Luzerne, lying between the two tracts already mentioned, and was to compensate for the loss

^a Books of Patents, xiv. 269–274.

^b Patents, pp. 274–280.

of a tract of the same size already granted, which proved to be within the limits of another settlement called Arlington.^a

Aug. 25, 1774, Gov. Cadwallader Colden granted to Edward Jessup, Ebenezer Jessup, Joseph Jessup, Jr., and thirty-seven others, and Sept. 10, 1774, a patent was given in the name of George III., for 40,000 acres on the west side of Hudson River in the county of Charlotte, the same to be erected into a township to be called Hyde.^b This now is part of Athol and Warrensburg, in Warren County, N. Y. This tract had, in 1772, been purchased of the Mohawk Indians, as the result of a conference held with them at the house of Sir Wm. Johnson.

Feb. 23, 1775, "Edward and Ebenezer Jessup, Esquires, of the city and county of Albany, part owners and proprietors of all that certain tract of land in the county of Charlotte, called and known by the name of the township of Hyde, lately granted by letters patent," etc., appoint Peter Van Schaack,^c of New York city, as their attorney for the dividing of said property.^d

INDIAN DEED FOR THE ABOVE PROPERTY.

To all persons to whom these presents shall come, Greeting: Know ye that we, Hendrick, alias Tayahansara, Lawrance, alias Agquerajies, Hans, alias Canadgawre, and Hans Krine, alias Anajoadhoje, native Indians, send Greeting: Whereas Ebenezer and Edward Jessup, in behalf of themselves and others of his Majesty's subjects, their associates, did lately petition the Rt. Hon^{ble} John, Earl of Dunmore, Captain-General and Governor-in-Chief in and over the province of New York and the territories depending thereon in America, Chancellor and Vice-Admiral of the same, etc., in Council, setting forth among other things, in substance, that by his most Gracious Majesty's proclamation, given at the Council of St.

^a Patents, xvi. 207-211.

^b Patents, xvi. 408-415.

^c PETER VAN SCHAACK was a young man, but even then a distinguished lawyer. Thinking to remain neutral during the war, he refused to take the oath of allegiance to the State of New York in 1777;

was banished the country and went to England in 1778, but in 1785 was allowed to return. He wrote various legal works. He died in 1832, aged 86, at Kinderhook, N. Y.

^d Books of Deeds, xx. 79.

James the seventh day of October in the third year of his reign, reciting that whereas great frauds and abuses had been committed in purchasing lands of the Indians, to the great prejudice of his Majesty's interests and to the great dissatisfaction of the said Indians, his said Majesty, by and with the advice of his privy Council, did thereby strictly enjoin and require that no private person do presume to purchase of the native Indians, proprietors, any lands not ceded to or purchased by his Majesty within these parts of his Majesty's Colonies where he has thought proper to allow of settlements ; but that if at any time any of the said Indians should be inclined to dispose of the said lands, the same should be purchased by his Majesty's Governor, Commander-in-Chief of the said Colonies respectively within which they shall be ; and also setting forth in substance that there is a certain unpatented tract of land lying and being on the west side of Hudson's river, beginning at a beech-tree, marked E. J. W. L. E., 1772, standing on the west bank of Hudson's river about four miles above the patent of seven thousand five hundred acres on the opposite side of the river granted to Ebenezer Jessup and others, running N° thirty degrees west ten miles to a beech-tree, thence N° sixty degrees east to the north-east branch of Hudson's river, thence down the same to the place of beginning, containing by estimation forty thousand acres, which tract had never been ceded to or purchased by his Majesty or his Royal progenitors and predecessors, but doth still remain occupied by the native Indians of the Mohock Castle, and also setting forth our willingness to dispose of our native Indian right in favor of the said petitioners and their associates, and our unwillingness to make a conveyance of the said lands in favor of any other person whatsoever ; and that we, the said Indians, did then (as we now do) stand ready to convey the said tract of land in the manner directed by the said Royal proclamation, provided that the said petitioners and their associates may be preferred to all other his Majesty's subjects in a grant of the same, and that his Excellency would be pleased at their expense to make such purchase as aforesaid, and that they and their associates might thereupon be favored with a grant of the said tract of land under the quit-rents and upon the terms and conditions prescribed by his Majesty's instructions ; all which allegations and suggestions in the said petition, we, the said Indians, do hereby acknowledge and declare to be true : Now, therefore, Know ye that we, the said Indians, for and in behalf of ourselves and our nation—at a publick meeting or assembly with

his Excellency, William Tryon, Esquire, His Majesty's Captain-General and Commander-in-chief in and over the province of New York, etc., at Johnson Hall, pursuant to his Majesty's royal proclamation aforesaid — do now declare our intentions and inclinations to dispose of the said tract of land above described, in the counties of Tryon and Albany, in favor of the said petitioners and their associates ; and accordingly, by these presents, at the said publick meeting and assembly held for the purpose, with the assistance of John Butler, Esquire, Interpreter, to us well known, do for and in consideration of the sum of one hundred and eighty-six pounds, lawful money of New York, to us in hand paid by the said petitioners, and the further sum of five shillings like lawful money to us in hand paid by his said Excellency in behalf of his most sacred Majesty, George the third, King of Great Britain, France, and Ireland, defender of the faith, etc., the receipt whereof we do hereby confess and acknowledge, and thereof and therefrom and of and from every part and parcel thereof we do fully, freely, and absolutely release, exonerate, and forever discharge his said Majesty, his heirs, successors, and assigns, and the petitioners and their assigns, their executors, administrators, and assigns forever, by these presents, and also in order to enable the said petitioners and their associates to obtain his Majesty's grant in fee simple for all the said tract above described, within the limits and bounds herein before mentioned, as fully and as effectually as if the same were herein more particularly and exactly described, — Have granted, bargained, sold, aliened, released, conveyed, infeoffed, ceded, disposed of, surrendered, and confirmed, and by these presents do fully, freely, and absolutely grant, bargain, sell, alien, release, convey, infeoff, cede, dispose of, surrender, and confirm unto his said Majesty, King George the third, his heirs, successors, and assigns forever, all and singular, the tract and tracts, parcel and parcels, quantity and quantities of land, be the same more or less, within the general boundaries and limits above mentioned, contained, and comprehended ; and also all and singular, the trees, woods, underwoods, rivers, streams, ponds, creeks, rivulets, brooks, runs, and streams of water, waters, watercourses, profits, commodities, advantages, emoluments, privileges, hereditaments, and appurtenances belonging or in any wise appertaining ; and the reversion and reversions, remainder and remainders, rents, issues, and profits of all and singular the said tracts and parcels of land, and every part and parcel thereof ; and also all the estate, right, title, interest, property, claim,

and demand whatsoever, whether native, legal, or equitable, of us, the said Indians, and each and every of us, of in or to the said lands, tracts, or parcel of lands, and every part and parcel thereof, and hereby mentioned, or intended to be hereby granted, bargained, sold, aliened, released, conveyed, enfeoffed, ceded, disposed of, surrendered, and confirmed, with their and every of their rights, members, and appurtenances unto his said Majesty, King George the third, his heirs, successors, and assigns forever.

In witness whereunto we the said Indians, in behalf of ourselves and our nation, have hereunto set our hands and seals in the presence of his said Excellency and of the other persons subscribing as witnesses hereunto, at the aforesaid publick meeting or assembly held for that purpose at Johnson Hall, this — day of July, in the twelfth year of his said Majesty's reign, and in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and seventy-two.

Sealed and delivered
in the presence of us,
PAT DALY,
JOHN BUTLER.

HENDRICK + mark,
ABRAMS + mark,
JOHANS CRINN.

Received, on the day and year above written, of the within William Tryon, Esquire, the sum of five shillings, and of the within named petitioners the sum of one hundred and eighty-six pounds, lawful money of New York, being the full consideration money within mentioned.

I hereby certify that the within deed was
executed and the consideration money paid
in my presence,

HENDRICKS + mark,
ABRAMS + mark,
AGWIERAEGHJE,
JOHANS CRINN.

WILLIAM TRYON.

The most extensive transaction which originated with the Jessup brothers was that known as the "Totten and Crossfield Purchase," and sometimes as "Jessup's Purchase." This involved 800,000 acres of land, and was intended to extinguish the Indian title to all the remaining land owned by the Mohawks which lay north of the west branch of the Hudson River (the Sacandaga). That Joseph Totten and Stephen Crossfield of New York city were only the ostensible parties concerned is shown by an affi-

davit signed by Crossfield at the first meeting of the proprietors for a division, in which he states that he became interested through the Jessups, and that aside from a single township which Totten and himself were to share, other parties furnished the means for making the purchase.

The petition for liberty to purchase, presented to Governor Dunmore and signed by Totten and Crossfield, is dated New York, April 10, 1771. The land is described as follows: —

“A certain tract lying and being in the County of Albany, on the west side of the most northerly branch of Hudson’s river, beginning at the northeast corner of a tract of 46,000 acres of land petitioned for by Thomas Palmer and his associates; thence running south 60° west, to the northwest corner of a tract of land petitioned for by John Bergen and his associates; thence running north 30° west, till it shall intersect a line coming west from ten miles north of Crown Point; thence east to the Hudson river; thence down the said river to the north bounds of a tract of land petitioned for by Edward Jessup and Ebenezer Jessup and their associates of 40,000 acres; thence westerly and southerly round the said tract of land, until it shall come to the northeast bounds of the said tract of land petitioned for by the said Thomas Palmer and his associates, being the place of beginning.”

This has upon it the following endorsement: —

“Presented April 10, 1771; No. 21,771. April 10, read in council and referred to a committee. June 7, 1771, read in council and referred to a committee, and reported and granted.”

April 11, 1771, James Leadbetter and Ebenezer Jessup make an agreement with Governor Dunmore that of the fees for patenting this large tract, amounting to £8,774 10s., he should remit £2,012. The following October Jessup is engaged to survey and lay out the land, for which he is to receive £5 per thousand acres.

March 27, 1772, the parties interested agree to advance £4 per thousand acres, those in New York city to pay Goldsbro Banyar,

and the others Ebenezer Jessup, to be deposited with Sir William Johnson to be applied in paying the sums that may be needed for the Indians and for other expenses.

The Indian deed for this land, now on file, was signed in July, 1772, at Johnson Hall, where an Indian council was held under the auspices of Governor Tryon, — the last ever held by the Mohawks. It was signed by the same chiefs which at the same time signed the deed of 40,000 acres sold to the Jessups. The consideration was £1,135, "and the further sum of five shillings by his sacred majesty George the Third."

Jan. 14, 1773, the proprietors meet at the house of Robert Hall in New York and empower "Mr. Ebenezer Jessup to have a wagon road made along the line of mile trees from the landing." Twenty-four townships, each about six miles square, were divided by ballot at this meeting, from the records of which there appear to have been more than thirty persons interested in the enterprise. A township drawn by Ebenezer Jessup he calls "Ebenton," a name which probably was never heard of again.

The above purchase appears to have been the occasion of more or less consultation between Governor Tryon and the home government, as to the persons who should be favored with patents. The Earl of Dartmouth, then First Lord of Trade, under date of April 21, 1775, informs the Governor, who was then in London, that in consequence of the conversation he had with him the day before as to the proposition of making grants to Messrs. Totten, Crossfield, Van Rensselaer, Low, Jessup, and others, of land purchased of the Indians in 1772, he shall advise his Majesty that his faithful and well disposed subjects in New York should be gratified in every reasonable request; and when they shall make humble application to his Majesty, with a disavowal of all association to obstruct the importation or exportation of goods to or from Great Britain, it may be advisable to confirm to them such lands by letters-patent, and not otherwise.^a

^a Documentary History of New York, viii. 569.

But the war had already begun. The battle of Lexington had been fought, the American Association pledged to non-intercourse with the mother country had already thousands of subscribers, and it soon mattered little to whom these lands belonged. When, however, peace came again, the claimants were numerous for this portion of the State, as shown by the extended pages of records and the numerous documents now on file. In the index to the "Calendar of Land Papers" in Albany, seven pages are taken up with the list of papers produced by claimants to what was still called "Jessup's Totten and Crossfield Purchase." There are also numerous maps and records of surveys, with the accompanying field-notes, that have been preserved, very many of which explain the transactions of the Jessups already spoken of, and others connected with grants and districts of country that are still associated with their name.

The Jessups appear finally to have located in the vicinity of *Jessup's Landing*, not far from the "Big Falls" on the Hudson, ten miles above Glen's Falls. This was within the land grants in which they were interested, and here they erected saw-mills and a grist mill. The latter was in Luzerne on Wells Creek, and the old cellar may still be seen (1870). This mill was one of the few in the region that escaped destruction in Revolutionary times; and in 1860 there were those living in that region whose fathers or near kindred had, during and after that war, "backed grists over the mountain by a line of blazed trees to Jessup's mill."^a The residence of Edward Jessup is located by the late Col. B. C. Butler, of Luzerne, on the place where John McEwen now (1870) resides, near Rockwell's Hotel.^b

The brothers were the first lumbermen in this region, and Jessup's Landing takes its name from the fact that the rafts of lumber which came down the Sacandaga, Schroon, and Hudson

^a Holden's Queensbury, p. 499, notes.

^b Butler's Handbook of the Adirondack Railway, p. 27. See also vol. i. p. 595, Calendar of New York Historical Manuscripts, Revolutionary Papers, where

the writer speaks of crossing the Hudson river on a raft "at the house of Mr. Jessop the elder." This was Edward Jessup, at that time with Burgoyne's army.

ivers were of necessity landed above the Falls and hauled around them by teams to some point on the river below, where they were reshipped to market. This extensive water-privilege is now controlled by the "Palmer Falls Water Power Company." Above the Falls the Jessups owned a ferry. There was at that time one narrow gorge in the river not more than twelve or fourteen feet in width, where at the outbreak of the Revolution, when the loyalists were on their way to join General Burgoyne, one of the Jessups, according to tradition, to save himself from capture by the pursuing Whigs, jumped across. "Thence he escaped through the town of Queensbury to Skeensborough (now Whitehall) at the head of Lake Champlain, and eventually found his way to the British camp at Willsborough Falls. After General Gates had assumed command of the Continental army, he sent Lieutenant Ellis with a party of men to arrest the Jessups and other Tories in that vicinity; but finding them gone, he, in pursuance of orders, destroyed the settlement, laid waste their grainfields, and left nothing standing of their improvements but the mills. The houses had already been pillaged and everything of value carried away."^a Colonel Butler refers the feat of leaping the stream to a scout who was on his way to inform Burgoyne of the defeat of Colonel St. Leger at Fort Stanwix (now the city of Rome).^b Possibly it may have been true of one of the Jessups, if they inherited the strength and activity of the father, who was known as "the lithe six-foot Frenchman."^c Although more than a hundred years have elapsed since these enterprising pioneers left the country, the family name still lingers in connection with both a river and a lake in the Adirondack region. Jessup's Landing was until recently a post-office in the town of Corinth, and Jessup's Falls and Jessup's Ferry are still remembered.

Colonel Butler writes that "Edward Jessup was a merchant of New York, and Ebenezer, his brother, a surveyor, who lived in

^a Holden's *Queensbury*, p. 432.

^b Butler's *Handbook of the Adirondack Railway*, p. 21.

^c So says Miss Alminah Jessup, of Saratoga (1882), a grand-niece of Joseph Jessup.

Schuylerville. In 1764 they came over Palmertown mountain to Corinth, where are what were then called Jessup's Falls and built a saw-mill. Afterwards they came up to Luzerne and located several patents, notably the Jessup Patent of 4,100 acres upon which our village is now situated. The family were never heard of in this country after 1775."^a If by "New York" is meant the city, there is no evidence that Edward Jessup ever resided there. Many of his business associates lived in the city, and both the father and his sons were not infrequently there. The sons appear to have been men of education, and the means by which they obtained it is said to have been furnished by their maternal grandfather, Henry James.^b

~~The late~~ Dr. A. W. Holden, in his history of Queensbury, appears to have gathered very carefully the prevalent traditions in reference to the private life of the Jessups; and his statements in the main are attested by documentary proof and by the subsequent history of the family. The wives of Edward and Ebenezer Jessup were cultivated women, sisters, and first cousins of their husbands. They were born in New York city, though their father, Jonathan Dibble, closed his life on his farm in the town of Stamford, Conn. The removal of the entire family of Joseph Jessup to Albany, and their association with men of social position and education among the Colonial officials, led them naturally to use the means they were acquiring in a somewhat similar style of living. Dr. Holden says that "somewhere about the year 1770 Ebenezer Jessup removed to this then wilderness region and built him a spacious log dwelling on the farm now occupied by Thurlow Leavins, and on the brook near by erected a saw and grist mill. [That portion of Queensbury is the present Luzerne, which when first organized was called Fairfield.] There, until after the commencement of the Revolutionary war, he maintained a state and style of living which bespoke opulence, taste, culture, and familiarity with the elegances and customs of the best provincial society.

^a Col. Butler's letter of Nov. 23, 1880.

^b So says Miss Alminah Jessup, of Saratoga Springs, N. Y.

If tradition is to be credited, his commodious and comfortable dwelling, however rude may have been its exterior, was the frequent theatre of hospitable entertainments, its rooms garnished with elegant furniture, its walls embellished with costly paintings and choice engravings, its capacious tables arrayed in spotless linen and imported covers, and loaded with massive silver plate. All of this, with the many costly fittings and adjuncts of such a house, was at a later date plundered and carried away. . . . The private accounts of Abraham Wing who then kept a famous tavern [at the corner of Ridge and Warren Streets, in what is now Glen's Falls] exhibit charges against the Jessups for entertainments of a very liberal and generous character." But the war changed all this, and as a result one of the earliest settlements in Warren County was swept out of existence.

That the Jessups were stanch loyalists is not surprising. Their connection with the Crown had brought them both fortune and social position; to this connection, indeed, they owed all their prosperity. When the conflict began between George III. and his rebellious colonies, they naturally adhered to the royal cause; and until near the close of the struggle the idea was not entertained that American independence was even a possibility. The very nature of the struggle developed the most bitter animosities, as shown in the more recent Civil War. And those who espoused either side, after their sympathies were once enlisted, stood ready to sacrifice home, fortune, and life itself without counting the cost. It was fortunate for Sir Wm. Johnson that his life's work was done before the war broke out. He was not by nature a partisan. His large experience with men of many races had taught him that all men had rights which others were bound to respect, and it would have been to him painful in the extreme to have been forced into the struggle. For a time his family and their followers in the Mohawk valley were restrained, kept under a constant and irritating surveillance by the patriots, who feared their influence with their powerful Indian allies more than anything they themselves might do. Sir John Johnson, it will be

remembered, unable longer to endure this constraint, fled to Canada in May, 1776, in company with many of his friends. They reached Canada in safety, but only after a painful journey of nineteen days through the trackless Adirondack forests, and Sir John joined the British forces in New York city. After his departure, his family were seized as hostages and taken to Albany; from which place, in Jan., 1777, they escaped and joined Sir John in New York. The story of Lady Johnson's flight forms a most interesting episode of the Revolution.^a

The Jessups do not appear to have accompanied Sir John to Canada, but went there in the fall of 1776. Joseph, the father, being already an old man, it is known went to Montreal at the opening of the Revolution, where he died in 1778. The second son, Joseph, Jr., may have been with him. His name does not appear with those of his brothers, but he nevertheless was in the army, and after the war received his quota of land.

The family of at least one of the brothers was in Albany at the same time with Lady Johnson. In one of the manuscripts now on file in Albany, entitled "A Detail of Tory Information," occurs the sentence, "Mrs. Jessup was in Albany about three weeks ago, and all well."^b This was dated Jan., 1777, the date of Lady Johnson's escape. Whether the families of Major Edward and Col. Ebenezer Jessup were in Albany during the war or were allowed to go to Canada earlier has not been ascertained.

What part the brothers took in the Revolutionary war can be determined only from the occasional references made to them in official documents and a few private papers, making it impossible, at present certainly, to give any consecutive and complete story of their career.

They belonged to a body of irregular troops whose movements were not so well defined, or carefully recorded, as were those of the regular army. That they were volunteers as well as loyalists was, in itself, a hindrance to their official recognition. For the

^a See "Adventures of a Lady in the War of Independence in America."

^b Calendar of New York Historical Manuscripts, i. 583.

greater part of what has been ascertained the writer is indebted to two recent and most valuable works: "The Orderly Book of Sir John Johnson during the Oriskany Campaign, 1776-1777, annotated by Col. Wm. L. Stone (1882)," and "Hadden's Journal and Orderly Book, with notes by Brig.-Gen. Horatio Rogers (1884)." The thorough research which these two historical students have given the subject affords little encouragement that much more could be done by going over the ground again, and large liberty is taken in using the material they have furnished. Dr. Holden's "History of Queensbury, N. Y." contains also a few corroborative facts and opinions as to this period. None of these authorities, however, appear to have had any very definite knowledge as to this family after they went to Canada. It was evidently a slip of the pen that led Col. B. C. Butler, of Luzerne, N. Y., to write^a that the land speculations of the Jessups occurred "*after* the Revolution," as in a letter to the writer he states that nothing was known of the family after 1775. He meant either "*just before* the Revolution," or "*after* the French and Indian war." Major Jessup, in the same note, is spoken of as the *younger* of the two more prominent brothers. He was the *elder*, though he held an inferior commission, which has been explained by the statement that as such commissions were, in the first place, given for the pecuniary relief of the loyalists, the commission of colonel was given to Ebenezer Jessup because of the larger family for which he had to provide. The latter, moreover, did not settle in Canada as did his two brothers, but in India, as is narrated farther on. General Rogers notes^b that "Sabine's Loyalists of the American Revolution" makes no mention of the Jessups. They are omitted in the earlier edition, it is true, but in "Fragments" appended to the last edition (1864) is the following: "Jessup, Edward and Ebenezer, of New York: estates confiscated."^c The

^a Johnson's Orderly Book, p. 37, note.

^b Hadden's Journal, p. 68.

^c Sabine mentions two others of the name: "Daniel Jessup, of New Jersey, who at the peace, accompanied by his

family of six persons, went from New York to Nova Scotia; and Jeremiah Jessup, unmarried, who at the same time went to Shelburne." This last could not then be the "Jeremiah Jesop"

editor evidently did not know anything further. "Both brothers," says General Rogers, "were led by Governor Tryon, of New York, to believe that they would have important commands, and their presence in Canada caused Sir Guy Carleton no little perplexity, as shown by letters written by him and others at that period, and which throw light upon the movements of the Jessups and the formation of provincial corps in Canada. These letters tell their own story so authoritatively that they are given at length, and are as follows :

Sir Guy Carleton to Mr. Jessup.

HEAD-QUARTERS AT QUEBEC, 19th November, 1776.

SIR, — I am commanded to acquaint you that Sir Guy Carleton has received your letter of the 15th Instant and will in a few days answer it fully. In the meantime His Excellency desires you will send him a list of the persons who accompany you, and the particulars of the information which you mention to have given relative to the operations of Gen. Howe's army, &c., Gen. Phillips not having transmitted them.

I am, &c.

TO MR. JESSUP.

Sir Guy Carleton to Maj. Gen. Phillips.

HEAD-QUARTERS AT QUEBEC, 29th November, 1776.

SIR, — The plan approved by Gov. Tryon, as Mr. Jessop reports, seems to me very judicious ; it is to be wished this gentleman and his followers had remained at their homes till it became practicable ; it cannot now take place before next summer ; in the meantime I should recommend it to them to join Sir John Johnson's regiment, and enclosed is an order for Major Grey to take them under his command, to pay three of those destined by Gov. Tryon to be officers as Captains, half the remainder as Lieutenants, the other half as Ensigns, three of the remainder as Serjeants, three as Corporals, and the rest as privates.

whose wife and child in 1793 were related to those whose history is given
buried in Trinity Church cemetery in above.
New York city. Neither, however, was ^a Hadden's Journal, pp. 68-74.

Mr. Jessop will declare upon his honor who are destined as officers, and rank them according to merit. Major Grey will pay them at that rate from the day they joined the King's forces, and may either cloath them as the Royal Reg't of New York, or buy them some cheap uniform cloathing to keep them from the severity of the weather, as you shall be pleased to direct.

This is not intended to interfere with any project of Mr. Tryon's to advance them higher, but merely as an asylum till they can do better for themselves ; they will then be at liberty, both men and officers, if, on reflection, they do not think it more advisable to be incorporated with that corps.

Sir Guy Carleton to Mr. Eben. Jessop.

HEAD-QUARTERS, QUEBEC, 1st December, 1776.

SIR, — I have it in command to acquaint you that His Excellency, the com'd'r-in-chief, has been pleased to make provision for the present for your party, after a manner the particulars of which will be communicated to you by Maj. Gen. Phillips, whom you will accordingly apply to for that purpose.

I am likewise to signify to you that Mr. Jones is to be paid as a Surgeon's Mate.

Sir Guy Carleton to Major Grey.

HEAD-QUARTERS, QUEBEC, 1st December, 1776.

SIR, — His Excellency, the Com'd'r in Chief, having made provision, the particulars of which have been communicated to Maj. Gen. Phillips, for the party of the inhabitants of New York who have joined the King's corps, under the conduct of the Messrs. Jessops, I am commanded to acquaint you that upon the said parties joining your reg't, you are to receive them under your command, to victual them in like manner as the troops, and pay them as officers, non-commissioned officers, and privates, according to a list which shall be delivered to you by Mr. Ebenezer Jessop, approved by Maj. Gen. Phillips.

Sir Guy Carleton to Maj. Gen. Phillips.

HEAD-QUARTERS, QUEBEC, 12th December, 1776.

SIR, — I have rec'd your four letters of the 7th of this month.

It is my intention that the Messrs. Jessops should be two of the three Captains I have mentioned, if they chuse to accept of it, as a provision for

them in their present situation ; if they do not, the number of Captains will be so much the less.

I cannot enter into Mr. Tryon's designs with regard to these gentlemen, nor can I form Battalions of officers upon every application, especially where the appearance of men for them is so little. If hereafter, from a concourse of people to join the army, I should find that it may be of use for His Majesty's service to form corps of them, it will be time enough to consider then of the proper persons to set at their head ; but at present, I cannot alter the regulations I have made and signified to you above and by my letters of 29th Nov'r. Mr. Adams, I think, may be satisfied with the rank and allowance of a Lieutenant.

Sir Guy Carleton to Maj. Gen. Phillips.

HEAD-QUARTERS, QUEBEC, 23d March, 1777.

SIR, — . . . I have upon several occasions acquainted you that neither the Jessup's party nor any of the others, taking refuge with the army, belong to the Corps of Sir John Johnson, but are only attached to it in order to be under the care of Major Gray ; the paying therefore Atherton and Smith as officers can have no relation to that reg't, and I gave Major Gray directions again when I was in Montreal to account with them for their allowance.

Sir Guy Carleton to Maj. Gen. Phillips.

HEAD-QUARTERS, QUEBEC, 3d April, 1777.

SIR, — . . . I know no such thing as Jessup's Corps, mentioned by Major Gray, nor did I direct that Adams' party should be compelled to join Mr. Jessup's and his followers ; they are at liberty to follow what plan of life they please, except that they must be obliged to continue in a fixed residence, and not move from it but by permission from you or Major Gray, as it is improper for many reasons that they should straggle about the country. I have given full directions about all these people in my former letters, to which I must refer you.

“ By an ‘ Abstract of Subsistence claimed by the several Corps of Loyalists for the Campaign of 1777, under Lieut.-Gen'l Burgoyne, and likewise private claims for provisions furnished to his

army, as adjudged by a Board of Officers assembled at St. John's in February, 1781, £1,028 13s. 8½*d.* were allowed to Eben'zr Jessup, Esq., Sub'ce, for the Corps under his command.

"It is not quite easy to get at Burgoyne's real opinion of the provincial corps under him. In writing to Lord George Germaine from Skenesborough, under date of July 11, 1777, when everything had gone well with him, Burgoyne says: 'Mr. Peters and Mr. Jessup, who came over to Canada last autumn, and proposed to raise battalions, — one from the neighborhood of Albany, the other from Charlotte County, — are confident of success as the army advances. Their battalions are now in embryo, but very promising; they have fought, and with spirit. Sir Guy Carleton has given blank commissions for the officers, to fill up occasionally, and the agreement with them is, that the commissions are not to be so effective till two-thirds of the battalions are raised. Some hundreds of men — a third part of them with arms — have joined me since I have penetrated this place, professing themselves loyalists and wishing to serve, some to the end of the war, some for the campaign. Though I am without instructions upon this subject, I have not hesitated to receive them, and as fast as companies can be formed, I shall post the officers till a decision can be made upon the measure by my superiors. I mean to employ them particularly upon detachments, for keeping the country in awe, and procuring cattle; their real use, I expect, will be great in the preservation of the national troops: but the impression which will be caused upon public opinion, should provincials be seen acting vigorously in the cause of the King, will be yet more advantageous, and, I trust, fully justify the expence.'

"The loyalist corps that served under Burgoyne seem to have led a precarious existence after their return to Canada, as we find a warrant, evidently antedated Quebec, July 19, 1779, issued by order of Gen. Haldimand for the payment of £1,634 8s. 10*d.* ster'g, 'being the allowance made for the present relief of several Corps of Royalists belonging to General Burgoyne's Army, and sundry other persons who have taken refuge in this province

from the Rebellious Colonies between the 25th June and 24th August, 1779, inclusive.' The 'Subsistence Return for Royalists commanded by Capt. McAlpine,' on which the above warrant was issued, shows that the money was for the following parties, as the Return denominated them:—

	Men.
Capt. Daniel McAlpine	78
Mr. Jessups	98
Mr. Peters	61
Part of Capt'n Leake's	30
„ „ Mr. Adams's	34
Those not attached to parties	36
	<hr/> 337

“Of these, Captain McAlpine, Ebenezer Jessup, Edward Jessup, John Peters, and Justus Sherwood, the latter being in Peters's party, as well as some others, each received £30.

“Later on, in 1779, General Haldimand determined to reorganize these loyalist corps, if possible, as shown by his letter to Lord George Germaine, dated Quebec, Nov. 1st, 1779, and which is as follows:—

“MY LORD,—I have the honor to represent to your Lordship that several Gentlemen, amongst whom are Capt. McAlpine (formerly a Capt'n in the 60th Reg't), Mr. Leake (son of the late Commissary General), Messrs. Peters and Jessup, having in consequence of Gov. Tryon's Proclamation raised corps with whom they joined Gen. Burgoyne's Army, but having been by his misfortune dispersed, they took refuge in this Province, with part of their men, and made application to me to have their corps re-established and put upon the same footing with the Provincial Corps that have joined the Southern Army; but the difficulty I found in procuring men for the Royal Emigrants, and Sir John Johnson's Corps, and fearing that raising others might interfere with their success, I from time to time put them off. Finding these Reg'ts have not benefitted by my design and seeing that the Trial may be made without much Expense to Government (these Gentlemen with a number of other Refugees Loyalists being indispensably supported at the public expense) and that such Corps once raised would be useful, particularly as they will be recruited upon the Frontiers of

Hampshire, and give an influence towards Vermont and that neighborhood, I have thought it expedient to make the attempt, and shall begin with Two Battalions.

"I shall not give the officers commissions until their men are raised, and in proportion to their success, I shall enlarge the Plan, trusting I shall be fortunate to obtain the King's approbation of what I do for the best, and that I shall be enabled to fulfil the expectations of these Gentlemen by putting them upon the footing with the other Provincials serving with the Army. As soon as the Winter sets in I shall permit them to send out people and to employ their Friends upon the Frontiers in raising men, and shall give them every assistance in my power to effect their purpose.

"I shall at the same time set about raising some companies of Canadians . . . and shall need arms for the purpose.

"How rapidly success attended this enterprise we do not know, save that we find a list of 'Officers in a Corps of Royalists to be commanded by Major Edward Jessup,' whose commissions bore date in November, 1781, Major Jessup's being dated Nov. 12th. This corps was called the Loyal, or Royal Rangers, and its list of officers likewise contains Pension and Invalid Lists, which latter list is as follows: —

<i>Pensioners.</i>	{	LIEUT.-COL. JESSUP ^a as Captain, 17th Nov., 1781.
		GILBERT SHARP as Lieutenant, 23d Nov., 1781.
		EDWARD JESSUP, Ensign, 24th Nov. 1781.

"Edward Jessup must likewise have commanded a corps in 1780, as in the 'Return of the killed and wounded of the detachment under the command of Major Carleton, the 11th of October, 1780,' in the Northern Invasion of New York in that year, we find reported in Major Jessup's corps, one private wounded."

Ebenezer Jessup was certainly in Montreal soon after the 20th March, 1777, — when a party of Americans, taken prisoners at

^a "Lieut.-Col. Jessup" was Ebenezer, the youngest of the three brothers; "Edward Jessup, Ensign," was a son of "Major Edward," the brother who was with Major Carleton in 1780. "The provincial battalions in the British army," writes Gen. Horatio Rogers, "were raised for a year; hence the various commissions of Major Edward Jessup as Major."

Lake George, were brought in and complained that they were confined for six weeks, and daily insulted by David Jones, Ebenezer Jessup, and others.^a

As to the connection between the Jessups and Sir John Johnson's regiment "The King's Royal Regiment of New York," Col. Wm. L. Stone says: "Jessup's Corps or Jessup's Battalion,—the names are used interchangeably,—or the officers that composed it, with the men that went from New York with them in the fall of 1776 to Canada, were ordered to Sir John Johnson's regiment more for convenience in drawing rations, clothing, etc., before the expeditions of Burgoyne and St. Leger started. . . . Thus they continued until Spring, Sir John on May 16th commanding Jessup's corps [which had just been organized] to see that they are ready in case of orders for their marching, until finally they left, June 16th, not to accompany Sir John, but to join Burgoyne's Army, which rendezvoused at St. John's. [Sir John Johnson's regiment started at about the same time on the ill-fated expedition, commanded by Col. St. Leger, against Fort Stanwix, on the Mohawk River in New York, now the site of the city of Rome.] After Burgoyne's defeat, and indeed until the close of the war, the Jessup brothers were actively engaged in the bitter partisan warfare which was such a feature of those times; and accordingly we find the younger [the *elder*] brother, Major Jessup, in the spring of 1781, preparing to head a party from Point au Fez against Palmerstown, near the present village of Saratoga Springs. [This plan, however, was never carried out.] David Jones, so famous as the betrothed lover of the unfortunate Jane McCrea, held a commission in this corps, as did also his brother Daniel Jones."^b

General Rogers, after giving the organization of Burgoyne's army, says: "Of irregular troops there were two provincial battalions, commanded respectively by Lieut.-Colonel John Peters,^c

^a New York Revolutionary Papers, ii. 320.

^b Johnson's Orderly Book, p. 36, note.

^c John Peters was born at Hebron, Connecticut, in 1740, and was a cousin of

John S. Peters, afterwards Governor of the State. He graduated at Yale College in 1759, became a lawyer, and in 1766 removed to what was then called Gloucester Co., N. Y.—now a part of Vermont, bor-

of the Hampshire Grants, and Lieut.-Colonel Ebenezer Jessup, of New York. The number of companies in each battalion is unknown, but they were not sufficient to constitute a regiment; and Peters's corps was sent on the expedition to Bennington in the hope of swelling its ranks by the accession of recruits in that neighborhood," — a fallacious hope, the expedition resulting in a most important victory for the American side. As to the character of the Provincials and Canadians with Burgoyne, General Rogers had already expressed the opinion that, while they received but slender praise from the regulars, as was the case in our Civil War, yet there were some able officers among them, like the brothers Jessup, Lieut.-Colonel John Peters, and Captain Justin [or Justus] Sherwood.^a The latter was a man of culture, and commanded a company in Peters's corps, and, in the words of Burgoyne, "was forward in every service of danger to the end of the campaign." Subsequently he was one of the instrumentalities used by General Haldimand, the British Governor of Canada, in his attempt to seduce Ethan Allen and many of the leading men of the Hampshire Grants [Vermont] from their allegiance to the American cause. "Johnson's Orderly Book" (p. 4), shows that Sir John's regiment was at Lachine, Canada, in Nov., 1776; and the record makes frequent mention of "Jessup's Corps" between the 16th of May, 1777, and the 16th of June following, when Sir John was about starting with St. Leger for the Mohawk river.

dering the eastern shore of Lake Champlain. He held many offices, but never believed in independence, and having been mobbed and imprisoned for his Tory sentiments, fled to Canada and became an active partisan. He commanded a corps called the "Queen's Loyal Rangers." — HADDEN's *Journal*, p. 477.

^a JUSTUS SHERWOOD went to the Hampshire Grants, Vt., in 1774 (probably from Connecticut) where he was clerk for the proprietors of the town of New Haven (so called from New Haven, Conn.) until the latter part of 1776. Being a pro-

nounced loyalist, he raised a company of men and joined the English army. — HADDEN's *Journal*, p. 112, note.

"Sabine's Loyalists" (1864, Fragments) says that Justus Sherwood and two others of the same family name were original grantees of St. John, New Brunswick, where he died in 1836, at the age of eighty-four. (Vol. ii. p. 297.) The statement found in the "Vermont Historical Gazetteer" (vol. i. p. 70), that he settled in Augusta township, Canada, opposite Ogdensburg, is an error, unless, indeed, there were others of the same name.

Burgoyne's order as to the general disposition of the army, dated 18th June, 1777, when his forces were already on their way up Lake Champlain, says that "The Provincial Corps of Peters and Jessop are also out of the Line," — meaning that they were detailed for special duty. When the English army reached Ticonderoga, it will be recollected that this fortress was hastily evacuated by the Americans, and that when the retreating rear-guard was overtaken at Hubbardton in Vermont there was "a sharp and severe engagement." Dr. Holden adds in a note an extract from "The Letters of the Late Judge Hay," that "Colonels Jessup and Peters had command of battalions in this action."^a This was Col. Ebenezer Jessup, and doubtless his brother Major Edward was with him, perhaps both his brothers. It is known that the Canadians and loyalists did effective service at the subsequent engagements known as those of Freeman's Farm, Stillwater, and Saratoga, and without doubt, until the 16th of October, when Burgoyne surrendered, the Jessups shared the perils of the conflict. At the surrender they with their fellow-loyalists were protected by the 8th Article of the "Convention between Major-Gen. Gates and Lieut.-Gen. Burgoyne," which stipulated that "all corps whatever of General Burgoyne's army . . . of whatever country, shall be included in every respect as British subjects." In fact, "on the night before the Saratoga Convention was signed, Peters and the other Provincial officers who were serving without commissions were granted permission to withdraw from Burgoyne's army and attempt, if possible, their escape into Canada, which was accomplished in safety."^b Their commissions, though promised, had never been made out, and in the surrender they would have had to share the lot of private soldiers. After this, few traces of the Jessups are found. Of Sir John Johnson, General de Peyster, in his sketch of Sir John in "Johnson's Orderly Book," says that "the rest of 1777, the whole of 1778, and the greater part of 1779 was passed by him in comparatively compulsory inactivity." This may account also for our hearing nothing of "Jessup's

^a History of Queensbury, p. 437, note. ^b Hadden's Journal, p. 480.

Corps" or of any similar bodies of troops, until the Northern Invasion of New York, in Oct., 1780, under Major Christopher Carleton. Major Edward Jessup was certainly in this expedition, as has been shown elsewhere by the return of killed and wounded, which mentions "one man wounded in Major Jessup's Corps." Both he himself and many if not all of his men at this time took a last look at their old homes. When, in 1781, Governor-General Haldimand formed a new corps out of the former loyalist corps in Canada he appointed Major Edward Jessup to the command. Justus Sherwood was a captain in this corps, as was also Peters, much to his chagrin, as he had higher hopes. Major Jessup's commission is dated 12 Nov., 1781, and is still preserved. Where the other brothers were at this time — except that they probably were in Canada — has not been ascertained. The war was gradually drawing to a close, and aside from the border warfare that was always more or less rife, and the necessary defence of the Canadian border, the peculiar position of the loyalist gave him little opportunity or encouragement to make any efforts to distinguish himself. Just here it may be well to refer to the position in which the loyalists were placed by the action of the Legislature of the new State. Party feeling of course ran high. The Tory was considered a standing menace to liberty, even though he bore no arms, and if he bore arms it was inconceivable that he could ever be anything but an enemy. Any estate he had was forfeited, and his life also, could he be captured. The New York Legislature, at its third session, held at Kingston in Ulster Co., October 22, 1779, passed as stringent a bill of attainder as was ever found in any statute-book. In addition to the powder and ball which they held in readiness for the British and the hired Hessian, they had for the Tory the hangman's rope and the beggary of his family. They knew that this would be their own lot should they fail in the contest; but they did not know, and could not be expected perhaps to know, at that early date, that in a republic at least, the State could well afford to take counsel of something else besides its fears.

The full text of the bill of attainder may be found in Greenleaf's "Laws of New York," vol. i. p. 26, and it is also given in Jones's "History of New York during the Revolution." The act is entitled: "An Act for the Forfeiture and Sale of the Estates of Persons who have adhered to the Enemies of this State, and for declaring the Sovereignty of the people of this State, in respect to all Property within the same." We are here concerned mainly with the first two sections of the act and these are as follows:—

"SEC. I. Be it enacted by the people of the State of New York, represented in the Senate and Assembly, and it is hereby enacted by the authority of the same, — That John Murray, Earl of Dunmore, formerly governor of the colony of New York; Wm. Tryon, Esqr., late governor of the said colony; John Waats, Oliver de Lancey, Hugh Wallace, Henry White, John Harris Cruger, Wm. Axtell, and Roger Morris, Esqrs., late members of the council of the said colony; George Duncan Ludlow and Thomas Jones, late Justices of the Supreme Court of the said colony; John Tabor Kempe, late Attorney-General of the said colony; Wm. Bayard, Robert Bayard and James de Lancey, George Folliot, Thomas White, Wm. McAdam, Isaac Low, Miles Sherbrook, Alexander Wallace, and John Wetherhead, now or late of the said city, Merchants; Charles Ingles, of the said city, clerk, and Margaret his wife; John Johnson, late of the county of Tryon, Knight and Baronet; Guy Johnson, Daniel Claus, and John Butler, now or late of the said county, Esqrs., and John Joost Herkimer, now or late of the said county, yeoman; Fred Philipse and James de Lancey, now or late of the county of Westchester, Esqrs.; Fred Philipse (son of Frederick) now or late of the said county, gentleman; David Colden, Daniel Kissam, the elder, and Gabriel Ludlow, now or late of Queens county, Esqrs., and Andrew P. S. Keene, son of the said Philip S. Keene, late of Charlotte county, Benjamin Seaman and Christopher Bellop, now or late of the county of Richmond, Esqrs.; Beverly Robinson, Beverly Robinson, the younger, and Malcomn Morrison, now or late of the county of Dutchess, Esqrs.; John Kane, now or late of the said county, gentleman; Abraham C. Cuyler, now or late of the county of Albany, Esqr.; Robert Leake, Edward Jessup and Ebenezer Jessup, now or late of the said county, gentlemen; and Peter Du Bois and Thomas H. Barclay, now or late of the county of Ulster, Esqrs.; Susannah Robinson, wife of the said Beverly Robinson,

and Mary Morris, wife of the said Roger Morris ; John Rapelje of King's county, Esqr., George Muirson, Richard Floyd, and Parker Wickham, of Suffolk county, Esqrs. ; Henry Lloyd, the elder, late of the state of Massachusetts Bay, merchant, and Sir Henry Clinton, Knight, be and each of them are hereby severally declared to be, *Ipso Facto*, convicted and attainted of the offence aforesaid [adhering to the enemies of the State] ; and that all and singular the estate both real and personal held or claimed by them the said persons severally and respectively whether in possession, reversion or remainder, within this State on the day of the passing of this Act shall be and hereby is declared to be forfeited to and invested in the people of the State.

"SEC. II. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, — That the said several persons herein before particularly named shall be and hereby are declared to be forever banished from this State ; and each and every of them who shall at any time hereafter be found in any part of this State shall be and are hereby adjudged and declared guilty of felony and shall suffer death as in cases of felony, without benefit of clergy."

There were named in the above act fifty-nine persons, three of whom were ladies. Other States were severe in their legislation against the Tories, but none quite so much so as New York. So intense was the feeling at the time of the negotiations for peace that the efforts of the British commissioners to obtain favorable terms for the loyalists were unavailing. After the war New York passed measures of relief for certain individuals from time to time, and while many permanently left the State, many who remained neutral during the war remained, and some were allowed to return. Eventually the confiscating laws were generally repealed, and such estates as had not been disposed of were restored to their original owners. Many others were recovered by reason of informalities in the process of forfeiture. Of the large number of loyalists who were furnished transportation from New York city, the most went to Nova Scotia, St. John (New Brunswick), Newfoundland, and Canada. The records of Halifax show that no less than 35,000 men, women, and children in 1783 went to that port alone.^a As no effectual provision was made for them

^a Jones's History of New York in the Revolution, ii. 260.

in the treaty of peace, they sent a committee to urge their claims before Parliament. This application was favorably received and a commission appointed, and claims to the amount of £8,026,045 were settled by the payment, in or before 1791, of £3,293,455.^a

As to the relative losses and sufferings of the opposing parties in the war, Hildreth adds to the above that, despite the delay and curtailment of their claims, "no defeated and discomfited faction ever fared so well." And Sabine closes his "Introductory Essay" with the opinion that "whatever miseries were occasioned to individuals by delays, errors in judgment, etc., of the Commissioners, the loyalists fared infinitely better than the great body of the Whigs whose services and sacrifices were quite as great; for besides the allowance of fifteen and a half millions of dollars, numbers received considerable annuities, half-pay as military officers, large grants of land, and shared with other subjects in the patronage of the Crown."^b

The Jessups never made any effort to recover their lost possessions in New York, but remained steadfast in their allegiance to the English Crown, as most of their descendants have done up to the present time. A few of the later generations only have settled in the States, drawn thither by their business interests. The estates in Albany County, N. Y., and vicinity, which they left behind, very soon fell into the hands of those who knew little or nothing of the original proprietors.

Munsell's "Collections on the History of Albany," vol. ii., preserves two entries which show what was done with a portion of the Jessup property. At p. 250 (8 June, 1785) of the records of the Common Council is the entry, "Resolved, that the Clerk cause a re-entry to be made on the lands formerly leased to Ebenezer Jessup." And at p. 254 (30 Aug. 1785) the Council ordered "that the stable on the land lately belonging to the Jessups be appraised and sold at appraisalment."

After peace was declared Major Edward Jessup and his brother

^a Hildreth's *United States History*, First Series, iii. 444.

^b Sabine's *Loyalists* (1847), p. 112.

Col. Ebenezer had lands granted them in the county of Grenville, Canada. The former settled there in what is now the city of Prescott, on the river St. Lawrence, opposite Ogdensburg, and the family is now (1885) represented by Dr. Hamilton Dibble Jessup, late Collector of Customs at that port. Col. Ebenezer could not have lived there, as he went to England directly after the war, and his family were in Quebec in 1787, and then joined him in London and did not return. Capt. Joseph Jessup had lands given him at Sorel, where he lived for a time, but afterwards removed to Leeds County. Every officer, moreover, was retired upon half-pay.

The further record of these families is given below, with such additional items of history as it has been found practicable to obtain from public documents and from the surviving members of the family of Major Edward Jessup.

9. **Joseph Jessup** (*Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), was born in Fairfield, Conn. (parish of Green's Farms), in 1699 (baptized 4 July). He settled quite early in Stamford, — not later than 17 Dec., 1723, when he received from his father, then living in Stamford, a deed of land of the value of £100.^a He was married in Green's Farms, 14 Aug., 1734, by the Rev. Daniel Chapman, the first minister of the parish, to Abigail James, daughter of Henry James.^b She died 6 May, 1743, and with an infant daughter lies buried in the old burial-ground near Noroton River.

"Here Lyes the
Body of MRS.
ABIGAIL JESSUP
wife of Mr. Joseph
Jessup, who Dyed
May ye 6th, 1743
in the year
of her age."

"LEAH, daughter
of MR. JOSEPH
and MRS. ABIGAIL
JESSUP. Died
Nov. 16, 1742,
one year and
5 months old."

^a Stamford Town Records.

^b HENRY JAMES's name is among those of the vestrymen and wardens of Trinity Church, Fairfield (now removed to Southport), who in 1727 petitioned the General

Court for liberty to manage their own affairs according to the canons of the Church of England. He was of Greenwich in 1757, and said to be a sea-faring man of very considerable wealth.

Joseph Jessup went to Montreal, Canada, at the opening of the Revolution, and died there in 1778, aged seventy-nine.

He had four children, all born in Stamford: —

+432. EDWARD, b. 4 Dec., 1735.

433. JOSEPH, b. 20 Sept., 1737.

+434. EBENEZER, b. 31 July, 1739.

435. LEAH, d. 16 Nov., 1742, aged 1 yr. 5 mos.

432. Edward Jessup (*Joseph*,⁹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, Conn., 4 Dec., 1735; married in 1760 Abigail, daughter of Jonathan Dibble, of Stamford (parish of Stanwich). She was his first
 ter of Joseph,
 1743, and
 in her 66th
 1816, in his
 The city of



cousin, her mother being Sarah, the sis-
 his father. She was born 31 March,
 died 29 June, 1809, in Prescott, Canada,
 year. He also died there, 3 Feb.,
 81st year, and both are buried there.
 Prescott, in the town of Augusta, was

Edward Jessup

surveyed and laid out
 by him in 1810. Prob-
 ably there are few now
 living there who know
 that their principal thor-

oughfare, *Dibble Street*, was named for the wife of Major Jes-
 sup, and that such streets as *Edward*, *James*, *Henry*, *George*,
 etc., were named for other members of the family. The town-
 ship of *Edwardsburg*, in the same county, likewise bears his
 name. He had a large farm which, with his half-pay and the
 various official positions he held, enabled him to acquire con-
 siderable property; nothing, however, equal to what he had
 relinquished for the royal cause, and which—less fortunate
 than many of the other New York loyalists—was never re-
 stored to him. The officers, of necessity, fared better than the
 rank and file; and it is to the credit of Major Jessup that
 in accepting the grants made him personally, amounting to
 1,200 acres, he was careful to look out for the interests of

the soldiers under his command, who had fought and suffered with him.

His grandson, Dr. Jessup, of Prescott, has in his possession various commissions granted his grandfather, that are interesting heirlooms; among which are:—

The commission of Edward Jessup, Esqr., as Major Commandant to the Corps of Loyal Rangers, dated at the Castle of St. Louis at Quebec, 12 Nov., 1781, and signed by Fred^k Haldimand, Captain-General and Governor-in-Chief of the Province of Quebec and Territories depending, etc.;

Also, his commission as Justice of the Peace,^a handsomely engrossed on parchment, dated 27 Nov., 1783, and signed as above. This is made out in the name of King George the Third, and is a document three feet in length by twenty inches in width;

Also, his commission as Lieut-Col., Commandant of the Battalion of Militia of Edwardsburg, Augusta, and Elizabethtown, dated 20 June, 1788, and signed by Guy, Lord Dorchester, Captain and Governor of the Colonies of Quebec, etc.;

Also, his royal commission as administrator of the oath of allegiance in the district of Montreal and Province of Quebec, dated 18 May, 1780, and signed "Fred. Haldimand."

Dr. Jessup has now the seal of his grandfather, a fac-simile of which has already been given.

At the close of the Revolution, he, as well as his brother Ebenezer, went to England to prosecute his claims for the losses he had incurred,^b and was compelled to remain there a number of

^a In the "Quebec Gazette" for Jan 13, 1791, in a list of civil promotions is found the name of Edward Jessup, Esqr. as a Justice of the Peace for the District of Montreal. ("Hadden's Journal," p. 74, note.) This probably refers to a re-issue of the commission of 1783.

^b MAJOR JESSUP, when pressing his claims in London, obtained the following certificate from Gen. Burgoyne, which is now in possession of the family:—

I do certify that Major Jessup was an active loyalist with the army, and joined the King's troops on their march to attack Ticonderoga in 1777, when he acted as major to a corps of Provincials during that campaign, and discharged the duty of his station with zeal and fidelity.

J. BURGoyNE, Lt. General.

HARTFORD ST. [LONDON],
May 9, 1786.

years before his object was accomplished. It is thought that he was in London until 1789, although it will be noticed that his commission as lieut.-colonel of militia is dated in May, 1788. The letters cited below lead us to infer that he went abroad in 1784, and that in Aug., 1786, he was on his way home. His son Edward is spoken of as being in London in 1789, where he had arrived from America not long before, and the father may have been delayed there until the same time. This may be inferred from the following curious incident that occurred during the last-named year (1789). Levi Allen,^a a Vermont loyalist, — then a resident of Canada, but at this time in London, — sent Major Edward Jessup a challenge to fight a duel, which Major Jessup declined to accept. The family have no record of the circumstance, but the correspondence was found among Allen's papers, and may be read in the "Vermont Historical Gazetteer," vol. i. p. 572. It appears that Allen had taken offence at some disparaging remarks Major Jessup was reported to have made about him. He dates his challenge Aug. 12, 1789, and informs his opponent that he shall expect to meet him the next day at six o'clock in the King's new road, leading from Pimlico to Chelsea, with a case of pistols and a second; and adds that a green field on the right hand will afford ample room. Jessup replies to what he calls "this extraordinary letter" that he knows very little about Allen, and as to "remarks prejudicial to his character," if he will name his informants, he will convince them they are mistaken in the statements they have made. Allen complains in his reply that he was not met on the morning of the 13th, agreeably to the appointment he had made, though he expected him and attended for the purpose specified, but that instead of coming he had sent an "evasive answer;" and here the correspondence ends.

^a LEVI ALLEN was a brother of the noted American patriot Col. Ethan Allen. Ira Allen was another brother. They all were sons of Joseph Allen, of Litchfield, Conn., and engaged in land speculations in Vermont. Levi Allen was a man of violent passions and very eccentric.

Major Edward Jessup had two children: —

+436. ABIGAIL, b. in Dutchess Co., N. Y., 19 April, 1761.

+437. EDWARD, b. in Albany, 26 May, 1766.

433. Joseph Jessup (*Joseph*,⁹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), was born in Stamford, Conn., 20 Sept., 1737. He was with his father and brothers in Dutchess County, as shown by the records. His name is several times associated with those of his brothers as sharing with them in their land transactions. One document has been found which connects him with a member of another branch of the family, living in Wilton, Conn. It is recorded in the Office of the Secretary of State in Albany, Land Papers, vol. 59, p. 25, and is as follows: —

Know all men by these presents that I, Joseph Jessup, Jun., of the county of Albany, yeoman, am held and firmly bound unto Blackleach Jesup, of the town of Norwalk, in the county of Fairfield and colony of Connecticut in the sum of one hundred and twenty pounds current money in the province of New York; to be paid unto the said Blackleach Jesup, or to his certain attorney, executors. . . . Dated the sixteenth day of February, 1774. . . . The consideration of the obligation is such, that whereas the said Blackleach Jesup hath given a bond bearing date with this bond to the said Joseph Jessup, Jun., for the performance of several payments and things to the said Joseph Jessup, Jun., for certain lands as is therein mentioned and set forth: that if the said Joseph Jessup, Jun., shall well and truly make and execute a good and lawful deed to the said Blackleach Jesup for such lands as is recited above, within three months after the same shall be granted by letters patent, upon the said Blackleach Jesup fulfilling all his promises in said bond, then this obligation to be void. . . .

Sealed and delivered in presence of us,

JOSEPH JESSUP, JUN.

EBEN^r JESUP.

ANN DODFREY.

The above refers to a part of lot 24 in the so-called Totten and Crossfield purchase, which lay probably in the wilderness of what is now Warren Co., N. Y. Blackleach was the first cousin of Joseph, Jr., — son of his uncle Edward.

Joseph held a captain's commission in the regiment of loyalists commanded by his brother. He was with this body of troops at Isle aux Noix in the Richlieu or St. John's River (their headquarters), until 1783. He then settled at Sorel, on land given by the British Government, but afterward when his brothers removed to Grenville County, he located in the adjoining county of Leeds, at Elizabethtown (Brockville), where he owned mills. He died there, 13 Dec. 1821, aged eighty-four, and is buried in Prescott.^a

434. Ebenezer Jessup (*Joseph*,⁹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, Conn., 31 July, 1739; married his cousin Elizabeth, daughter of Jonathan Dibble, and sister of Abigail, the wife of his brother Edward. She was born in Stamford (parish of Stanwich), 25 April, 1745, and died in Calcutta, India, 25 Aug., 1813. He, also, was then in India, where he had been living for twenty-three years, most of the time in government employ, having retired from office only four years previously. He without doubt died there, and probably in 1818; as his grandson, in a letter of Aug. 28th of that year, announced to Major-Gen. Jessup, U. S. A., at Washington, the death of his father, Colonel Jessup, and stated that he had but recently arrived in this country.

The history of this family after the Revolution is a very eventful one, and it is to be regretted that the materials at hand concerning it are so limited. A few letters and papers in the hands of family friends in this country and England, and some reminiscences connected with their visits on this side the ocean, together with a few records which connect them with the various and remote points where they found homes, are all that remain.

Col. Ebenezer Jessup went to London in 1783. His family (as shown by their letters given below) joined him there, from Quebec, in the summer of 1787. His only son, Henry James Jessup, went abroad with him. For one year the family lived in London. The next year was spent at Woolwich, about nine miles from the city. Meanwhile he had adjusted his claims against the British Government for indemnity for losses during the Revolution. He, as well

^a Statement of Dr. H. D. Jessup, of Prescott, his grand-nephew.

as his brothers, must have received a very considerable grant of land in Canada, as in 1818 his grandson, J. H. B. Jessup, then in the United States, sells to Charles Smyth, of Albany, N. Y., 5,000 acres in the District of Johnstown, in Upper Canada. This land was located in the vicinity where his brothers settled.

In 1788 he obtained a grant of the coat of arms prefixed to the present chapter, which may now be seen duly recorded at the College of Arms in London, together with the accompanying pedigree. This pedigree furnishes some facts not elsewhere recorded. It omits some names, and the Edward Jessup with which it begins was the son, and not the grandson, of the emigrant ancestor. It is a matter of regret that the evidence which then appeared satisfactory as to the connection of the American family with that of Broom Hall, Yorkshire, as well as the connection between the family of Humphrey Hyde, of Fairfield, Conn., and the Clarendon-Hydes, had not been preserved as an aid in identifying the English ancestry of both these families.^a The seal of Colonel Jessup

^a A handsomely emblazoned copy of the original patent of armorial bearings granted Colonel Jessup having been very kindly furnished by his grandson, the late Major-Gen. John T. Boileau, a copy is herewith appended:—

To All and Singular to whom these presents shall come, Sir Isaac Heard, Knight, Garter Principal King of Arms, and Thomas Lock, Esquire, Clarenceux King of Arms of the South, East, and West Parts of England, from the River Trent Southward, send Greeting: Whereas Ebenezer Jessup, of Hudyer Street in the Parish of St. Margaret, Westminster, Esqr., late Lieutenant-Colonel Commandant of the King's Loyal American Regiment, third son of Joseph Jessup of Fairfield in the Province of Connecticut in North America, by Abigail his wife, daughter of Henry James of the said Province, but originally from Wales, and grandson of Edward Jessup by Elizabeth his wife, daughter and heir of John Hyde, Esquire,

of the same Province, hath represented unto the Most Noble Charles, Duke of Norfolk, Earl Marshal and hereditary Marshal of England, that his Family have been for several generations established in North America and have used similar Arms to those of the Family of Jessup of the County of York, from which, according to tradition, they have descended, but being, from the circumstance of their early migration and long residence in America and the unfortunate loss of his family papers, unable at this time without great difficulty and trouble to prove the connection, he requested the favor of his Grace's Warrant for our confirming and exemplifying the said Arms with such variation as may be necessary, quarterly with those of Hyde in memory of his said Grandmother Elizabeth Hyde, to be borne by him and his descendants and the descendants of his said Father, Joseph Jessup, deceased, according to the laws of Arms. And forasmuch as the said Earl

is, of necessity, identical with that of his brother, Major Edward, which has already been given.

In 1790, Colonel Jessup received an official appointment and went to Calcutta, in India, and died there about the year 1818. Besides his wife, his daughters Elizabeth (Mrs. Alexander Wright), Leah (Mrs. Thomas Boileau), and Deborah (Mrs. Smyth) were with him in India. The remaining children appear to have remained in England.

The following letters^a give a better insight into the history of the family and of the times in which they lived than can be obtained from any other source and are worthy of being given in full. The writers were daughters of Col. Ebenezer Jessup and the letters were addressed to their maternal uncle George Dibble, of Stamford (Stanwich), Conn., and to his daughter Sarah, afterwards Mrs. James Waring, of Stamford (Long Ridge).

Marshal did by warrant under his hand and seal bearing date the eighteenth day of March last authorize and direct us to confirm and exemplify such Armorial Ensigns, accordingly Know Ye therefore that We the said Garter and Clarenceux in pursuance of the consent of the said Earl Marshal and by virtue of the letters patent of our several offices to each of us respectively granted under the Great Seal of Great Britain, do by these Presents confirm, exemplify, and grant to the said Ebenezer Jessup the Arms following, that is to say:—*Quarterly, First and Fourth, Barry of Six Azure and Argent, nine Mulletts pierced Or, three, three and three for Jessup; Second and Third, Gules a Cheveron Erminois between three Lozenges Or, on a Canton Argent a sword erect proper for Hyde, and for the Crest of Jessup on a Wreath of the colours, in a Maunch Sable charged with three mullets pierced Or, a dexter arm, the hand grasping a sword proper, pomel and hilt gold, to be borne and used for ever hereafter by him, the said*

Ebenezer Jessup and his descendants, and by those of his said father Joseph Jessup, with due and proper differences according to the laws of Arms without the let or interruption of any person or persons whatsoever. In witness wherof We the said Garter and Clarenceux Kings of Arms, have to these presents subscribed our names and affixed the seal of our several Offices this tenth day of April, in the twenty-eighth year of the reign of our Sovereign Lord George the Third, by the Grace of God King of Great Britain, France, and Ireland, Defender of the Faith, &c., and in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and eighty-eight.

(Signed) ISAAC HEARD, Kt.,
Garter King of Arms.
THOMAS LOCK, Clarenceux.

^a These letters are furnished by Mrs. Jonathan M. Hall (Sarah Dibble Waring) of Stamford, and were addressed to her mother, and to her maternal grandfather.

QUEBEC, Nov. 1, 1786.

DEAR COUSIN, — I have just heard of an opportunity of writing to you, which I gladly avail myself of to ask you how you and all our dear friends are, and to tell you that we are all in very good health. I heard a few days since from my Uncle Joseph [Jessup]; he lives in the same place my Aunt Abby does [Mrs. Edward Jessup]. He tells me my cousin Abby Walker [daughter of Edward Jessup] . . . has three children now; the two eldest are boys. I went to visit them the winter before last; they are really very fine children. We had a letter from Aunt Sarah [Sarah Dibble, Mrs. Simpson] from St. John, New Brunswick. She was very well the first of last month; but I suppose you hear from her much oftener than we possibly can. She tells us she often hears from you all, that you were all in very good health lately, which intelligence gave the greatest pleasure, I assure you, for we had not heard from you in so long that we were afraid something was the matter with some of the family. But I hope your silence was owing to want of opportunity, and not to sickness or any accident.

We have heard frequently from my father [Col. Ebenezer Jessup] this summer. He has settled the business for which he went on to England, and he has sent for us to go to him, which we mean to do early the next summer. We wished much to have gone this fall; but the season is too far advanced now, and we are waiting for my uncle Edward [Jessup] to arrive here before we go. He sailed from London the 24th of August. We are afraid he will not arrive this year, as the Capt. of the ship was never here, and this is a dangerous river for people that are unacquainted with it to come up so late in the year as this. Many people think they will be obliged to put into Halifax to winter, but I hope that will not be the case. I am sure my aunt will be very uneasy if she does not see my uncle this fall, and I really begin to fear she will not. He has been in England two years, and my father has been there three, and it will be near a year longer before we can possibly see him. My brother [Henry James Jessup] is with him, and it is very probable he will settle in London. I don't know what part of England my father means to settle his family in; but for two years hence, I dare say we will live in London. Tho' I wish very much to be with my father, as it is very disagreeable keeping up two families as we have done for several years past, yet I shall feel a very sincere regret at leaving this place. We came strangers into Canada, and we have found many valuable friends and agreeable acquaintances,

from whom we have received the greatest politeness and hospitality. I am very grateful for the many favors and civilities our friends have shown us, tho' our situation has been such as not to allow us to return their civilities; yet I hope some future day will enable us in some measure to repay them. We have a pleasing prospect before us just now; my father has received some compensation from government for his lost estate, but what it is I have not heard; but his half-pay as Lieut.-Colonel, with a small additional income, will make us very comfortable. My mother and sisters join me in best love to my dear grandmother, uncle, and aunt, not forgetting yourself, and all your sisters and brothers. I hope to have the pleasure of hearing from you very soon. I seldom have opportunities, or I would write oftener.

LEAH JESSUP.

WOOLWICH, KENT, Aug. 30, 1789.

MY DEAR COUSIN,—I have deferred writing to you for some time in hopes of having it in my power to answer your letter by Edward Jessup;^a but though he says he put it up very carefully with his clothes, he has not been able to find it again. Tho' I am disappointed of the pleasure of reading your letter, I assure you I am very sincerely obliged to you for writing to me. It made us very happy to hear from my uncle that you were all in good health. We were particularly happy to find that no bad consequences have arisen from my dear grandmother's having broken her arm some time ago,—a circumstance that gave great uneasiness to my mother and the rest of our family. I hope she will continue to enjoy health and every happiness, as well as your father, mother, and the rest of your family, to each of whom my father, mother, and sisters join me in best love and good wishes.

We were sorry to hear my uncle has been so much troubled by the Americans. It is difficult to say who fared the worst,—those who remained with their estates or those who left them; but certain it is, the Loyalists in general have great reason to lament there ever having been an American war.

We have been in England two years. I have travelled over a great part of it, and think it a most beautiful country. We lived in London the first

^a This Edward Jessup was the son of "Major Edward," and the cousin of the writer of the letter.

year, since when we have been within nine miles of that great city. The house we now occupy is most pleasantly situated. It stands on a hill, and commands a view of the Thames, which is one of the largest rivers in England, and is constantly full of ships sailing to and from London. We can see St. Paul's Church (which is the largest in England), Westminster Abbey (in which most of the Kings of England are buried), and many other buildings in London. We have good gardens and a large field belonging to this house, which we have taken a long lease of; but with all these advantages we find it very expensive living in England, for almost everything we eat, drink, or wear is taxed.

My brother has been married a year and a half; his lady was brought to bed of a son a few days ago. I have four sisters; the youngest is nearly six years old, so that in all probability my mother will not increase her family. She is still a very handsome woman, though her hair is as white as snow. She enjoys good health, as does my father, at present. They again desire to be most affectionately remembered to my grandmother and all the family. I hope soon to hear from you, my dear cousin. You will please direct to me at Woolwich, in the County of Kent. Give my love to all your family, and believe me,

Your affectionate cousin,

LEAH JESSUP.

To Miss SARAH DIBBLE, *Stamford.*

14 Aug, 1814.

MY DEAR UNCLE,—I now write to inform you of the melancholy event which has taken place in our family, of the death of my dear mother, your sister Elizabeth, who died the 25th of August, 1813. I had a letter lately from my sister Deb. (who is married to Mr. Smyth), giving me an account of it. She was with my dear mother and nursed her with filial affection, I am sure, during her illness, which lasted only five days. She was taken from the dinner-table senseless, and remained so all the time she lived; a stroke of the palsy is said to be the cause. My sister wrote to me that she and my father had procured the best advice Calcutta affords, and that they spared no expense in providing her every necessary comfort, which is certainly to me a great consolation under this heavy affliction. There was never a better Christian or parent. My father is tolerably well, but has not been out of his house for four years, which is more from habit than from any

cause. The hot climate of India does not disagree with him ; he has had time to try it, having been there 23 years, which is a pretty good proof.

My eldest sister, Leah Boileau, a widow with five boys and two daughters, lives at Bury St. Edmunds, a handsome town in Suffolk, and 8 miles from where my husband has a small living. We see her and her family often. She is well situated, and much respected for her good care and management of her family ; for having had a good education she teaches them a great deal at home. I am at present at Margate, a seaport town, for the purpose of bathing my large family ; for tho' I have but three daughters living, I have the care of four of my sister Elizabeth's sons, who with her husband, Mr. Wright, is in India. The youngest boy and one of my girls require sea air and bathing, for which purpose I am here with my young ones to pass their holidays, five weeks. I hope they may benefit by it, for the expense is great.

I have a very small house, for three guineas per week, and every article of food full as dear as in London. We already experience the happy effects of a peace with the Continent ; vessels are coming in continually with provisions from foreign markets, which I hope will reduce the price here. I have to-day bought a quarter of lamb at one shilling a pound, beef and mutton ten and a half pence, — somewhat dearer than it was when I saw you last at Albany in 1777, which I can just remember. I mentioned our having a small living in Suffolk, which is beautifully situated and has a good neighborhood, where I pass most of my time, seven months in the year, because my children are not healthy if I live four months together in London.

We have in the country every convenience and comfort of life. We only occupy fourteen acres of land, so that we farm it in a very small way ; but it amuses my husband a little when he can get to Somerton, in the way he likes, and is conducive to his health, which is not very good owing to his having had too much to do in his professional line, and his being obliged to be a great deal of his time in London, for there the greatest part of his income arises.

Pray give my love to all your family and believe me ever your affectionate niece,

S. MADDY.

Dr. Maddy begs to add his love to yourself and family. Please direct to 229 Piccadilly, London.

MY DEAR SIR, — Accept my love and distribute a portion of the same between your good wife, daughters, and sons. Believe me, I shall always be happy to hear from you.

Yours affectionately,

J. MADDY.

TO GEORGE DIBBLE, Esq.,
Stamford, (Stanwich), near New York, America.

16 ARGYLE STREET, May 12, 1816.

MY DEAR COUSIN, — When I received your kind letter, dated almost a year ago, we were extremely busy in moving from Piccadilly to No. 16 Argyle St., a most comfortable house indeed, and immediately after to our cottage in Suffolk, where we pass every summer. I left your letter in London and did not know your address, or should have acknowledged the receipt of it sooner. I was sorry to hear of the death of my dear uncle. He was the only one of your family I ever saw. I remember him perfectly well, tho' so long ago as 1777, when I was seven years old. I also remember my grandmother, but I was younger the time she was in Albany.

I shall be obliged to you if you will take the trouble to enquire what my grandmother's grandfather Hyde's Christian name was, and what part of the Clarendon family he belonged to. I should be glad likewise to know something respecting my ancestors the Jessups and Dibbles, as I know very little about my family, and it certainly would be a gratification to me to know more, if I can obtain information without its being too great an inconvenience to you.

We have had a very unhealthy winter; a vast number of people have died, and many suddenly. My sister Boileau has lost a son, a very clever, industrious boy of 13 years old, who was always at the head of his class and shewed a most excellent example to his brothers and sisters. She has now six children and is a widow. She is going in midsummer next to France, in order to educate her daughter Ann, and as it will be an advantage to our girls to go also, Dr. Maddy purposes sending Mary and Susan for one year, as they will acquire a pure French accent which cannot be obtained in England. It is quite the fashion now to go to France for education, but I do not think it is to be acquired better there than in England, only it is not so expensive, I am told. The French are a bad

example as to their moral conduct, but I shall base no fear on that head, as Mrs. Boileau is an excellent example to young people.

I have one boy in my family who is unwell. Our physician recommends our going to the sea with him, and it is likely I shall accompany my sister to the opposite shore for six weeks during the midsummer holidays. On my return I shall have the pleasure of addressing you again. I have just returned from a jaunt to Herefordshire, my husband's native place, a beautiful country on the border of Wales, where the mountains are cultivated almost to their summits and the valleys are rich pasture. I was delighted with my excursion and regretted leaving the country to pass another six weeks in London at this season of the year, just when the fruit-trees are going to blossom. It is a cyder country, and of course there are large orchards.

If you should send your son to England Dr. M. and myself will be happy to show him any civility in our power. You will find it expensive, but I suppose you have informed yourself on that subject; if not I will most willingly inform you the first opportunity.

I have heard from the last vessels from India that my sister and brother-in-law, Mr. and Mrs. Wright, are going to take America in their route to England, as my sister has a desire to see her native country before she finally settles here. I have the care of her four boys: it is the oldest who is so unwell as to require the sea air and bathing, which I hope will be of service to him. Dr. M. and our three girls unite with me in love to yourself and family, also to all your sisters and brothers; and believe me always your affectionate cousin,

S. MADDY.

I forgot to mention that I know nothing of our relations in Canada. We have not had any intercourse by letters for years past. I wrote a few years ago, but had no answer to my letter. I mean to make another trial soon; I may have better success.

S. M.

To MRS. JAMES WARING, *Long Ridge, Stamford, State of Connecticut.*

Care of Postmaster, Stamford, America.

There are in the above letters a number of topics that call for a passing comment. While the loyalists received very considerable aid from their Government, it was often a slow and tedious

process to secure it, requiring of them a personal presentation of their claims at the English capital.

It is pleasant to note the kindness of the Canadian residents to those who were so suddenly deprived of their homes and means of living; and that while the war is spoken of with regret, there is no expressed bitterness or enmity toward those who had been the means of their expulsion. Indeed, doubt is expressed whether those who remained on their estates were any better off than those who left them. This opinion, coming from the young daughter of one who had felt the full violence of the storm, must have been the sentiment of many around her, rather than exclusively her own; and the course of events showed there was a just foundation for this opinion.

It required only a short residence in England to give them a practical view of the difference between the cost of living where everything they ate, drank, or wore was taxed, and living in Quebec, where the half-pay of a retired lieutenant-colonel "with a small additional income" was thought to be sufficient to make the family "very comfortable." It was this pressure, probably, which resulted in the removal of the parents and some of the children to India.

At a much later date (1816), one of the daughters, then the wife of a largely beneficed clergyman of the Church of England, gives us her views as to the fashionable education of the day, and her decided preference for an education at home rather than one in France; and adds what was doubtless her main and sufficient reason for the sentiment, — her strong disapproval of the French standard of morality. Incidental references like the above are valuable contributions to veritable history.

Col. Jessup had six children, all born in America, the youngest certainly in Canada: —

+438. HENRY JAMES, b. 18 March, 1762, in Dutchess Co., New York.

+439. LEAH, b. 7 Sept., 1767.

+440. SARAH, b. 1770.

+441. ELIZABETH, b. 1772.

442. DEBORAH (Mrs. Smyth), who was with her mother in Calcutta in 1813, at the time of her death, and who with her husband resided there. She returned to England in 1807 on account of her health, but went back to India.

443. MARY ANN CLARENDON,^a who was nearly six years old "the 30th of August, 1789." This daughter's name appears only in connection with the chart containing the pedigree of the family, given elsewhere.

436. Abigail Jessup (*Edward*,⁴³² *Joseph*,⁹ *Edward*, *Edward*¹), born 19 April, 1761, in Dutchess Co., N. Y.; married in 1781 James Walker, surgeon, of Sorel, Canada, and the family resided there. Dr. Walker was born and received his education in Ireland.

They had three sons and several daughters: —

444. HAMBLETON WALKER, b. in Canada, 15 July, 1782, was a barrister-at-law in the Province of Upper Canada, and judge of what was then known as the District of Johnstown and Bathurst. He was also clerk of the peace, and in 1824 a member of Parliament. He d. Sept., 1830.

445. EDWARD WALKER, b. July, 1784, was a lawyer, and resided at Kingston. In the war between England and the United States in 1812-15, he was a captain in the English army, and fell at the battle of Lundy's Lane, July 25, 1814. He probably had no intimation even that a kinsman of his, Major (afterward Major-General) Thomas S. Jesup, U. S. A., was fighting as gallantly in that bloody contest upon the opposite side.

^a The name "Clarendon," retained also by the branch of the family resident in Canada, was suggested by a traditional connection between Humphrey Hyde, of Fairfield, Connecticut, and the family of Edward Hyde, the first Earl of Clarendon and the famous prime minister of Charles II. (See coat of arms prefixed to this

chapter.) The eccentric Lord Cornbury, Governor of New York 1702-1708, was Edward Hyde, a grandson of the first Earl above mentioned. And very curiously, the heiress of the Hydes of Norbury, ancestors of the Clarendon-Hydes, was the wife of George Clarke, Governor of New York 1736-1743.

445*. JAMES WALKER, b. Dec., 1788; d. 1871 in Sorel, where he resided. He was a farmer. His daughter, Mrs. Elizabeth Walker Nelson, of Sorel, died in 1882. Her husband was a sea-captain.

446. PHEBE WALKER, b. Oct., 1786, who had daughters, Elizabeth, Sophia, and Susan.

There were other daughters who died many years since, but nothing further has been ascertained; though many descendants of Dr. James Walker are known to be still living in Canada, one of whom is James Archibald Walker, of Montreal.

437. Edward Jessup (*Edward*,⁴³² *Joseph*,⁹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 26 May, 1766, in Albany, N. Y.; married Susannah, only daughter of Simeon Covell,^a of Augusta township (Prescott), Grenville Co., Canada, who died 13 May, 1846, in her 71st year. They resided in Prescott, where he died, 4 Nov., 1815, in his 50th year, and both are buried there. At the close of the Revolution he held a lieutenant's commission in "Jessup's Loyal Rangers," and retired on half-pay, receiving his quota of land with the other loyalists. After his death his widow received a pension.

He was always more or less in public life. He was commissioned "Clerk of the Peace^b for the district of Johnstown in the Province of Upper Canada," by "Peter Hunter, Lieut.-Gov. of Upper Canada." This commission is dated Jan. 1, 1800. He was lieut.-colonel in the First Regiment of Militia in the County of Leeds and district of Jamestown, commissioned Jan. 2, 1809,

^a SIMEON COVELL was himself a loyalist, of Cherry Valley, N. Y. He was a captain in Lieut.-Col. John Peters's Queen's Loyal Rangers, and was at the battle of Bennington, Vt., Aug. 16, 1777. ("Hadden's Journal," p. 74, note.) Capt. Covell died in Prescott, Canada, March 12, 1798, in his 50th year.

^b The *Clerk of the Peace* deals more particularly with the Police Courts and

the Courts of Quarter Sessions. Returns of the proceedings of Quarter Sessions have to be made to him. He keeps a record of all fines inflicted in this court and the Police Court, and also of stolen goods. In addition to this, he is required to keep a general register of all fines inflicted by Justices of the Peace. — *Canada letter*, 1884.

by "Francis Gore, Lieut.-Gov. of the Province of Upper Canada." Both of these documents are still preserved. Also, after the division of Canada into two provinces in 1791, he was a member of the first Parliament of Upper Canada.

He had seven children, all born in Prescott: —

+447. EDWARD, b. 13 June, 1801.

448. GEORGE COVELL, b. 25 Feb., 1803; d. in Prescott, 21 Feb., 1830, aged 27 years. Unmarried.

+449. JAMES, b. 28 July, 1804.

+450. HAMILTON DIBBLE, b. 2 May, 1806.

+451. ANNA MARIA, b. 29 May, 1808.

452. HENRY JOSEPH, b. 2 Oct., 1810, d. 1864, in Prescott, and with his two children (infants) lies buried in the cemetery there.

+453. ELIZA, b. 12 June, 1813.

438. Henry James Jessup (*Ebenezer*,⁴³⁴ *Joseph*,⁹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹) was born 18 March, 1762, in Dutchess Co., New York, and an only son. He is styled in the pedigree of the family "Bar-rister, Solicitor, Advocate and Attorney-at-Law by Commission in the Province of Quebec." He went with his father to London in 1783. Jan. 20, 1788, he married Lady Anna Maria Bowes,^a daughter of John Lyon Bowes, the ninth earl of Strathmore in Scotland. She died 29 March, 1832.^b

Henry James Jessup was living in London the latter part of the year 1789, when his eldest child was born; very few facts, however, respecting his subsequent history or that of his family have come to light. In 1798 it appears that he received from

^a The mother of Anna Maria Bowes, the daughter of George Bowes of Gibside, Durham was the greatest heiress of her day. She married for her second husband an Irish adventurer, from whose extravagance and abuse she escaped only by an appeal to Lord Mansfield and the law. She died during the first part of the present century and was, by her own request, buried in Westminster Abbey, attired in court dress with a silver trumpet by her

side. Her husband died in the King's Bench Prison ten years later. He had been there twenty-two years, imprisoned for debt by his own lawyers. His wife's family recovered their estates, and their principal residence, Glamis Castle, has many strange traditions and mysteries connected with it. — *New York Times*, 187-.

^b Burke's Peerage, *Strathmore*.

the English Government the appointment of "Searcher of Customs" at Cape Town in South Africa. A copy of his commission, obtained from the English Colonial Office at Cape Town (1883), is as follows:—

By his Excellency, George, Earl of Macartney, Viscount Macartney of Dervock, Baron Macartney of Lissanoun, in the Kingdom of Ireland, Baron Macartney of Parkhurst and of Auckinleck in the Kingdom of Great Britain, Knight of the Most Honorable Order of the Bath, Knight of the Most Ancient and Royal Order of the White Eagle, One of His Majesty's Most Honourable Privy Council, Governor and Commander-in-Chief of His Majesty's Castle, Town, and Settlement of the Cape of Good Hope in South Africa, and of the Territories and Dependencies thereof, and Ordinary and Vice Admiral of the Same,

To Henry James Jessup, Esq'r.

By virtue of the Powers and Authorities vested in me, I have constituted and appointed and by these presents constitute and appoint You, Henry James Jessup, Esq'r, Chief Searcher of the Customs at the Several Ports and Harbours of and belonging to the Settlement of the Cape of Good Hope in South Africa, to have, hold, exercise, and enjoy the said office or place of Chief Searcher of the Customs for and during His Majesty's pleasure, and your residence within the said Settlement, together with a salary of £600 Sterling a year, and one hundred Pounds in addition in lieu of all Claims and extra charges, whatsoever and of all fees, perquisites, allowances, profits, and emoluments belonging to said Office of Chief Searcher of the Customs, the said Salary and additional allowance to commence the first day of January last. Nevertheless You are to keep an exact and regular account of the said fees, and to pay the amount thereof as You shall be directed, once in every quarter, to be applied according to His Majesty's instructions to me thereupon. You are also to enter into any Ship Bottom, Boat or other Vessel (and also in the daytime upon information) into any House or other place whatsoever, not only within the aforesaid Ports or Harbours but also within any other Port or Place whatsoever, there to make diligent search and in case of resistance to break open any trunk, chest, case, package whatsoever, for any prohibited goods, wares, or merchandise,

or whereof the Duties or Customs have not been duly paid, and the same to seize, and to lodge or secure the same in the Warehouse of the Port nearest to the Place of seizure, to be disposed of according to the present usage of this Colony, until the same shall be altered by any subsequent regulation, in which premises You are to proceed in such manner as the Law directs, hereby ordering and requiring all and every His Majesty's Officers and Servants, and all others whom it may concern to be aiding and assisting to You in all things as becometh.

Given under my hand and seal at the Castle of Good Hope, this 9th day of February, 1798.

MACARTNEY.

By His Excellency's Command,

A. BARNARD, *Secretary.*

How long he remained in Cape Town it is impossible to say, but it could not have been longer than 1802, when Cape Colony was restored to Holland. A family letter written by his cousin George Dibble, Jr., of Stamford, dated "New York city, 27 Feb., 1798," and addressed "Henry J. Jessup, Esqr., Cape of Good Hope," and the reference in the letter to one which had been forwarded to New York by Lady Jessup for her husband, makes it very possible that before going to the Cape he came to this country. He was certainly in this country in 1806, and on the 31st of January of that year died at the house of his uncle, George Dibble, in Stanwich, Conn., and lies buried in the Dibble family burial-ground near the residence of Wm. H. Hobby. This burial-ground is now on land owned by the late Charles Brush and has long been used by the Brush Family and carefully preserved by them. The tombstone reads,—

"In Memory of
HENRY J. JESSUP,
who departed this life
the 31st of January 1806 in
the 44th year of his age."

Among the articles of value left by him to his friends was a carnelian seal now in the possession of his cousin James B. Cooper, of Babylon, N. Y., upon which is engraved the same crest and motto as that now used by his grandfather's family, in both this country and England.



Henry James Jessup appears to have had five children, as shown by a statement made in 1838 by his sister, Mrs. Leah Boileau, and which is given in full in the record of her family below.

The name of only one child is known: —

454. JOHN HENRY BOWES, b. in Somerset St., Portman Sq., London, August, 1789 (See Pedigree). This son is said to have been a midshipman on board the "Victory" with Lord Nelson at the battle of Trafalgar, Oct. 21, 1805. Among the papers of the late Major-General Jesup (in 1880) a letter was found from him, dated Aug. 28, 1818, announcing the death of his grandfather, Col. Ebenezer Jessup, and his own arrival in this country. He then wished his letters addressed "to the care of Benjamin Armitage, 54 Pine Street, New York city." While here he sells for one thousand dollars to Charles Smyth of Albany, N. Y., a tract of land containing "5,000 acres in the township of Elizabethtown and district of Johnstown in the province of upper Canada, as shown by "Memorial of Deed," dated Nov. 1, 1818, now on file in the Registry Office of the County of Leeds, "Liber G., Memorial No. 343." This must have been land donated his grandfather for services in the Revolution. In this deed he designates himself as "of the city of London, Gentleman, but now in the city of New York, son of Henry James Jessup and of the Right Honorable Anna Maria Jessup, sister of the present Earl of Strathmore, and daughter of the Countess of Strathmore, of Birdhill House, Durham, Great Britain, and also grandson of Col. Ebenezer Jessup, father of the said Henry James Jessup," etc. This young man died not long after in the city of Brooklyn, N. Y.

455. A daughter (Mrs. George Macilvain). No children.

456. A daughter (Mrs. Davidson), living in 1838. No children.

Two sons, not living in 1818, and the entire family apparently extinct.

439. Leah Jessup (*Ebenezer*,⁴³⁴ *Joseph*,⁹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹) was born 7 Sept., 1767, in America, and probably in Albany Co., in the Colony of New York. She went with her parents to England, and either while there or subsequently in India married Thomas Boileau, and resided in Calcutta. He was an Attorney and Solicitor and practised in the Supreme Court of Judicature at Calcutta in Bengal, where he died 11 June, 1806, aged 51 years, 6½ months. After her husband's death, Mrs. Boileau, with her two sons, John Peter and John Theophilus, returned to England on board the ship "Hugh Inglis," Captain Fairfax, which sailed from Calcutta in February, 1807. Her sister Mrs. Deborah Smith, who was in failing health, returned to England at the same time. In 1813 she was living in easy circumstances at Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk. Her sister writes of her the following year that she is "well situated and much respected for her good care and management of her family; for having had a good education she teaches them a great deal at home." After the battle of Waterloo in 1816 she went over to France with a portion of her own family, some of the children of Mrs. Maddy and of Mrs. Wright accompanying her. Mrs. Boileau died in London, 22 June, 1845, aged 78 years.

The following statement made by Mrs. Boileau, written at the request of her son Simeon John Boileau, furnishes some additional items of family history, and it is given nearly in full. It is dated 8 July, 1838:—

"In answer to your enquiries about my father, Lieut.-Colonel Ebenezer Jessup's property, I can state to you that it was in the Province of New York in America, and a part of it was in and near Albany; but the whole was lost by his taking part in favor of the British Government.

"My father raised a regiment at his own expense," and went with it to Canada, and commanded it during the whole of the American war. He was in the campaign with General Burgoyne, and was taken prisoner with his army, after which he returned to Canada with his regiment, and upon the Americans breaking their treaty,^b he served again actively during the remainder of the war. On his first quitting Albany to go to Canada, my father buried all the deeds and papers which regarded his estates, to secure them against the plunder of the Americans, hoping to return in time to save them from being spoiled; but the war having taken an adverse turn, he was so long absent that upon their being opened they were illegible, and from this circumstance he wanted proof of much of his claims against the Government for his lost property. The American Congress were so exasperated against him for the part he took in favor of the British Government, that they outlawed his person and confiscated his property, which they valued at £150,000^c when they put it up for sale. My father received a very trifling compensation for all this great property (I think only about £2,000), nor did the Government pay him for the expense of raising the regiment, which I have heard him say cost him about £2,000.

"At the conclusion of the war my father's regiment (The King's Loyal Americans) were put on half-pay, and as a compensation for services had lands allotted them in Upper Canada. My father's portion as Lieut.-Colonel Commandant was a thousand acres, and was located somewhere near Yorktown (now Toronto); but from my father not choosing to settle there with his family, and from neglecting to cultivate it, this property was not secured to him. All this I state from memory only. His property in Canada was lost by his own neglect to cultivate it as required of all the settlers. His claims for losses in the war were sent in to the Government in 1783 when the war closed, and for these, as I have said, he received only a nominal compensation.

"My brother Henry James Jessup's only surviving and eldest son, John, went to New York to endeavor to recover some part of his father's estate, which not being able to do he thoughtlessly sold his right for a mere trifle,— I think I heard it was only £15,^d — and he died there not long after.

^a His two brothers also bore their share in raising this regiment, and were officers in it.

^b What is meant by "breaking their treaty" is uncertain.

^c These figures much too large, even if they represented the depreciated currency of the country.

^d The sum was \$1000 (£250), for 5,000 acres in Canada, as stated in the deed reference to which is made on page 253.

"My brother had three sons, all of whom died unmarried ; and two daughters, — the eldest, Mrs. George Macilvain, died childless ; and the youngest, Mrs. Davidson, is now alive, but has no issue.

"My sister, Mrs. Alexander Wright, and her husband went to Upper Canada about 20 years ago, and if I remember rightly they made over their share and interest in the property to my cousin Edward Jessup's widow or some of his family."

There were seven children, all born in India : —

457. THOMAS EBENEZER JOHN BOILEAU, b. 26 Dec., 1796, d. 8 July, 1853 ; was in the Madras Civil Service, and rose to be a Judge of one of the High Courts ; d. in London, where the last years of his life were passed, 8 Feb., 1853. He left two sons : the elder, *Thomas Alfred Boileau*, has for many years lived with his uncle, Major-General Boileau in London ; the younger, *Archibald John Maddy Boileau*, was in the Madras Engineers and rose to be a major-general. He saw considerable service in Scinde and Persia, and was chief engineer throughout the Central Indian campaign under Lord Strathnain. He died suddenly at Calcutta, 8 Oct., 1871. Thomas Ebenezer, the father, was married three times. The two sons above were by his first wife. The second wife died childless. The third wife, a widow, resides at Eastbourne, and had one son only, — *Despreaux John Boileau*, who held a commission in the 90th Regiment and died in the Punjaub, 24 July, 1864. One daughter, unmarried, resides with the mother. All the others are married.
458. ELIZABETH MAGDALEN BOILEAU, b. 28 Feb., 1798, d. 5 Sept., 1869, and resided chiefly in London. She m. John Ives Bosanguet of the Bengal Civil Service, joint magistrate of Nuginah, a district in Rohilcund. He died on the river Ganges on his way to Calcutta, 20 Dec., 1820, leaving a daughter who died unmarried.
459. SIMEON JOHN BOILEAU, b. 23 Nov., 1799, d. 15 June, 1860 ; practised as barrister in Warrington, and at Compton in Lancashire. He went to Madras in 1840, but not obtaining practice returned to England, and died at Egton Rectory, 15

June, 1863, at the house of his father-in-law. One daughter survives, — the wife of Major James Bond Clarke of the 90th Regiment; now (1886) living at Bothwell in Scotland, but expecting soon to rejoin his regiment in India. He has been for some years adjutant of the Cameronian Scotch Rifles, whose head-quarters are at Glasgow.

460. LEAH ANN BOILEAU, b. 30 July, 1801, d. 4 March, 1880; resided chiefly in London and was unmarried.
461. JOHN PETER BOILEAU,^a b. Calcutta, 26 Jan., 1803; d. 8 Feb., 1816 (Bury St. Edmunds Parish Registers), to whom his aunt Mrs. Maddy refers, as also to his sister Ann, in one of her letters given above.
462. JOHN THEOPHILUS BOILEAU, b. 26 May, 1805; now Major-General Boileau of the Royal Engineers, F. R. S., F. R. A. S.; a retired officer residing in London, who has shown great interest in the present history, furnishing the records of the family of his mother here given, as well as those of his maternal aunt Mrs. Elizabeth Wright. He was gazetted ensign of Engineers 19 Dec., 1820, at the age of fifteen, and after the usual preliminaries in surveying and at Chatham, on duty with the corps, sailed for India, where he was in service for thirty-five years and eight months, including furloughs amounting to nearly three and a half years. He saw no active military service, being in civil employ during the above period, first as executive, then as superintending engineer, and lastly as chief engineer of the North-West Provinces of Bengal. From 1840 to 1847 he had charge of the Simla Magnetic and Meteorological Observatory, at an elevation of 7,000 feet above the level of the sea. The instruments for this observatory, as also those for the observatories of Madras and Singapore were made under his superintendence, and the instructions

^a An aged resident of Somerton (one of Dr. Maddy's numerous livings) "remembers (1886) the burial of young Boileau at Somerton in 1816, from the unusual circumstance of the coffin being covered with light blue cloth. She remembers Simeon, Henry, and Thomas, sons of Mrs.

Boileau, Thomas being the eldest. Also an unmarried daughter, Ann Boileau, and a married one, Mrs. Elizabeth (Boileau) Bosanguet, the latter having an invalid daughter." — *Letter of the Rev. W. Roth-erham, Rector of Somerton, Suffolk, 1886.*

for recording the various observations were drawn up by him, including the form, and having been approved by Sir John Herschel and Sir Edward Sabine, were adopted by the Royal Society, and printed for general use in India. For this work he was elected a Fellow of the Royal Society of London, and had previously been elected a Fellow of the Royal Astronomical Society. The records of the Simla Observatory were destroyed by fire in the port of Agra, where they had been left packed for transmission to England, to go with the collection of valuable instruments. In 1855 he was appointed military commandant of the corps of Bengal Engineers, and retained the appointment until his retirement from the service in 1857. Permission to retire was granted 24 Feb., 1857, to date from the sailing of the ship "Marlborough," 17 March, on board of which ship he returned to England, arriving in July of that year. He has since lived in London.^a

^a Since the above was received from General Boileau himself, a copy of "The Royal Engineers Journal" of the 1st Dec., 1886 has been received from his son, *Major U. S. Boileau, R. E.*, announcing the death of his father on the 7th of November previous. The same paper contains an extended memoir which furnishes many additional facts of great interest, to which only a brief reference can here be made.

General Boileau married, at Agra in India, 23 April, 1829, Ann, daughter of Capt. Hanson, paymaster in the British service. Of their twelve children five are still living, one of whom is Major Boileau already mentioned, now retired and residing in London. General Boileau had but just celebrated the fifty-seventh anniversary of his marriage a short time before his last illness, when he exhibited the same elasticity of spirits which with his brave heart had borne him through the many trials of his four-score years.

The memoir speaks of his brilliant promise as a lad, so fully realized in after years,—his failure of opportunity to dis-

tinguish himself in the field being amply compensated by the distinction won as an engineer and man of science. Churches, bridges, public offices, court houses, magazines, barracks, fortifications, roads, and every species of public works, at a time when India was a virgin field for the exercise of engineering talent, were constructed by him with conspicuous success during the thirty-six years of his service.

He was entrusted with the work of restoring the palaces and public buildings at Agra of the Mogul emperors, and especially the well-known Tâj Mahal, or Mausoleum of the wife of Shah Jehan, which latter work was finally abandoned on account of the great expense. When in charge of the Magnetic Observatory at Simla his old schoolmate and friend Sir Henry Lawrence would often spend long hours with him watching the stars, and once said to him, "Well, Boileau, my idea of happiness is to be your assistant here."

His religion was bright and genial, while his faith in the doctrines of Christianity was as earnest and trustful as

463. ALEXANDER HENRY EDMONSTONE BOILEAU, b. 3 Feb., 1807, d. at Cawnapore, India, 30 June, 1862. He was also of the Royal (Bengal) Engineers, "a man of much capacity and many accomplishments, who inherited some of the poetic talent of his famous ancestor Jacques Boileau, some of whose satires he translated, and also wrote a poetic version, in five cantos, of the siege of Bhurtpore, at which he was present."

when he imbibed them at his mother's knee. For that parent, to the latest day of his life, he entertained the simple and vivid affection of his childhood. He often conducted the entire services of the church at Simla, in the absence of the chaplain, and Bishop Wilson playfully called him his "ecclesiastical adjutant-general." His warm heart delighted in philanthropic work. Sir Henry Lawrence had no more earnest coadjutor in the founding of his famous asylum for fatherless children at Sanawur than the subject of this memoir. For twenty-eight years (after his return to England) he was connected with the Soldiers' Daughters' Home at Hampstead, and for twenty-three years chairman of the institution. In 1872 he became a member of the committee of the Royal School for the Daughters of Officers of the Army, situated at Lansdown, Bath, and since 1880 had been chairman. He was for many years a member of the Kensington vestry, and entered heartily into parish work. It was only a few weeks before his death that failing health obliged him at last to withdraw from the chairmanship of the Royal School, at which time a deputation, at the head of which was his old Indian friend, Lord Napier of Magdala, waited on him at his house and presented him with a resolution, duly engrossed, acknowledging his long period of faithful service. In addition to the above, a number of other religious and charitable societies shared his time and labors.

General Boileau's versatility was no less remarkable than the range and scope

of his knowledge. He always retained his love for the classics, and was fond of telling the story of the beggar, who on his refusing him alms because he had been taken in a few days before, rolled out in a rich Irish brogue as he walked away, *Nemo mortalium omnibus horis sapit* (no one is wise at all times), and by this apt quotation from Pliny drew the desired coin from the General's pocket. He was an excellent mathematician and French scholar, and had read a good deal of Persian literature. Very few Englishmen could equal the fluency and correctness with which he could speak the colloquial Hindustani of India. His scientific attainments, specially in meteorology, magnetism and astronomy, have already been referred to. It was little short of marvellous that, after thirty-six years of unsparing service in a tropical climate, he should have been able to devote twenty-eight years to equally arduous but gratuitous labors, making sixty-four years of public life. There was no slackening of the strain on mind and body during this lengthened period, and he died, as he wished, in harness; for, like a brother-officer of the Engineers, the great Gordon, he prayed that he might not "flicker out." Among the interesting incidents connected with his funeral, was the presence, on a very inclement day, of so many persons of humble rank who could not forget his kindness to them, and who, with a deputation of orphan girls from the Soldiers' Home, came to do homage to his memory. He was buried in Kensal Green cemetery.

Like his brother John Theophilus, he was perfectly familiar with the vernacular Hindustani. He also rose to the rank of major-general. He married, also, a Miss Hanson, a sister of the wife of his brother John Theophilus, and the marriage was in the same church in Simla, India, in which his brother was married, and of which he was the architect.^a

440. Sarah Jessup (*Ebenezer*,⁴³⁴ *Joseph*, *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), was seven years of age in 1777, and then living with her parents in Albany, N. Y. She was therefore born in that city or the vicinity. She accompanied the family to Canada and thence to England, where she married the Rev. John Maddy, D.D., and died before 1831. "He was rector of Somerton (Bury St. Edmunds), Suffolk Co., from 1799 to 1853, and died in the latter year, aged eighty-eight. He was a Herefordshire man, and had been tutor to the Marquis of Downshire, the patron of Somerton. He was a great pluralist, holding, in addition to Somerton, the rich livings of Hartest, Bonsted, and Stansfield, which are villages close by. He was also Canon of Ely and chaplain to four successive sovereigns" (George III., George IV., William IV., and Queen Victoria). Mrs. Maddy's letters already given add further details.

Three children: —

464. MARY ELIZABETH MADDY; "m., in 1821, to Charles Dennis of White Notley, Co. Essex, widower, elsewhere described as of Alnwick, Co. Northumberland. They had two children: *Emily Dennis*, and *Gertrude Hyde Dennis*. The latter m., 1855, Hon. Wm. Harbord (brother of Baron Suffield), b. 1831; formerly captain Scott's Guards and 90th Foot; was a Queen's Foreign Service messenger 1863-1881. She d. in 1881, leaving issue: (1) Morden Charles, b. 1858; (2) Alfred Cropley, b. 1860; (3) Geoffrey Walter, b. 1861; (4) Thérèse Mary, b. 1863."^b

465. SUSAN MOORE MADDY; "m., in 1824, to William Wrighte Hewett, M. D., of Brighton, fourth son of W. N. W. Hewett. They

^a From memoir of Major-Gen. J. T. Boileau in "The Royal Engineers Journal" of Dec. 1, 1886.

^b Debrett's Peerage, 1884, p. 652.

had three sons and one daughter: 1. *Admiral Sir William Nathan Wrighte Hewett*, V. C., now (1883) commanding on the East Indian Station, and lately at Suez in the Egyptian campaign." In Feb., 1884, he was at Suakin on the Red Sea, with a force of 2,000 sailors and marines under his command, acting in concert with Gen. Sir Gerald Graham, then in command of the land forces. 2. *Major F. M. M. Hewett*, "now (1883) of Uplands, Hughenden, High Wycombe, Co. Bucks." 3. *Edward Hyde Hewett*, Consul at Fernando Po. 4. A daughter who died young.

Mrs. Hewett, the mother of the above, survived her husband, Dr. Hewett, and married, 2d (14 Oct., 1843), Edward John, son of the first Viscount Templetown, b. 18 Sept., 1816; d. 14 March, 1855. She died 11 July, 1866, leaving a son Henry Edward Montague Dorington Clotworthy, b. 20 April, 1853, who succeeded to the title.^a

466. SARA ELIZABETH MADDY, who died unmarried in 1832.

Dr. Maddy married, 2d, in 1831, Finetta Hale, who was buried in Somerton in 1880. No children.^b

441. Elizabeth Jessup (*Ebenezer*,⁴³⁴ *Joseph*,⁹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹) was born in America, near Albany in the Colony of New York, in 1772. She married Alexander Wright, a member of the English Bengal Civil Service, who was for some years Collector of Revenue at Agra in India. After a residence of nearly thirty years he with his wife returned to England. Their four sons were already there in 1816 in charge of their aunt, Mrs. Maddy. On their return voyage they came by the way of the city of New York and visited their American kindred. This was in the autumn of 1818. They spent some time in Stamford (Stanwich parish) in Connecticut at the residence of Mr. George Dibble, an uncle of Mrs. Wright, going thence to Prescott, in Canada, where they remained through the winter. This visit is well remembered

^a Debrett's Peerage, 1884, p. 662.

^b For most of the information as to Dr. Maddy's family, thanks are due to the courtesy of the Rev. W. Rotherham,

rector of Somerton. He adds (16 March, 1883) that there is an aged lady in his parish who well remembers the first Mrs. Maddy.

(1883) by some who then saw them, and who speak of them in terms of the highest esteem. Mrs. Wright outlived her husband, and died 27 May, 1860, at the age of eighty-eight, and was buried in the churchyard of St. John's, Hampstead, England. Major-Gen. John T. Boileau, her nephew, writes that he was present at her funeral. He adds that the Wrights in his time resided in London, but with the exception of the second son, Henry James Jessup, none left legitimate heirs. Of the family of the latter he has lost sight.

Four children: —

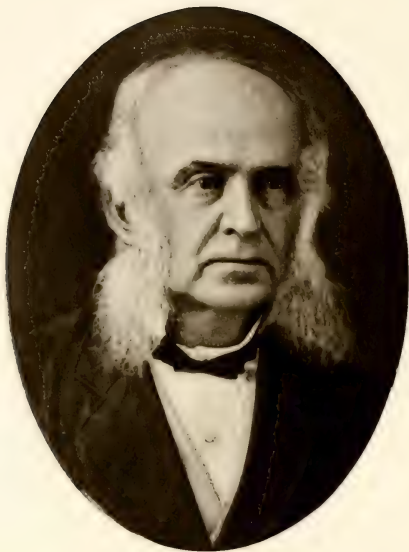
467. ALEXANDER WRIGHT, who d. of consumption.

468. HENRY JAMES JESSUP WRIGHT, who was a solicitor. The Parish Registers of Bury St. Edmunds mention a J. Jessup Wright as a witness at the marriage of his cousin Susan Moore Maddy and William Wrighte Hewett, M.D., in 1824, — without doubt the above Henry, his full name being Henry James Jessup, that of his mother's only brother.

469. AUGUSTUS WRIGHT.

470. CONSTANTINE WRIGHT, a medical man and M. R. C. S. (Member of the Royal College of Surgeons). He d. 4 Aug., 1869, aged 59 years, and was buried in the same grave with his mother at Hampstead.

447. Edward Jessup (*Edward*,⁴³⁷ *Edward*,⁴³² *Joseph*,⁹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹) was born in the township of Augusta (Prescott), Canada, 13 June, 1801, and baptized by the Rev. John Doty, of the Church of England, at William Henry in Lower Canada, 25th of December following. He married, in 1828, Elizabeth Rebecca, daughter of William Pitt of Prescott. She died 21 April, 1867, aged sixty. In 1830, he was member of the Parliament of Upper Canada. He died young, in his 31st year, 2 Sept., 1831. As eldest son he inherited all the real estate of the father. The land comprised in the present city cemetery was donated by him for the joint use of the Presbyterian, Episcopalian, and Catholic churches, was divided into three portions, and the three parties



JAMES JESSUP OF BROCKVILLE, CANADA.

1804—1876.

drew lots for their several portions. Visiting it in 1883, the writer noticed no marked distinction between the various plots; as if the broad Christian charity of the donor had on every hand been respected. He himself lies buried here with many of his kindred of both earlier and later generations. His friend and schoolmate at Brockville, the Rev. Henry Patton, Archdeacon of Kemptville, wrote the following lines, inscribed upon his tomb:—

“Reckless of worth, of time, or place,
Meridian strength or infant bloom,
Death snatches from our fond embrace,
And plunges in the darksome tomb.
Affection, o’er the sacred shrine,
Indulges oft her deep-drawn sighs,
While soothing hope, with voice divine,
Whispers of realms beyond the skies.
Thus fade the short-lived buds of earth;
Thus haste we to our early doom;
Come here, ye tho’tless sons of mirth,
And pause awhile at JESSUP’s tomb.”

There were two children, born in Prescott:—

471. MARY ELIZA ANN, b. 24 Sept., 1828; m., 15 Oct., 1855, Wm. Ellis, of Prescott (b. 31 Aug., 1825). Mrs. Ellis d. 17 March, 1875, and is buried in Prescott. Two children: *Margaret Ellis*, b. 7 Nov., 1860, and *Wm. Edward Ellis*, b. 3 Oct., 1862. Mr. Ellis now (1883) resides at St. Catharines where he is superintendent of the Welland Canal.

472. SOPHIA MATILDA GEORGIANA, m. Charles Shaver, who is dead. The mother and a daughter, *Florence Shaver*, are still (1883) living.

449. James Jessup (*Edward*,⁴³⁷ *Edward*,⁴³² *Joseph*,⁹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), was born in Augusta (Prescott) Canada, 28 July, 1804, and baptized 7 Jan., 1805, by the Rev. John Strachan. He was married in Brockville, 24 Aug., 1831,^a by the Rev W. H. Gunning, to Catharine Shriver of that place. They resided there,

^a Parish Records of Brockville.

and there he also died, 25 Nov., 1876. He was by profession a lawyer, and "at one time, for three years, a partner of the late Henry Sherwood, afterward Premier of Canada. He was a remarkably fine looking man, gentle and refined in manner, and one of the kindest of men. He was well educated and a capital Latin scholar."

The following obituary notice appeared in "The Brockville Recorder" of Nov. 28, 1876, and is all the more noteworthy as coming from a political opponent: —

"On Saturday night James Jessup, Esq., breathed his last at the Revere House, Brockville. The deceased was born in the township of Augusta, in 1804, his parents being United Empire Loyalists. He received his education at the grammar schools of Augusta and Brockville, distinguishing himself at each institution. Entering the law office of the late Judge Jones, he was called to the bar in 1830, and shortly after was appointed Clerk of the Peace; subsequently he became Registrar of the Surrogate Court, and upon the institution of municipal government was chosen County Clerk for the united counties of Leeds and Grenville. All of these appointments he held at the time of his decease. He was a gentleman of the old school, at present rapidly disappearing. In the transaction of public business, he had few equals and no superiors in Central Canada. Careful, painstaking, accurate, and reliable, he was in an eminent degree fitted to perform the duties which devolved upon him. His name is indelibly interwoven with the history of the united counties; and to his wise counsels are due many of the improvements that have transformed this section into a smiling and prosperous country. To the Counties' Council he was an invaluable aid, exercising great care and caution, and in the majority of instances guiding and directing legislation by his suggestions, which experience had taught the members to accept. A consistent Conservative in politics, he was warmly admired by the Liberals, who ever found him conscientious in the discharge of his duties. Far and wide he was known, and where known, highly esteemed."

There were six children: —

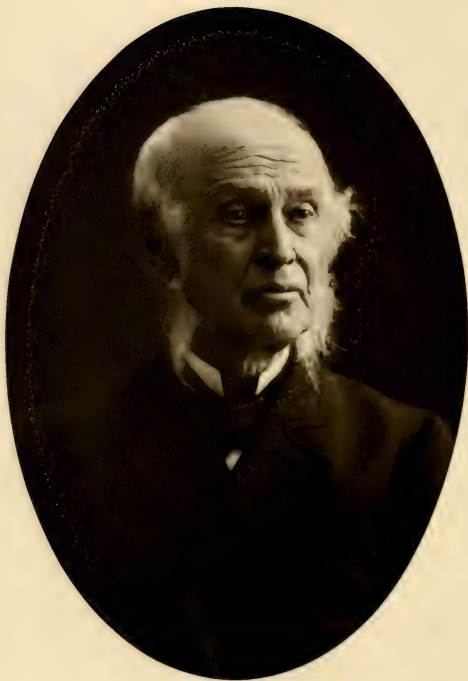
473. FRANCES AUGUSTA, b. 1832, was educated at St. Mary's Hall, Burlington, N. J.; m., 22 Dec., 1852, at Brockville, Canada,

William Allen, of Petersburg, Va., b. 29 July, 1829; d. in Va., 19 May, 1875. He was the son of Richard Griffin Orgain and Martha A. his wife. When two years of age he inherited a large landed estate on the lower James River, with many slaves, from his great-uncle Col. William Allen, one condition being that he should assume his uncle's name instead of "William Griffin Orgain" given him by his parents. "Claremont," in Surry Co., his uncle's residence, was a grant from the English Crown to an ancestor, who had been sent out in some official capacity, and the very bricks of which the house was built were brought from England. At Col. Allen's death in 1831, Mr. Allen's parents removed to Claremont, and he lived there until 1861. In his youth he travelled extensively in Europe. At the outbreak of the Civil War, after the battle of Bethel, the family removed to Petersburg, remaining there until the autumn of the same year, when Mr. Allen purchased a house in Richmond, and lived there until the close of the war. He was in the Confederate service, a major of artillery, stationed with his battery at Jamestown Island until the Peninsula was evacuated, when he was ordered to the defences around Richmond. For a time he was one of Gen. Elzey's aids. His losses during the war, in slave property, crops, buildings, timber, etc., were very heavy. These losses he partially retrieved before his death. Mrs. Allen with the family subsequently went to Baltimore, Md., where she now resides. There were six children: 1. *Fannie Allen*, b. in Petersburg; d. in Prince George's Co., 15 Dec., 1853. 2. *William Allen*, b. in Claremont, 13 Jan., 1855; was educated in Montreal, Canada, and at Georgetown College, D. C., where he graduated A. B., in June, 1875, and the next year took his LL. B. at the University of Virginia. He is a practising lawyer in Richmond. He m. in 1878 Mary Anderson, dau. of Gen. Anderson of the Confederate army, and niece of Admiral Clitz, U. S. N. 3. *John Allen*, b. in Claremont, educated at Montreal and at Georgetown College; left college in 1874 to enter the freight office of the Baltimore Steamship Co. At his father's death he returned to Virginia,

but in 1885 went to Florida to engage in orange culture.
 4. *Mary Allen*, b. in Claremont, 25 June, 1859; d. 25 June, 1861. 5. *Fannie Allen*, b. in Petersburg, 8 July, 1861; was educated at the Academy of the Visitation in Georgetown, remaining there five years. 6. *Fessup Allen* took a business education, and is in the office of the Balt. and Ohio R. R. Co., and resides with his mother.

474. ELIZABETH SUSAN, b. 26 Feb., 1834; m. the Rev. David F. Bogert, now (1886) Rector of Christ's Church, Belleville, Canada.
475. EMILY BOWES, b. 20 Nov., 1836; m. John Simpson Roebuck, b. 25 Feb., 1837. Mr. Roebuck is the son of Henry Roebuck, a brother of John Arthur Roebuck, the distinguished member of the British Parliament. The family reside (1884) in Newport, Ky., a suburb of the city of Cincinnati, Ohio, and Mr. R. is in business in the latter city. Their three children, all born in Prescott, Canada, are: 1. *Catharine Shriver Roebuck*, b. 28 July, 1861; 2. *Mary Wilton Roebuck*, b. 20 April 1863; 3. *John Simpson Roebuck, Jr.*, b. 22 Feb., 1865, now (1883) studying law in Cincinnati.
476. ANNA FORD, b. 2 Jan., 1839; d. in infancy.
477. JAMES GEORGE, b. 7 Jan., 1841; "entered Upper Canada College (Toronto) Sept., 1855, and Trinity College (Toronto) Oct., 1859, graduating Oct., 1862. He resides (1883) in Winnipeg, Manitoba; unmarried."
478. JOHN HAMILTON, b. 19 Feb., 1843, was educated at Upper Canada College and at Trinity College (Toronto), at the latter taking a scholarship, but not completing the full course, did not take a degree. His father desired him to study law, but his tastes since boyhood have always been for agricultural pursuits. Immediately after the close of the Civil War, he engaged in planting on the James River in Virginia, but an attack of fever and ague compelled him to relinquish it. Since 1877 he has been in business in Baltimore, where he now (1883) resides; ^a unmarried.

^a He has since removed to Florida.



Carbon Photo. Allen & Rowell.

DR. HAMILTON DIBBLE JESSUP,

of Prescott, Canada. Born 1806.

450. Hamilton Dibble Jessup (*Edward*,⁴³⁷ *Edward*,⁴³² *Joseph*,⁹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Augusta (Prescott), Canada, 2 May, 1806; married Sophia Matilda Trudeaux, daughter of Michael Trudeaux of Montreal, who died 21 Sept., 1881. She was a lady of fine education, and great excellence, and belonged to the Catholic Church.

He was educated in the grammar schools of the Johnstown district (Leeds and Grenville counties), studied medicine at Montreal, and was a practising physician for more than thirty years. During his whole life he has been closely connected with public affairs. In 1844 he was a member of the Parliament of Upper Canada; was warden of the united counties of Leeds and Grenville in 1857, and again in 1859, and has been ten times elected mayor of Prescott. His commission as captain of the First Volunteer Militia Rifle Co. of Prescott is dated 3 April, 1856, and in the militia of the Province dates back to 10 Jan., 1838, he having served during the time intervening without formal commission. He was made lieutenant-colonel 20 Nov., 1856, both commissions bearing the signature of Sir Edmund Walker Head, Bart., Governor-General. When volunteer regiments were called out in 1867 to repress a threatened Fenian invasion, he had command of the 56th Battalion, and it was not until the 9th of March, 1883, that he withdrew from military life. On the acceptance of his resignation, he was requested to nominate his successor as lieutenant-colonel, and "permitted to retire from active service retaining rank."

For nearly eighteen years he was collector of customs at the port of Prescott, having received his appointment 10 Oct., 1867, from Viscount Monk, then Gov.-General, and held this office until 31 July, 1885, when at his own request he was placed upon the retired list.^a

^a The writer spent several days with this family in July, 1883, and is greatly indebted for the information given him and the opportunity to examine many valuable family papers.

He has had five children, all born in Prescott: —

- 479. EDWARD, in business in Prescott, who succeeded his father, 1 Aug., 1885, as collector of customs.
- 480. CORINNE MATILDA VICTORIA, m. Henry Cotté, and lives at Longueuil, not far from Montreal. They have five children.
- 481. CLARENDON ANN ELIZA.
- 482. ZAÏRE ELIZABETH AMELIA. These two daughters reside with their father.
- 483. JAMES ALEXANDER.

451. Anna Maria Jessup (*Edward*,⁴³⁷ *Edward*,⁴³² *Joseph*,⁹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 29 May, 1808; married in 1832 Edwin Church of Prescott, Canada, merchant. Mrs. Church survived her husband. She died at her residence, Edward St., Prescott, on Sunday morning, 14 Sept., 1884, aged 76 years.

They had three children, born in Prescott: —

- 484. ANNA CLARENDON CHURCH, b. 8 July, 1833; d. 29 May, 1834.
- 485. EDWARD JESSUP CHURCH, b. 26 Aug., 1835; m. Jennie Johnson of La Porte, Indiana, where he has for a long time resided. He is by profession a dentist. For two terms he was county auditor. He has had four children: 1. *Henry Walker Church*; 2. *Lottie Church*; 3. *Anna Clarendon Church*, and one who died in infancy.
- 486. SUSAN ELIZA CHURCH, who resided with her mother at the time of her death.

453. Eliza Jessup (*Edward*,⁴³⁷ *Edward*,⁴³² *Joseph*,⁹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), was born in Sorel, Canada, 12 June, 1813, and died in Brockville in 1862. She married Ormond Jones of the latter town in 1834. Mr. Jones was born in Brockville, where the family have always resided, 7 Nov., 1811. "He was the third son of the Hon. Charles Jones by his first wife Mary Stuart, daughter of the Rev. Dr. Stuart of Kingston. He came from the old United Empire Loyalist stock, many of whom settled along the Upper St. Lawrence in 1784. His father was born towards the close of the War of Independence, and came to Canada with his parents. He

was educated at the only classical school in the town, and among his school fellows who have since obtained distinction were the Rev. Archdeacon Patton and the Hon. Sir W. B. Richards, Chief Justice of the Supreme Court. On leaving school he entered the law office of Ford and Bogart, and finished his studies with the present Chancellor, J. B. Sprague. In 1834 he was admitted to the Bar, and was in the practice of law in Brockville until 1857 when he purchased large mills in the vicinity. These were subsequently destroyed by fire, entailing heavy losses. During the Rebellion of 1837-1838 he was paymaster of the Royal Borderers, with the rank of captain. From 1858 to 1864 he was Registrar for the North Riding of Lanark, and in the latter year, upon the resignation of the late Daniel Jones, became Registrar of the county of Leeds,—an office he held up to the day of his death. For ten years he was President of the Board of Police, and for a long time Commissioner of the Court of Request. From 1840 to 1845 he was Judge of the Surrogate Court.

"In politics he was a consistent Conservative, and in 1853 contested the county of Leeds in the Conservative interest, losing his election by the running of a third candidate. He was an earnest and faithful member of the Church of England, and his tall and well known figure will be missed from among the worshippers of St. John's Church, the congregation of which are indebted to his late father for both the site of their church and for the old cemetery. Greatly respected by the entire community, his death was a public loss.

"His first wife died in 1862, and about two years afterwards he married Catharine Mary, youngest daughter of the late Robert Checkley, barrister, of Marlow, Ireland, who survives him." ^a

Mr. Jones had twelve children, all by his first wife:—

487. GEORGE JONES, now living in Montreal, an officer of the Grand Trunk Railway; unmarried.

488. WILLIAM HAMILTON JONES, barrister-at-law, in Brockville; unmarried.

^a From the Canadian Biographical Dictionary, and various contemporary journals.

- 489. MARY STUART JONES, who d. Aug., 1840, in infancy.
- 490. MARY STUART JONES, residing in Brockville ; unmarried.
- 491. SUSAN MARGARET JONES, m., 22 April, 1875, Thomas Wigglesworth Evans, of Montreal, who d. 6 Feb., 1881. She now lives in Montreal.
- 492. EMILY ELIZA JONES, m. 14 March, 1872, George Redmond, barrister, of Brockville, who d. about 1876. She now resides in New York city.
- 493. HARRIET FLORENCE JONES, d. at Brockville when about twelve years old.
- 494. JAMES STUART JONES, lives in Winnipeg, Manitoba.
- 495. GEORGINA STACEY JONES, of New York city ; unmarried.
- 496. BLANCHE ELMA JONES, of Brockville ; unmarried.
- 497. ORMOND JONES, JR., living in Winnipeg, Manitoba.
- 498. CLARA GERTRUDE JONES, of Montreal ; unmarried.





CHAPTER IV.

JONATHAN JESSUP OF GREENWICH, AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

11. Jonathan Jessup (*Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), baptized 3 Aug., 1707, was born in Fairfield, but in 1732 was already living in Greenwich, where he also died. His name appears in the list of the First Parish, the oldest settlement in the town of Greenwich, as early as 1739. He added to the usual occupation of a farmer the very useful trade of a carpenter. His wife's name was Sarah, who is said to have been much younger than himself. Letters of administration were granted her 2 Aug., 1757, and his estate was distributed 14 March, 1759. The inventory was £403 12s. 9d. Eight children are mentioned, all living either in Stamford or Greenwich. The widow subsequently married Timothy Knapp^a of Greenwich, and died at the age of ninety-three. Her children (all by her first marriage) were: —

+499. JONATHAN,^b b. 12 Sept., 1734.

+500. AMOS, b. 1 May, 1736.

+501. NATHANIEL, b. 23 May, 1738.

^a Greenwich Town Records, ix. 22 (1 April, 1767), contain record of quitclaim of dower-right given by Timothy Knapp and Sarah Knapp, of Greenwich, to "our well-beloved son Silvanus Jezup."

^b The Town Records read as follows: "Jonathan Jezup, first son, was born

12 Sept., 1734; another son was born 1 May, 1736, and he called his name Amos Jezup; y^e third, born 23 May, 1738, and he called his name Nathaniel Jezup. Entered 10 April, 1740." The above is on a loose sheet, indexed as p. 339 of Book iv.

502. DAVID, bap. 22 Jan., 1749, who was living in 1771, and died, unmarried, at the house of his brother-in-law, George Dibble, in Stamford (Stanwich Parish).

+503. DEBORAH, bap. 22 Jan., 1752.

+504. SAMUEL, d. 17 Nov., 1812.

+505. SILVANUS, d. about 1812.

+506. PHEBE, bap. 22 Jan., 1749.

Nathaniel, Samuel, Silvanus, and Phebe were minors at the death of the father. At the Stamford Probate Office there is now on file the bond of Jonathan Dibble (their uncle) as guardian of the last three. At another date the mother gives bond as guardian of her two children; Jonathan, as guardian of his brother Nathaniel; and Amos, as guardian of Samuel. This family apparently belonged to St. John's Episcopal Parish in Stamford, as the names of several of the children and grandchildren are found upon the records of that parish.

499. Jonathan Jessup (*Jonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 12 Sept., 1734, in Greenwich (First Parish), where he also lived; married Ann, daughter of Gershom Lockwood, who died 14 April, 1825, aged eighty-seven. He died 22 April, 1805, in the 74th year of his age. His will bears date 9 April, 1805, and was probated at Stamford June 4th of the same year. He appoints his wife and his son Jonathan executors. He left quite an estate to be divided among eleven of his twelve children,^a nine only of whom were named in his will. Ebenezer and Timothy were omitted, but their names occur in the distribution.

+507. JONATHAN, b. 7 Jan., 1761.

+508. JAMES, d. 4 Aug., 1817, aged 56.

+509. ANNA, d. 12 Feb., 1835, aged 81.

+510. EBENEZER, d. 21 Jan., 1845, aged 79 yrs. 11 mos.

+511. EDWARD, d. 6 Jan., 1833, in his 65th year.

^a The record of baptisms is as follows: nah, 13 Sept., 1772; Gershom, 2 Dec., 1773; Samuel and Timothy, twins, 2 Dec., 1775; Sarah, 16 Jan., 1781. — *St. John's Parish Register, Stamford.*
Jonathan and Anna, 28 June, 1761; Peter, 21 Aug., 1763; Ebenezer, 1 Jan., 1766; Edward, 28 Oct., 1767; Mary and Han-

+512. GERSHOM, b. 6 Dec., 1772.

513. SAMUEL, twin brother of Timothy, died young.

+514. TIMOTHY, d. 30 April, 1808, aged 32.

+515. PETER, d. 7 Jan., 1802 (drowned).

+516. HANNAH, b. 31 March, 1771; m. Peter Lockwood.

+517. SARAH, m. Daniel Lockwood, of Stamford.

+518. MARY, m. Wm. Peacock of Greenwich, and d. 1842.

+519. SAMUEL, a grandson, was also provided for in the wills of his grandparents. (See p. 303 for record of family.)

500. Amos Jessup (*Jonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 1 May, 1736, in Greenwich, married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Studwell of the same town. The records refer to him first in 1761, when, Feb. 14th, he purchased land in Greenwich of Joseph Husted "for £47 current money of the Province of New York." His name also appears on the Town List from 1769 to 1774, showing he is a resident. On the 22d Dec., 1771, he purchased a homestead in the town, for which he paid £108 to Charles Mead, of the manor of Cortlandt in Westchester Co., N. Y. In 1770, and again in 1771, he buys land of Moses Smith, and in Oct., 1784, gives a deed to Horton Reynolds. He appears to have suffered losses during the Revolutionary war, as there is mention in the town books of the sale of "the right of Amos Jessup, deceased, of £20 6s., lawful money, of losses sustained in the time of war, and land granted for said losses by the General Assembly of the State."^a Administration is granted 26 March, 1785, to Oliver Ferris "on the estate of Amos Jessup late of Greenwich, deceased," and this indicates the probable period of his death. He certainly had three children, perhaps more: —

520. THOMAS, bap. 28 Oct., 1767, by the Rev. Ebenezer Dibble of St. John's Church, Stamford.

521. AMOS, bap. 2 Aug., 1772, by the Rev. Mr. Dibble.

522. DIMMA, bap. at the same date.

^a In Book viii., p. 117, Greenwich Records, is the following: "Amos Jezup's ear-mark [cattle brand] is a cross of the near ear, and a half-penny under y^e same, and a slipe y^e under side."

On the 13th March, 1790, Elizabeth Jessup, the widow, and Anthony Studwell her brother, both of Greenwich, and heirs of the late Thomas Studwell of the same town, convey to Ebenezer Hubby all claim they have in their mother's right of dower in the father's estate. The 30th of March following, for £75 Hubby conveys to Thomas Jessup, the son, certain lands with buildings, and in Oct., 1793, for £20, two acres additional. Nothing further has been learned as to the children.

501. **Nathaniel Jessup** (*Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 23 May, 1738, in Greenwich (First Society), was living there in 1761. His name does not appear on the Town List. May 13, 1761, for £45, he conveys land in Old Greenwich to his brother Jonathan, presumably his portion of his father's estate, and May 3, 1770, he gives a quitclaim to his brother-in-law David Brown. He was a soldier of the Revolution, and fell at the battle of Monmouth, N. J., 28 June, 1778, or as others say, died of exhaustion resulting from the battle. The Connecticut State Records at Hartford show that his family in 1779 or 1780 received assistance from the town. His wife was Sarah James (baptized 22 Jan., 1749), the daughter of Abigail, the widow of Henry James of Greenwich, and the sister or niece of the wife of his uncle Joseph. They were married in April, 1762, and presumably by the Rev. Ebenezer Dibble of Stamford, as the record is found in the St. John's Parish Register and nowhere else. From the same source is learned the names of two children: —

523. NATHANIEL, bap. 19 Nov., 1762.

524. SARAH, bap. 20 Sept., 1764.

There may have been other children, and it is confidently stated that the family moved west to Ohio, and thus came to be lost sight of. Some similar removal may account for the little known about the family of the brother, Amos Jessup.

503. **Deborah Jessup** (*Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich in 1751, married David Brown of that town, and resided there. Her death preceded his, but the date has not

been ascertained. The records of the town often contain his name between the years 1769 and 1791. Besides his farm he appears to have had a trade, valued on the town list at £2, on which he paid taxes. His will is dated 12 March, 1812, and was probated at Stamford, 6 April, 1813. The inventory was \$3,530. His son Robert Brown, and his son-in-law Jonathan Rundle, were appointed executors. The names of twelve children are given (some say there were fourteen), and a bequest made to each. Their names were: —

525. JAMES BROWN.

526. DAVID BROWN.

527. ROBERT BROWN.

528. SARAH BROWN, wife of Levi Brown.

529. DEBORAH BROWN, wife of Jonathan Rundle.

530. PHEBE BROWN, wife of Shadrach Rundle.

531. MARTHA BROWN, wife of John Knapp.

532. MARGARET BROWN.

533. ELIZABETH BROWN.

534. CLARA BROWN.

535. ANNA BROWN.

536. WILLIAM BROWN.

537. ELIHU MARSHALL, son of a daughter deceased (Mary?), receives also a bequest.

This family were parishioners of the Rev. Ebenezer Dibble, minister of St. John's Church, Stamford. The children, Sarah, Mary, Deborah, Martha, James, and Phebe were baptized by him, 16 Jan. 1781, and David and Margaret, 24 Jan., 1784.^a The record of the mother's baptism in infancy is on the same Register.

504. Samuel Jessup (*Jonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*⁴, *Edward*¹), lived in Stamford. He was married to Abigail, daughter of John Hait of that town, 11 Oct., 1763, "by Jonathan Maltbie, Esq., one of his Majesty's Justices of the Peace." She was born in 1741 and

^a St. John's Parish Register.

died in 1796. He died 17 Nov., 1812. He was an Episcopalian. His will was probated the 1st of Dec. following. He gives all to his daughter Elizabeth, and appoints Joseph Gray and Carey Leeds executors. He was a farmer. They had eleven children, nine of whom were baptized by the Rev. Dr. Dibble.^a

538. EBENEZER, bap. 3 Sept., 1764, died in infancy.

539. ISAAC, b. 3 Oct., 1765 (bap. 19 Oct., 1766). "In 1791 he and his brother John went to Otsego Co., N. Y., and took up land on Butternut Creek, and aided John Sleeper, a Quaker preacher, in the erection of a saw-mill, returning in the autumn to Stamford, when he went to sea and was not heard from again."^b He is mentioned, however, in the distribution of his father's estate in 1813.

540. ELIZABETH, bap. 3 Oct., 1769; d. 27 March, 1836 (aged about seventy), in New York city, at the house of her nephew Isaac Webb, the well-known ship-builder. She became blind when about 33 yrs. of age. She resided in Stamford, and is spoken of as a person of unusually estimable character.

+541. JOHN, b. 1771.

+542. JOSEPH.

+543. SARAH, b. 31 March, 1773; bap. 15 Sept., 1778.

+544. JORUM, b. 30 June, 1775; bap. 15 Sept., 1778.

545. SAMUEL, bap. 15 Sept., 1778, and probably died young.

+546. JONATHAN, b. 14 April, 1782; bap. 10 Sept., 1795.

+547. HANNAH, b. 1783; bap. 10 Sept., 1795.

+548. GEORGE, "the youngest," bap. 10 Sept., 1795.

505. **Silvanus Jessup** (*Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, Conn., died about 1812, in Somers (Purdy's Station), N. Y., at the house of his son Benjamin. He married Mrs. Abigail (Randall) Finch, who then had three children, — Jeremiah Finch, Mary Finch (Mrs. Mead of Salem, N. Y.), Hannah Finch (Mrs. Cornell), and perhaps others. They lived in Greenwich, where she died about 1804, and their four children were born there: —

^a St. John's Parish Register.

^b Statement of Miss Alminah Jessup, of Saratoga, N. Y.

+549. PHEBE, d. 22 Jan., 1861, aged 97 yrs. 6 mos.

+550. ABIGAIL, b. 20 March, 1769.

+551. ABRAHAM, b. 28 April, 1773.

+552. BENJAMIN, b. 14 Feb., 1776.

A granddaughter writes that what she most distinctly remembers as to her grandfather was his devotion to the cause of American Independence.

506. Phebe Jessup (*Jonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, 25 July, 1744, was married in Stamford by the Rev. Benjamin Strong of Stanwich, in 1762, to her cousin George Dibble,³⁶ son of Lieut. Jonathan Dibble and her father's sister Sarah.¹² They lived on the homestead farm in Stanwich, the location of which on the border line between Connecticut and New York was one of peculiar exposure during the American Revolution, increased further by the well-known sympathy and connection of some of the members of the family with the New York royal authorities. Greenwich Records^a show that George Dibble was one of the 34 original subscribers towards the erection of what was then called the "Presbyterian Church," now the "Congregational Church," in Stanwich, and one of the largest, — £2. The greater part of the subscription, of course, consisted of personal labor and materials furnished for the building. This was the first church edifice built there. George Dibble's children, however, were baptized by the Rev. Dr. Dibble of St. John's Episcopal Church in Stamford, as shown by the Parish Register; and though Stamford was nearly nine miles distant, he probably considered himself a member of that parish. George Dibble died 19 April, 1813, in his 73d year. The date of the death of his wife is not known, the inscription on her tombstone not being legible. They were buried in the family burial-ground. His will on record in Stamford is dated 31 January, 1812, probated 5 Feb'y, 1813, and mentions his wife, Phebe; sons, Samuel, John, Josiah, and Jonathan; daughters, Mary Ann, Grace, Sarah Waring, Deborah

^a Book G. p. 280, 15 April, 1748.

Ames, Abigail Feeks, and Elizabeth Ingersoll. He appoints Benjamin Isaacs, of Bedford, N. Y., and Jared Smith, of Greenwich, executors. The inventory was about \$4,900. In this family were thirteen children, as shown by the town records: —

553. JONATHAN DIBBLE, b. 10 Oct., 1762. When still a young man, he was for a time surgeon in the English navy, and of course a loyalist. He was educated by his grandmother Sarah (Jessup) Dibble. The feeling against the loyalists was intense. While visiting his father (who did not take up arms on either side) and riding only a few miles from home he was attacked and narrowly escaped with his life, being protected by a Whig captain who was a friend of the family. During the Revolution he was taken prisoner, his ship having been captured by the American Privateer "Holker," Capt. Roger Kane, and was taken to Philadelphia. He gives in a letter an account of his capture, and speaks of the gentlemanly treatment he received at Philadelphia. In the same letter he speaks of the great victory over the French in the West Indies gained by the English fleet under Rodney, 12 April, 1782, and thinks it will be the means of bringing about a peace that will keep England and America under one government. He was soon after released on parole. After the war, he with other loyalists, some from Stamford, removed to New Brunswick and settled on Passamaquoddy Bay near St. Andrews, reaching there about July 1, 1784. His uncle and aunt Simpson and other relatives resided in the neighborhood. He lived at Beaver Harbor, making his home at the house of his cousin Mrs. Mary Ann (Valentine) Cook, wife of Wm. Cook and daughter by her first marriage of Mrs. Simpson. His letters gave flattering accounts of the country and its resources. He erected a house, invited his oldest sister to make her home with him and sent to his father for some live stock. But his high hopes were cut short by his untimely death on the night of Nov. 26, 1784. Returning from a hunting excursion he was overtaken by a severe snow storm and perished within a

half-mile of his own door. His remains were found the following spring and interred at Bellevue.

554. SAMUEL DIBBLE, b. 2 Aug., 1764 ; m., 1st, Hannah, dau. of Jonathan Platt, by whom he had one dau., *Hannah*, who m. Gabriel Hubbard of Stamford, whose children were Ellen, Mary H., Hannah P., Elizabeth, George, David, and Samuel. He m., 2d, Deborah Ingersoll, a sister of Simon and Solomon Ingersoll of Stanwich, and had : *Harriet*, who m. Wm. Gibson of Patriot, Switzerland Co., Ind., and had children, — Thomas and Wm. (twins), and Isabella. Thomas Gibson was accidentally shot and killed. Wm. Gibson served on a United States gunboat during the Civil War, and is a merchant in Chicago. The other children of Samuel Dibble were *Grace*, *Malvenia*, *George*, *Ingersoll*, and *Ann*. Grace m. a Mr. Hoyt and had : Augusta, Frances, Grace, and Malvenia. The children of George Dibble were : Edward, Henry, Mary, America, and Jane. Ingersoll Dibble had one son, — Warren.

555. SARAH DIBBLE, b. 17 Oct., 1766 ; m. James Waring, of Long Ridge in Stamford (his second wife). He was a pensioner of the Revolution. Their four children were : 1. *James Alexander Waring*, who d. unmarried. 2. *Angeline Waring*, who d. unmarried. 3. *George E. Waring* ; m. Sarah Berger of New York and had five children : (1) Jane E., (2) Sarah, who d. in Europe, (3) George E., Jr., (4) John, and (5) James. The last three are married. "Col. George E. Waring, Jr., was born in Stamford, Conn., 21 July, 1833 ; was agricultural engineer of the Central Park in N. Y. city ; in 1861 enlisted in the volunteer service of the U. S., and became colonel of the 4th Missouri Cavalry. He has published 'Draining for Profit and Health,' 'Elements of Agriculture,' and other works, and has contributed to periodical literature."^a He is well known as a distinguished sanitary engineer. He m., 1st, the dau. of Edmund Blunt of Brooklyn, N. Y., who died leaving a daughter. He is again married and resides in Washington, D. C. 4. *Sarah Waring* m. Jonathan M. Hall of Bedford,

^a Johnson's Encyclopædia.

N. Y., and their children were : Mary E. Hall (Mrs. Dr. Jos. S. Dodge Jr.), and Sarah W. Hall. Mrs. Hall with her family resides (1885) in Stamford.

556. DEBORAH DIBBLE, b. 25 July, 1768 ; m. Robert Eames, of Bedford, N. Y. He was a large dealer in cattle. Four children : *Henry, George, Robert, and Phebe*. Henry only married.
557. ABIGAIL DIBBLE, b. 20 Aug., 1770 ; m. Joseph Feeks, of North Castle, N. Y., and had ten children : 1. *Mary Feeks*, b. 11 Feb., 1796. 2. *Grace Feeks*, b. 19 July, 1798 ; d. 20 Sept., 1878 ; m. 25 Nov., 1820, Seth Wicks, an extensive builder in N. Y. city, and had two children : Sarah Ann Wicks, b. 2 Sept., 1821, and Martha G. Wicks, b. 14 Feb., 1823 ; d. 25 Dec., 1825. Sarah Ann Wicks m. 5 Oct., 1840, Edward B. Lane. Five children : (1) Virginia Wicks Lane, b. 31 Aug., 1843 ; m., 5 Oct., 1865, Charles W. Sands, and has had one child, Charles W. Sands, Jr., b. 29 Oct., 1868. (2) Grace Dibble Lane, b. 4 Jan., 1845. (3) Theodore Lane, b. 15 Sept., 1846 ; m., Deborah Ann White, 13 Oct., 1868, and has two children : Charles, b. 31 Oct., 1869, and Eleanor, b. 23 March, 1873. (4) Louisa Henry Lane, b. 26 May, 1848 ; d. 17 May, 1852. (5) Edward Augustus Lane, b. 1 May, 1860 ; m., 15 Dec., 1880, Fanny Kipp, and has had one child, Mary Anna, b. 26 Oct., 1881. 3. *George Feeks*, b. 31 Dec., 1799. 4. *Edna Feeks*, b. 4 Sept., 1801 ; m. a Valentine, and had a son Seth. 5. *Sarah Feeks*, b. 2 March, 1803. 6. *Phebe Feeks*, b. 12 April, 1806. 7. *Louisa Feeks*, b. 14 May, 1808. 8. *John Feeks*, b. 5 Dec., 1812. 9. *Hannah Feeks*, b. 8 Jan., 1814. 10. *Theodore Feeks*, b. 11 Jan., 1818.
558. GEORGE DIBBLE, b. 7 Jan., 1773 ; d. of yellow fever at his father's house in Stanwich. He was a clerk in the mercantile house of Griffin & Glass, of New York city, and taken with the terrible epidemic that prevailed in that city in 1805. He was unmarried.
559. JOSIAH DIBBLE, b. 22 Nov., 1774 ; m. Catharine Smith, of North Castle, and had three daughters : *Catharine*, m. Frost Brun-

dage ; *Mary*, m. George Comstock ; and *Phebe*, m. Edward Schoonmaker.

560. PHEBE DIBBLE, b. 4 Feb., 1777 ; d. unmarried.
561. ELIZABETH DIBBLE, b. 4 March, 1799 ; m. Solomon Ingersoll, of Stanwich. He was a merchant in New York city during the war of 1812, and continued in business until about 1835. Children : *George*, who married and had a family ; *Elizabeth* (Mrs. Henry Cogeshall) ; and *Malvenia*.
562. JOHN DIBBLE, b. 26 June, 1782 ; m. Sarah Howe, and had : *Silas*, *Henry*, *Charles*, *Harvey*, *George*, *Alonzo*, *John*, *Jonathan*, *Sylvanus*, and *Sarah*. The last m. Jacob Powell, and a son, Dana Powell, lives in Rising Sun, Indiana, and a daughter, Mrs. Edna (Powell) Landes, resides in Detroit, Mich. Sylvanus was a soldier in the Civil War, and died in an army hospital. His brother Silas m. Mary Powell, Aug., 1840, and had eight children : Mary Ann, Elizabeth, Carrie, Harvey, John, Alonzo, Willard, and Samuel Jessup. Three of these sons of Silas Dibble rendered good service to the Union cause during the whole period of the Civil War. John and Harvey were in the 18th Regiment Indiana volunteers. John entered the service as orderly sergeant, and left it a captain. After the war he went to Arkansas, where he was assassinated. Alonzo was in the gunboat service. Henry Dibble (2d son of John) m. Harriet Searcey ; of his brothers, Charles m. Elizabeth Searcey, George m. Mary Ann Creag, John m. Lydia Bowman, and Alonzo m. in Minnesota, and lives at Cannon Falls in that State. About 1836 or 1837, John Dibble, the father of this family, Jonathan Dibble his brother, and the children (by his 2d wife) of Samuel Dibble, another brother, removed to Patriot, Switzerland Co., Indiana, where many of their descendants now reside.
563. MARY ANN DIBBLE, b. 1 Jan., 1785 ; m. David L. Palmer, and died without issue. Mr. Palmer m. a second time, and for many years resided at Jacksonville, Florida, where he died about 1874. In the early part of his life he had large contracts with the Government for the supply of timber for the U. S. Navy Department.

564. JONATHAN DIBBLE, 2d, b. 4 March, 1788; m. Mary D. Smith, and had children: *Ellen, Mary Ann, Sarah, Charles Henry*, and *Samuel*, all of whom are now dead.
565. GRACE DIBBLE, b. 8 May, 1790; m., 29 Jan., 1825, Simon W. Cooper, of Babylon, N. Y., and died there, 12 Aug., 1871, in her 82d year. She had three sons: *James B. Cooper*, b. 1 Dec., 1825; m. Glorianna S. Rice, 9 June, 1863, and resides in Babylon. He has had five children, of whom two are now living: Simon W. Cooper, b. 6 May, 1864, assistant editor of "The South Side Signal," of Babylon, and James B. Cooper, Jr., b. 8 Dec., 1871. Mr. Cooper is a descendant in the seventh generation from John Cooper, of Olney, England, who came to this country in 1635, and in 1640 settled at Southampton, Long Island. He has filled a number of public offices; was Clerk of Suffolk Co., 1853-55; Inspector of Customs at N. Y., 1861-66; editor of the "Hempstead Enquirer;" Assistant Assessor of Internal Revenue for four years; and Justice of the Peace for six years. He is a frequent contributor to local papers, prepared the history of the town of Babylon in the "History of Suffolk County," etc., and is much interested in similar matters of local history and family genealogy. Mrs. Cooper is principal of an excellent and successful boarding-school for young ladies. Of Mr. Cooper's two brothers, *George Dibble Cooper*, b. 5 Jan., 1832, d. in Babylon. The other was *Capt. Simon W. Cooper*, b. 25 Feb., 1829, who d. at Hankow, China, 24 June, 1869. His life was one full of adventure and peril, over twenty-five years of which had been spent upon the sea. He began the career of a sailor in a small coasting-vessel, running between Babylon and N. Y. city. Subsequently he went to the West Indies, Liverpool, and New Orleans; was first an officer on board the "Prince Albert," a London packet belonging to Grinnel, Minturn, & Co. In 1854 he sailed with Captain Roberts in the bark "Storm" to China, when the vessel was nearly destroyed by a typhoon. In 1864 he was in command of the American steamer "Pembroke," and made several voyages between Shanghai in China

and Yokohama in Japan. On one of these voyages he was fired upon by several men-of-war, belonging to a Damio or native prince who was hostile to foreigners ; but his promptness, skill, and intrepidity saved the "Pembroke" from destruction. It was for this outrage that the Japanese Government sustained the loss of several important towns, bombarded by American and British war-vessels, and paid an indemnity of \$3,000,000, of which \$1,200,000 came to the United States, forming the noted "Indemnity Fund," a portion of which after many years has been returned to the Japanese Government. At the time of his death Captain Cooper was in command of a splendid Chinese naval vessel, then on exhibition at Hankow, which had just been presented to the Viceroy by American, English, and other foreign merchants.^a

507. Jonathan Jessup (*Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, 7 Jan., 1761; married, 1st, Rheua^b —, who died 17 Nov., 1799, aged 26 yrs., 7 mos., 7 days. She (with her infant daughter, aged 2 mos., 7 days), lies buried in the Mill River burial-ground in Stamford. He married, 2d, Keziah Green, 3 July, 1808 (born 25 June, 1787). He died 28 Sept., 1826. Their nine children were born in Greenwich; -

566. JULIUS AUGUSTUS, b. 1809, d. 1812.

+567. JOSHUA BEAL,
+568. JONATHAN TRUMBULL. } b. 2 Feb., 1811.

+569. JULIUS AUGUSTUS, b. 1814.

570. JOHN ANSON, b. 1817, d. 1833.

+571. ANN ELIZA, b. 1820.

+572. SARAH JEANNETTE, b. 1823.

573. CHARLES EDWARD, b. 1825, d. 1852, unmarried.

574. CORNELIUS JAMES, b. Jan., 1827, three months after the father's death; d. 1853, unmarried.

^a This history of the family of George Dibble, was prepared by his grandson, James B. Cooper, of Babylon, N. Y.

^b This name "Rheua" (so spelled in the inscription on her tombstone) is evi-

dently an abbreviation of the Scripture name Ruhamah, Hosea, ii. 2. It is elsewhere shortened to Rhua, and sometimes to Ruah.

The widow, in 1829, three years after the death of her husband, removed with all her children, except the twin brothers, Joshua and Jonathan, to Clinton Co., Ohio, where she had a brother living. She there purchased a farm and made a home for herself. Dec. 12, 1830, she married David Jenks, a wealthy farmer of the same county, a widower with six children. Mr. Jenks died in 1853; she died in 1854. Their only child, *Rheua Amanda*, married, in 1852, David Hiatt, of Martinsville, Ohio, and she died there in 1854, leaving an infant daughter who survived her but a few weeks.

Three of the sons above mentioned, John, Charles, and Cornelius, died young men and were buried in the Jenks' family burial-ground. They were carpenters.

508. James Jessup (*Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*, *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, removed to New Milford and purchased a farm on Shepaug Neck, now the town of Bridgewater. The date of this purchase as given in the records is 17 March, 1785. His name appears in the list of those who attended service in the "Presbyterian meeting-house," and as a subscriber to the funds of the Presbyterian ecclesiastical society. The first assessment in behalf of the above society in 1804 includes his name. Afterwards, when St. Mark's Episcopal church was organized (23 April, 1810), he became a vestryman, and his son Blackman, chorister. He married Elizabeth Blackman, daughter of John Blackman and Elizabeth Glover, of Newtown, who died 9 Dec., 1827, aged 67. He died 4 Aug., 1817, aged 56. He was a carpenter. The family consisted of eight children:—

+575. BETSEY, b. 1784.

576. BLACKMAN, d. 7 Jan., 1826, aged 41; unmarried.

+577. LUCY, b. 1787.

+578. HANNAH, b. Jan., 1789.

+579. ABIGAIL, d. about 1824, in Harwinton.

580. POLLY M., the youngest, m. Sylvester E. Derrin, of Harwinton, Conn., 6 Feb., 1828, and removed to Mt. Morris, Livingston Co., N. Y. One child: *Victoria Eugenia Derrin*; m. George

J. Campbell, and has four children,—Victoria, b. 1863, George, b. 1865, William, b. 1868, and Lucien, b. 1872.

+581. JONATHAN, b. 27 Jan., 1795.

582. SALLY ANN, b. 1800; d. in Brookfield while sitting in her chair, 22 Sept., 1868. She never married.^a

509. Anna Jessup (*Jonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Jonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, Conn., married Jeremiah Randall, Jr., mechanic, and lived in Bridgewater (New Milford), where she died 12 Feb., 1835, aged eighty-one. He died 17 Nov., 1808, aged fifty-three. His father, Jeremiah Randall, Sr.,^b with his brothers, came from England and settled first in Greenwich (name there often spelled Rundle). The 19th of June, 1778, he bought land, dwelling-house, and barn, in Bridgewater of James Lockwood for £130 and soon settled upon it.^c The above date renders it quite probable that Jeremiah, Jr., was born in Greenwich. Their children were born in Bridgewater, and lived there.

They had five:—

583. ANNA RANDALL, m. Daniel Keeler; d. 19 Dec., 1866, aged eighty-nine.

584. SALLY RANDALL, m., 25 Nov., 1794, John Hawley Treat, great-grandson of Robert Treat, who served the Colony of Conn., as Deputy-Gov. and as Gov. for thirty years. She d. 15 March, 1811, aged 33, leaving one son, *Horace Treat*, b. 14 Sept., 1795.

585. POLLY RANDALL, b. 20 Jan., 1790; m. Benjamin Beach, 23 April, 1807, and d. 3 July, 1828, aged 38. Two children:
1. *Sally Jeannette Beach*, b. 19 Feb., 1810, m. Ephraim French, and d. 14 July, 1876, leaving seven children: Mary

^a The record of the family and descendants of James Jessup of New Milford (Bridgewater) is largely furnished by Mrs. Charles H. Jessup, of that place, and Mrs. Eli H. Welton, of Southville.

^b Jeremiah Randall, Sr., had three other sons, Timothy, Charles, and Richard. "His brother Jonathan (a carpenter)

removed to Harlem, and 29 Nov., 1784, purchased Randall's Island for £2,400, and by his industry as a farmer paid for it in ten years. He died in 1830 at the age of 88, and five years later his heirs sold the property to the Corporation of N. Y. city for \$50,000."—RIKER's *Harlem*.

^c Orcutt's Bridgewater.

(Mrs. Scott), Jane (Mrs. Homer Sanford), Catharine, Othniel, Susan, Laura, and Lawrence.

2. *Laura Amelia Beach*, b. 27 July, 1812, d. 12 March, 1858, m., 1st, Othniel French, and had one dau., Charlotte French, (Mrs. H. T. Brown); m., 2d, Alanson Young, and had one dau., Margaret Young (Mrs. John McClusky).

586. NATHANIEL RANDALL, farmer, b. 20 Aug., 1782; m. Lucy A. Sanford, 25 Sept., 1806, and d. 20 Sept., 1848. Five children: 1. *Lorenzo Randall*, b. 28 June, 1807, d. 5 Nov., 1832. 2. *Ferome Randall*, b. 8 July, 1811; d. 3 June, 1881. 3. *Facintha F. Randall*, b. 15 Oct., 1808, m. Frederick Boland, 2 Feb., 1829. 4. *Emeline E. Randall*, b. 4 Sept., 1813, m. Daniel L. Booth, 10 May, 1835, and d. 20 Aug., 1848. 5. *Henry W. Randall*, b. 22 Oct., 1822, m. Ann Tomlinson, 28 April, 1844, and has two sons living in N. Y. city.

587. JONATHAN JESSUP RANDALL, carpenter, m. Abigail Gorham, 17 Aug., 1813; d. 14 July, 1881, aged eighty-nine. Eight children: 1. *Feremiah Grandison Randall*, b. 23 Aug., 1815; m. Abigail Mead, and has six children, — Flora (Mrs. George Young), Ellen (Mrs. Silas Keeler), Richard, who m. Laura Wooster, Sarah (Mrs. Grant Northrop), John W., who m. Helen Beach, and Alice. He was mem. of Conn. Legislature in 1878. 2. *Phineas Barnum Randall*, b. 24 Sept., 1817; m. Flora Mead. 3. *Rachel Samantha Randall*, b. 21 Aug., 1819, d. 3 June, 1823. 4. *Sallie Jeanette Randall*, b. 21 Sept., 1825; m. Jonah Davidson. 5. *William W. Randall*, b. 3 Dec., 1823; m. Julia Bostwick. 6. *Rachel Samantha Randall*, b. 18 Oct., 1829; m. John Minor. 7. *Charles Randall*, b. 18 March, 1834; m. Elizabeth Ruggles, has two children and lives in Birmingham, Conn. 8. *Edward Randall*, b. 18 Aug., 1835; m. Eda Eliza Bishop, 22 March, 1859, and has three children.

510. Ebenezer Jessup (*Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, married Rebecca, daughter of James Skelding of Stamford. He was a farmer and shoemaker, and also a Revolutionary pensioner. He lived in Greenwich,

where he died 21 Jan., 1845, aged 79 yrs., 11 mos., 3 days. His wife died 2 June, 1846, aged 75 yrs., 11 mos., 19 days. His will is dated 22 Sept., 1843. After a small bequest to his son William, the remainder is divided equally between two other children and a grandson, William J. (son of Ebenezer, Jr., deceased), who is not to receive his portion until of age. The five children were: —

- 588. EDWARD, bap. 21 Sept., 1794, probably d. young.
- 589. WILLIAM, bap. 7 Aug., 1796; m., on Long Island, lived and died in New York city.
- +590. EBENEZER, b. March, 1800.
- 591. ELIZABETH, m. Isaac V. Powelson, dry goods merchant; lived and died in Troy, N. Y. Their daughter m. the Rev. Mr. Glennie, an Episcopal clergyman, and once lived in Georgetown, S. C.
- +592. RHEUA SKELDING, b. 10 Aug., 1810.

511. Edward Jessup (*Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich in 1768, was a grocer in New York city, where he died 6 Jan., 1833. His name is first found in the Directory for 1798–99, and in subsequent editions with some change of location for 34 years. He was buried in Greenwich. He married (28 June, 1794) Elizabeth Bowne of New York (born in 1773), who after his death removed to Jamaica, Long Island, where she died 2 Sept., 1840, and where she was also buried. There were nine children, all born in New York city, except the eldest, born in East Chester, N. Y.

- 593. BETSEY ANN, b. 6 Oct., 1795; m. Benjamin S. Rowland, 8 April, 1819. On retiring from business he removed to Jamaica, L. I., where she d. 5 April, 1836. He d. 3 Sept., 1838, and both are buried at Jamaica. Of their eight children only two are living (1883), — *Mrs. Dennington* of Brooklyn, and *Miss Josephine Rowland*.
- 594. EDWARD, b. 7 April, 1798; was captain of a West India trading vessel, and d. of yellow fever at the island of St. Martin, 11 Jan., 1821.

595. GEORGE RIKER, b. 31 Aug., 1800. At 16 years of age he went to Savannah, Ga., and was afterwards for a number of years in the cotton and grocery business in Augusta. He m. Minerva L. Johnston in the summer of 1833. She was a cousin of David S. Johnston, postmaster in Madison, Ga., in 1883. A few years afterwards he removed to Madison, where he died in 1870. His wife died in Atlanta six months later. Both are buried at Madison. He was much interested in the genealogy of the family, and corresponded with Gen. Thomas S. Jessup on the subject, and collected many facts which have unfortunately been lost.
596. WILLIAM, b. 6 April, 1803. He was a seaman, and went to California as first mate of a vessel. When last seen he was ill in San Francisco, and leaving the city soon after was never again heard from.
597. PELL, b. 8 Dec., 1805, went first to Virginia and m. in Lexington. At the close of the Civil War he removed to Pike Co., Mo., and died in Harrisburgh, Texas, where he had gone to purchase land. He left five sons and one daughter.
598. JANE MARIA, b. 20 June, 1808; d. 15 April, 1809.
599. HENRY, b. 23 Nov., 1810, was for a time with his brother George in Augusta, Ga., and afterwards a volunteer in the Florida war against the Seminole Indians. At the breaking out of the Civil War, to secure him from being drafted into the army, his brother sent him to take charge of a plantation and cotton mill in Wilkinson Co. He died a few years after the war, and was buried in Milledgeville.
600. MARIA ADELINE, b. 25 Feb., 1814; d. 8 Dec., 1814.
601. JANE ELIZA, b. 14 March, 1816, now (1883) residing in Brooklyn, N. Y., who furnished the above record of her father's family.

512. Gershom Jessup (*Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, 6 Dec., 1772, lived in the First Parish. He married Rhoda Knapp (born 25 Nov., 1779), 11 Jan., 1798. He died 18 Aug., 1803, at the age of 30 yrs., 8 mos., 7 days. On his tombstone is the record, "Here lies

the kind father of five children." His estate was administered upon 30 Aug., 1803, Enos Knapp and Rhoda Jessup, the widow, being appointed administrators. The names of the five children are: —

+602. ISAAC KNAPP, b. 29 June, 1798.

603. HENRY, b. and d. 28 Oct., 1799.

+604. MARY ANN, b. 3 Oct., 1800.

605. BETSEY, b. and d. 10 Jan., 1802.

606. ANGELINA, b. 17 Feb., and d. 15 Aug., 1803.

Mrs. Rhoda (Knapp) Jessup married, 2d (28 July, 1805), Benjamin Page of Greenwich (born 23 Feb., 1775). They had six children, four of whom reached maturity: Joseph Edward Page, Ophelia Frances Page (Mrs. Geo. J. Smith), Elizabeth Page (Mrs. Jotham Merritt), and Benjamin Page, Jr. Mr. Page died 10 Aug., 1844, and Mrs. Page, 18 Nov., 1857.

514. Timothy Jessup (*Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹) lived in Greenwich (First Parish) where he was born. He married Sarah, daughter of Philip Lockwood, and died 30 April, 1808, aged 32 yrs., 5 mos., 15 days. He appears to have been a merchant and engaged in the coasting trade, having an interest in a store and wharf in Stamford, and in his will making reference to a vessel also. His will is dated 7 April, 1808, and was offered for probate on the 3d of May following. In it he mentions his wife Sarah, and gives to each of his children one third of his estate. The executors whom he named, Daniel Lockwood, his brother-in-law, and Wm. Waterbury, having declined to serve, his widow Sally Jessup was appointed administratrix. The children in this family were three: —

607. PETER FERRIS, d. 16 Aug., 1834, aged 31 yrs., 4 mos. He was married and had four children. *Franklin*, son of Peter and Adaline Jessup, who died 29 Dec., 1851, aged 24 yrs. and 6 mos., and lies buried in the North Field Burying-ground in Stamford, may be his son.

608. SARAH, d. 13 April, 1832, aged 27 yrs., 4 mos., 7 days. She m. Robert Cox and had one child, who died in infancy.
609. MARIA, d. 21 May, 1881, at the age of 74 yrs. and 4 mos. She m. Capt. Henry Burley and had two children: 1. *Wm. Henry Burley*, d. 28 Feb., 1851, aged 22; married, but had no children. 2. *Charles Silas Burley*, d. in New Orleans, 23 Jan., 1867, aged 36; married Frances E. Ferris, and has two children, — Charles F., born 1861, and Maria Louise, born 1865.

Mrs. Sarah (Lockwood) Jessup, married, 2d, William Waterbury, and died 17 Dec., 1861, aged 80 yrs., 11 mos., 30 days. Mr. Waterbury died 11 Jan., 1842, aged seventy-six. They had several children.

515. Peter Jessup (*Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹) was born and lived in Greenwich (First Parish). He married Mary, daughter of Samuel Ferris. He was drowned in Long Island Sound, on his way home from New York city, 7 Jan., 1802. Administration was granted on his estate, 23 Feb. of the same year, to Mary Jessup his widow and Elihu Ferris. The inventory was \$3,062.32. They had five children: —

- +610. SAMUEL, b. 18 Feb., 1793.
611. PETER, d. 29 Nov., 1861, aged 63 yrs. and 24 days; unmarried.
- +612. JONATHAN, d. 20 Oct., 1878, aged 81 yrs.
613. MARY, d. 26 Aug., 1876, aged 74 yrs., 2 mos., 29 days; unmarried. Her will, dated at Greenwich 10 Oct., 1868, was probated 9 Sept., 1876.
614. SUSAN, b. about 1800, m. Peter Ferris her cousin, a miller. She died March, 1884, in Greenwich (Mianus). Their children were three: *Caroline Ferris*, *Mary Elizabeth Ferris*, and *Paris Robins Ferris*, the last dying young.

Mrs. Mary (Ferris) Jessup married, 2d, Paris Robins.

516. Hannah Jessup (*Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich 31 March, 1771; married (15 Aug.,

1795) Peter Lockwood, of Greenwich, Conn., born 12 Sept., 1770, and died 28 March, 1856. She died 6 June, 1816.

Their six children were born in Greenwich: —

615. SARAH LOCKWOOD, b. 22 June, 1796, d. 30 June, 1863, at the homestead; unmarried.

616. HANNAH LOCKWOOD, b. 7 July, 1798, d. 31 July, 1845, at home; unmarried.

617. ANN MARIA LOCKWOOD, b. 5 Jan., 1803, d. 11 Jan., 1836; m. Enos Bennet, son of Enos Lockwood of Greenwich. Four children: *Sarah Elizabeth Lockwood*, b. 4 May, 1828, d. 25 Nov., 1852; *Elethea Lockwood*, b. 1 Oct., 1830, d. 10 March, 1844; *Enos Beal Lockwood*, b. 30 Nov., 1833; m. (20 May, 1861) Mary Letitia Hendrie, youngest daughter of Capt. Alexander Hendrie,^a of Marietta, Ohio; *Ann Maria Lockwood*, b. 3 Oct., 1835, d. 2 July, 1846.

618. JERUSHA LOCKWOOD, b. 28 Nov., 1804, d. 3 March, 1853; m., 1st, Walter Smith of New York city, and had one child, — *Hannah Maria Smith*, who m. Wm. Cardwell, of N. Y., and d. 20 Oct., 1842, aged 17, and lies buried in Stamford. She m., 2d, Daniel Kingsland, of N. Y. Three children: *Cornelia Kingsland*, *Josephine Kingsland*, and *Peter Kingsland*.

619. PETER LOCKWOOD, b. 22 April, 1807; m. a Miss Brown, near Sandusky, Ohio, where he settled when that country was almost a wilderness. Seven children: a son who d. in his third year, and six daughters, who m. and live in Ohio.

620. TIMOTHY JESSUP LOCKWOOD, b. 1 Nov., 1809; m. Elizabeth Tice of New Brunswick, N. J. Six children: *Maria Lockwood*, *Francis Peter Lockwood*, *Harriet Lockwood*, *Henry Lockwood*, *Timothy Jessup Lockwood*, — m. Mary Adelaide Downing, has five children (Addie, Henry, John, Timothy Jessup, and Mary), and lives in Brooklyn, N. Y., — and *Anna Lockwood*.

^a William Hendrie, the father of Capt. Alexander, came from the Broom of Moy, Parish of Dike, Scotland. He m. Hannah, sister of Ann Lockwood, wife of Jonathan Jessup and great-grandmother of Enos B. Lockwood. These sisters were the daughters of Gershom Lockwood and

Ann Millington. About the latter the tradition is that she belonged to an English noble family of the same name, came to this country to meet her lover, a French officer, but not finding him, consoled herself by marrying a Yankee.

517. Sarah Jessup (*Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, 14 Oct., 1799; married Daniel, son of Daniel Lockwood of Stamford, 9 May, 1802, and died 8 Sept., 1829. He was born 25 Jan., 1769, and died 8 Oct., 1837. He lived in the "Bangall" school district near the centre of the town, and for many years was deacon in the Baptist Church located there.

There were ten children: ^a—

621. RHEUA ANN LOCKWOOD, b. 23 April, 1803.

622. RUFUS ALLEN LOCKWOOD, b. 15 Nov., 1804; grad. Yale College, 1831^b and Newton Theological Institute, Mass., 20 Aug., 1834, and on the 25th Sept. ordained in Newburyport as a Baptist minister. Not having firm health he accepted a call to preach in New Orleans. Returning home the next spring by way of Sparta, Tenn., he preached there on the Sabbath, but was soon after taken with bleeding at the lungs and expired almost immediately, 25 May, 1835. This was the cousin whose name was assumed by Jonathan Trumbull Jessup.

623. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS LOCKWOOD, b. 4 May, 1806; m. by the Rev. Platt Buffet of Stanwich to Mary, daughter of Dr. Nathaniel Hubbard of Stamford, 27 April, 1831. She was born 28 Oct., 1806, and the same clergyman officiated at her father's marriage.

624. DAVID LYMAN LOCKWOOD, b. 2 May, 1808.

625. BETSEY LOCKWOOD, b. 25 July, and d. 25 Aug., 1810.

626. BETSEY LOCKWOOD, b. 21 May, 1812; m., by the Rev. John Ellis of the Baptist Ch. in Stamford, to Josiah Smith, Jr., 22 Sept., 1830. He was born 20 June, 1803.

627. SOLOMON MORGAN LOCKWOOD, b. 6 March, and d. 11 July, 1814.

628. SOLOMON MORGAN LOCKWOOD, b. 24 July, 1818, now (1883) living in New Canaan.

629. MARY ELIZA LOCKWOOD, b. 5 Oct., 1820.

^a Town Records.

^b Other members of this class are Ex-President Noah Porter of Yale College,

Bishop T. M. Clark of Rhode Island, the late Peter Parker, U. S. Minister to China, etc.

630. ABIGAIL JANE LOCKWOOD, m. 25 Aug., 1839, by Thomas Brewer of Greenwich, Justice of the Peace, to Maltbie Smith of Stamford, where they (1883) live in a house in the "Bangall" school district, built more than one hundred years ago by Daniel Lockwood, the grandfather of Mrs. Smith. No children.

518. Mary Jessup (*Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, married William Peacock of the same town, and died there at Byram Point. Her will is dated 24 April, 1835, with a codicil of the 12th March, 1842; probated 29 May, 1842. She styles herself widow of Wm. Peacock. She mentions her daughter Mary Underhill, wife of Stephen Underhill of Oyster Bay, Long Island, daughter Julia Ann Peacock, and granddaughter Mary Peacock. Benjamin Page and Paris Robins are executors. Mary Jessup is a witness to the codicil. The four children of this family were:—

631. MARY PEACOCK, who m. Stephen Underhill, of Glen Cove, N. Y., and has several children. He is a Quaker.

632. JULIA ANN PEACOCK, who married a clergyman.

633. WILLIAM PEACOCK, who d. unmarried. His will was probated at Stamford, 29 May, 1842. He appoints his brother-in-law, Stephen Underhill of Oyster Bay, executor.

634. RALPH PEACOCK, who also lives at Glen Cove, and has a family.

541. John Jessup (*Samuel*,⁵⁰⁴ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Stamford in 1771; went in 1791, as already stated, with his brother Isaac, to Otsego Co., N. Y. Returning to Stamford in the autumn of the same year, he went for a time to a select school, after which he entered the printing-office of Charles R. and George Webster, in Albany, N. Y., remaining there two or three years. He afterward taught school. In 1799 he married Deborah, the daughter of Obadiah and Sarah Stevens, of Middlesex (now Darien), Conn. (The first wife of Obadiah Stevens was Deborah Jessup, for whom this daughter of the second wife was named.) Returning once more to New York,

he purchased a farm near Saratoga Springs, where he died, 21 Oct., 1853. His four children were born there:—

+635. JOHN PHILANDER, b. 16 July, 1800.

636. SARAH, b. 1802, m. in 1829, Ira Smith (farmer), of Greenfield Centre, N. Y., where they lived. She d. in 1863, without children.

637. GEORGE LANSING, b. 1 Oct., 1806. In the year 1830 he went to Louisiana, married, and had two sons. He lived in Monroe, Ouachita Co., where he was a merchant, and at one time postmaster. He has not been heard from for some years. The present postmaster writes (3 Aug., 1882) that "the last of the family, a lady, died about six years ago."

638. ALMINAH, b. 29 Sept., 1808, unmarried; lives at Saratoga (1883) with her niece, Mrs. Amy Jessup Fuller, and has furnished much valuable material for the present family history.

542. Joseph Jessup (*Samuel*,⁵⁰⁴ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Stamford; lived in New York city, and died there many years ago. The name of "Joseph Jesup, shipwright," living in Cherry street, appears in the Directory for 1804-5, and may be the same person. He married, 1st, a Miss Bell, and had two children:—

639. FREDERICK, and

640. ANNA, both born in New York city, and now dead.

He married,^a 2d, Betsey Town, and had four children:—

641. CHARLES, now dead.

642. AUGUSTA, now dead.

643. ANGELINE, who m. a Sloane, and lived in New York city.

644. WILLIAM HENRY.

Nothing further has been ascertained.

543. Sarah Jessup (*Samuel*,⁵⁰⁴ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, 31 March, 1773; married Wilse^b

^a He was married at the house of his brother Jorum by Rev. Dr. Milledoler, of the Rutgers St. Presbyterian Church.

^b This is the spelling of his name on the head-stone in the graveyard at Noroton (Stamford), Conn. In the church records

Webb, of the same town, and died in New York city, 8 April, 1820. He was born 7 Oct., 1767, and died in Darien, 20 March, 1831. "When married he was a cooper. He went to New York between the years 1797-1800; became a shipwright and a head-man in the employ of Henry Eckford, at that date the leading ship-builder in the country." They had six children, the first three born in Stamford, the last three in New York city: —

645. MARY WEBB, b. 19 Nov., 1792, d. 23 June, 1859; m. Dudley Sheffield, of Stamford (b. 2 July, 1790; d. 18 March, 1879), and had several children. Most of the family are dead.

646. ISAAC WEBB, b. 8 Sept., 1794; d. in N. Y. city, 14 Jan., 1840, in his 46th year, "from a short illness contracted in his efforts to save property from destruction during the most severe northeasterly gale ever known in that vicinity. Just previous to reaching his majority he m. Phebe Peck, descended from a Huguenot family, who were driven out of New York when the British entered it in 1776. She survived him many years, and d. 17 Dec., 1876." They had eight children. Three (daughters) died in infancy. The other five were: 1. *William Henry Webb*,^a who m., in 1843, Henrietta Amelia Hidden, and resides at Tarrytown. 2. *Sarah Elizabeth Webb* (Mrs.

it is "Wilsey." Henry Eckford was born in Scotland, 12 March, 1775; came to N. Y. in 1796. His ships, built both for the United States and foreign governments, were remarkable for strength and speed. In 1831 he entered the service of the Turkish Gov't, and died at Constantinople, 12 Nov., 1832. — JOHNSON'S *Encyclopædia*.

^a Mr. WM. H. WEBB was educated at the Columbia College Grammar School, and intended for a profession; but preferring his father's business, when a little past fifteen years of age, entered the shipyard as an apprentice. Before he attained his majority he made a sub-contract with his father to build the sailing ship "Oxford" for the old Black Ball line of Liverpool packets, the first regular line ever

established. In 1839 he went to Europe, but was called home by the death of his father. From 1840 to 1868 (when he retired from active business) he was engaged in ship-building. His services were acknowledged by the Russian and Italian governments by presents and appreciative letters. The latter bestowed on him the decoration of the Order of St. Maurice and Lazarus. He was largely interested in the Panama Railroad at the time of its construction. He was the first to establish lines of steamships to California, Sandwich Islands, New Zealand, and Australia. He has never been a candidate for political office, though three times offered the nomination for mayor of the city, and by both political parties. — LOSSING'S *History of New York City*, ii. 526-527.

James DeVoe), who d. in N. Y. in 1878, her husband dying soon after. 3. *Samuel Wilsey Webb*, d. unmarried, 28 Nov., 1852. 4. *Abigail Hoyt Webb*, who m. Jonathan James, of N. Y. (stationer). 5. *Eckford Webb*, of Brooklyn, E. D. (Grand St. and Newton R. R. Co).

647. ABIGAIL WEBB, b. 18 Feb., 1797; d. 18 Feb., 1830; unmarried. She was "a talented woman."

648. GEORGE WEBB, b. 8 Dec., 1800; d. 17 Oct., 1839; unmarried.

649. PHILANDER WEBB, b. 11 Feb., 1803; married, had several children, and died in New York, Aug., 1852.

650. SARAH ANN WEBB, b. 19 Feb., 1810; d. 18 June, 1851. She married, but her husband and two children died early.

The following sketch of ISAAC WEBB is furnished by his son, William H. Webb, under dates of 10 and 25 Dec., 1883:—

"When my grandfather Wilse Webb came to New York and engaged in ship-building in the employment of Henry Eckford, my father of course followed him here, entering upon his apprenticeship with Mr. Eckford about the year 1809, for when Mr. Eckford went to the Lakes to construct a fleet for the United States Government, he had already become one of his leading boys, following him there (being entrusted with the custody of all the money he could stow away about his person), and on his arrival at Sackett's Harbor was immediately given the direction of a part of the work. He remained there until Mr. Eckford's return. Soon after this he married, as has already been stated, having duly obtained the permission of his employer, as the term of his apprenticeship had not quite expired.

"During the three or four subsequent years, he, together with two fellow-apprentices, Smith and Dimon (who in after years became noted ship-builders), engaged in building vessels for Mr. Eckford under some special arrangement, which continued until Mr. Eckford was selected by our Government to build a *model* line-of-battle ship (afterward named the 'Ohio') in the Navy Yard at New York. Then he besought my father to assist him, resulting in his taking the charge and direction of the building of that ship (unequalled in her day), under the supervision of his old master and friend. When the 'Ohio' was launched, in the year 1820, my father began business in New York on his own account. His first vessel, the 'Splendid,' and the second, the 'Superior,'—both built for one Capt. Hall

for the China trade, — being much the largest merchant-ships (only about 500 tons) ever before built in any part of this country.

“He continued in this way at work until about 1825, when Mr. Eckford contracted to build *four* vessels of war for South American States which had revolted against Spain and declared independence. Again Mr. Eckford sought the aid of my father in building these ships, and a partnership was formed known as Henry Eckford & Co., which continued only until the ships were delivered. The modelling and planning of these four ships was entirely entrusted to my father, Mr. Eckford looking after the finances only, and the necessary negotiations with our own Government, which, under the direction of Mr. Clay as Secretary of State, had a most delicate business to manage.

“After this, my father continued in the business with varying success, being early handicapped by heavy losses at sea, doing a large business up to the time of his death, when he left a family consisting of a widow, three sons, and two daughters — poor, except in the inheritance of his good name as a most faithful servant, a fair and most honest man.

“Mr. Eckford said of him, that ‘of all men with whom he had ever had business relations, he had found Isaac Webb one of the wisest, truest, and safest of counsellors.’ This he said to his wife when advising her to whom to look for honest advice in time of need, and this appears to have been his character from early childhood, as testified by those who knew him best.”

544. Jorum Jessup (*Samuel*,⁵⁰⁴ *Jonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*,¹) was born in Stamford 30 June, 1775, and there married, 20 Nov., 1803, Sarah, daughter of Ezra Guernsey, born 16 March, 1782. He was a shipwright, and immediately after his marriage removed to New York city. His name appears in the city Directories for 1806 to 1813 inclusive. He and his wife were members of the Rutgers St. Presbyterian Church during the pastorate of Rev. Philip Milledoler, D. D., afterwards president of Rutgers College, N. J. In company with his brother-in-law, Wilse Webb, and his nephew Isaac Webb, he went, in the employ of Henry Eckford, the distinguished ship-builder, to Sackett's Harbor, N. Y., to construct some vessels for the Government during the war of 1812–15 with England. It was during this

temporary absence from home that he died, 27 Jan., 1814, aged thirty-nine. Administration on his estate was granted in Stamford, to Sarah Jessup his widow, 18 July, 1814. They had six children: —

+651. SAMUEL, b. 12 March, 1805.

652. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 5 Oct., 1806; d. 31 Jan., 1808.

+653. SARAH SEKEINS, b. 24 Jan., 1808.

654. HANNAH, b. 9 Jan., 1810; d. 24 Aug., 1811.

655. WILLIAM, b. 11 Aug., 1811; d. 13 Oct., 1812.

+656. JULIA ANN, b. 24 March, 1813.

Mrs. Sarah (Guernsey) Jessup, married, 2d, Amos Clark of New York city, 9 Sept., 1824, and died 28 July, 1861, at the residence of her daughter, Mrs. Julia Ann (Jessup) Clark, in La Porte, Ind. Amos Clark died in New York city, 26 March, 1830.

546. Jonathan Jessup (*Samuel*,⁵⁰⁴ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Stamford 14 April, 1782; married Martha Scofield 8 April, 1806. She was born 12 Aug., 1787, and died 21 May, 1873. The farm and family homestead was "upon the highest point of Strawberry Hill, from which there was an extensive view of Long Island Sound and the surrounding country." He died 14 April, 1843, aged 61 years, and both were buried in the North Field burial-ground in Stamford. They had eight children, all born in the above town: —

+657. SALLY, b. 7 Oct., 1806.

+658. MARIA, b. 5 Sept., 1808.

+659. WILLIAM, d. 22 Oct., 1865, aged 58.

+660. GEORGE, b. 12 April, 1812.

661. ANN, d. 9 July, 1856, aged 34 yrs., 7 mos. She m. William Guernsey of Stamford, Conn., and left three children: *Emily Guernsey*, *Hannah Guernsey*, and *Frank Guernsey*.

662. JOHN, d. 29 August, 1842, aged 23.

663. ELIZABETH, b. 4 June, 1824, unmarried, and lives in New Canaan.

664. SAMUEL, b. 25 Jan., 1828; m. 28 Nov., 1852, Sarah Elizabeth, dau. of Azariah Gould Cogswell and Sally Ann (Wakeman) Cogswell of Black Rock, Conn. He is a farmer and carpenter, and has lived in Fairfield ever since his marriage.

547. Hannah Jessup (*Samuel*,⁵⁰⁴ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Stamford in 1783, married, 4 March, 1801, Samuel Hoyt, son of Thomas and Mary Hoyt, of Norwalk. He was born 11 Nov., 1778, and was a silversmith. In 1816 he removed to Ledyard, Cayuga Co., N. Y., where he lived on the same farm till 1862. He died in Hancock, Ohio, 14 May, 1866. His wife died 2 September, 1862, aged 79. They had nine children: —

665. ABBY HOYT, b. in Norwalk in 1802; m. James S. Boughton, 24 Dec., 1820, lived in Castile, Wyoming Co., N. Y., and died 8 Jan., 1858.

666. HENRY C. HOYT, b. 1804, in Norwalk; m. Sally Gillam 12 April, 1827, lives in Litchfield, Medina Co., Ohio.

667. MARY ANN HOYT, b. 1806, in Norwalk; m. E. D. Boughton, 11 Nov., 1824, lived in Hancock Co., Ohio, and d. 17 May, 1868.

668. WILLIAM C. HOYT, b. 19 Feb., 1808, in Norwalk; m. Mary R. Schuyler, 22 March, 1835, and lives in Millersburgh, Iowa Co., Iowa.

669. HARRIET HOYT, b. 1810, in Norwalk; m. Nathan G. Hoyt, 24 July, 1833, and lives in Wellington, Ohio.

670. ELIZA HANNAH HOYT, b. 1812, in Norwalk; m. Marcus Schuyler, 6 April, 1833, and d. in Attica, Seneca Co., Ohio, 28 Aug., 1837.

671. SAMUEL THOMAS HOYT, b. 1818, in Ledyard, N. Y.; m. Catharine Hellman, 4 Oct., 1843, and lives in that place.

672. BETSEY A. HOYT, b. 1820, in Ledyard, N. Y.; d. there 13 Sept., 1842.

673. EMILY HOYT, b. 1824, in Ledyard, N. Y.; d. there 14 Oct., 1842.^a

^a Hoyt Genealogy (1871).

548. George Jessup (*Samuel*,⁵⁰⁴ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, was a silversmith, and appears to have learned his trade with his uncle Samuel Hoyt, of Norwalk. With him he went to North Carolina, and appears to have settled in that State, his uncle returning to the North. In 1809, the Town Records of Stamford speak of him as "late of Stamford, but now of Washington, Beaufort Co., N. C." He married Betsey Turner, and had two children. Sending his wife North with his children when very young, to spend the winter at his father's in Stamford, the wife and youngest child died at the house of his uncle Jorum Jesup in New York city. Hannah, the surviving child, was brought up by her uncle John, married a Mr. Warden, of New York city, and died there in 1878, leaving two daughters.

549. Phebe Jessup (*Silvanus*,⁵⁰⁵ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, Conn.; died in Somers, N. Y., at the house of her brother Benjamin, 22 Jan., 1861, aged 97 yrs. 6 mos. She had one son who assumed the family name: —

674. SAMUEL, b. about 1785, in Greenwich, and d. previous to 1845, leaving seven children: 1. *Fohn*, d. Somers, N. Y., before 1832; 2. *Lewis*, d. Peekskill, about 1862; 3. *William Henry*, b. 24 April, 1810; m. Annis H——, 19 Sept., 1832, and d. in N. Y. city, 14 Dec., 1879; 4. *Mary Elizabeth* (Mrs. Reynolds), living in N. Y. city; 5. *Clarissa* (Mrs. Hiram Hitt of New Canaan); and two others, about whom nothing is known.

550. Abigail Jessup (*Silvanus*,⁵⁰⁵ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, Conn., 20 March, 1769; married Amariah Mead, of Westchester, N. Y., 1 Jan., 1794, and died 13 Jan., 1853. He was born in Greenwich 14 Feb., 1770, and died 7 June, 1844, in Gorham, Ontario Co., N. Y., where he resided. He was a farmer. Their six children were: —

675. WILLIAM MEAD, b. 15 Oct., 1795; d. in Gorham in 1839; m., 1st, Sally Baker, by whom he had two children: *Alvin Mead*

and *Ann Delia Mead*; m., 2d, A. Sterling, and had six children, — four girls and two boys. They have lived in Michigan, Kansas, Wisconsin, and in Gorham, N. Y.

676. ALEXANDER MEAD, b. 5 Feb., 1799; d. 16 Dec., 1830, in Somers, N. Y.; unmarried.
677. ABRAHAM MEAD, b. 6 Jan., 1801; m. Nancy Mead, and d. in Gorham, 17 Nov., 1842. His wife also is dead.
678. PHEBE MEAD, b. 4 April, 1803, in Nyack, N. Y., d. 5 Jan., 1882; m. Stephen Ambler and had six children: *William Ambler, James Ambler, Alexander Ambler, Rufus Ambler, Benjamin Ambler, and Abigail Ambler*; the last two are dead. They first lived in Nyack; afterward in Minnesota, and then in Orange Co., N. Y.
679. MARY MEAD, b. 16 Sept., 1805; m., 1st, a Mr. Dunham; 2d, James Utter, both of whom are now dead. She lives in East Troy, Wisconsin (1884). Has no children.
680. ISAAC MEAD, b. 8 Jan., 1808; m., 1st (1 Jan., 1840), Betsey Reed; 2d, Charlotte Ambler, and had a daughter, *Charlotte Elizabeth Stewart Mead*, now m. and living at Clinton, Dutchess Co., N. Y.; 3d, Almira Dickerman; 4th, Mary E. Horton. He lives (1884) in Spencertown, Columbia Co., N. Y., and is a farmer.

551. Abraham Jessup (*Silvanus*,⁵⁰⁵ *Jonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹) was born in Greenwich, 28 April, 1773. At the age of eighteen he went to Delaware Co., N. Y., then a wilderness, and engaged in the lumbering business, settling on a farm in the town of Colchester. He died in Walton, 31 May, 1855, aged 82 yrs., 1 mo., 3 days. His wife was Phebe, daughter of William Holliday, who for fifty-six years was deacon of the Baptist Church in Colchester, and lived to the great age of one hundred and four years. Their children were thirteen, all born in Delaware Co: —

681. ABIGAIL, b. 14 Feb., 1800; m. John Colgate, of New York city, and d. there in 1843. She left three sons: *George, John, and Henry*. Two of these are living (1883), one in Boston, Mass., the other in Illinois.

682. JOHN H., b. 8 Feb., 1802; d. in Hamden, N. Y., in 1840, aged 38 yrs., 7 mos., 6 days. He was a farmer and unmarried.
683. CATHARINE P., b. 2 April, 1804; d. in Hamden, N. Y., aged 39 yrs., 1 mo., 27 days; unmarried.
684. ALBERT R., b. 10 March, 1806; d. in Delhi, N. Y., in 1880. He m. Eliza Stewart, of Walden, Orange Co., N. Y., and had two children. For many years he was a commission merchant in San Francisco, Cal.
- +685. SUSAN, b. 8 Feb., 1808.
- +686. WILLIAM, b. 30 May, 1810.
- +687. BENJAMIN TOWNSEND, b. 12 April, 1813.
- +688. SARAH, b. 9 August, 1815.
689. MARY, b. 31 August, 1817; m., 19 Feb., 1840, Alfred Shaver, of Shavertown, N. Y., and d. 8 Oct., 1845. Their two children were *Helen Maria*, b. 6 Dec., 1841, d. 12 Aug., 1842; *Mary Louisa*, b. 26 Dec., 1843.
- +690. JULIA, b. 24 March, 1820.
691. SAMUEL SYLVANUS, b. 8 Oct. 1822; lived in New York city, and and d. there 1 Oct., 1847; unmarried. At the time of his death he was in business with his brother Benjamin T. Jessup, the firm name being "B. & S. Jessup."
692. ANN ELIZA, b. 1 June, 1825; d. 15 Sept., 1825.
- +693. LOUISA, b. 18 Jan., 1828.

552. Benjamin Jesop (*Silvanus*,⁵⁰⁵ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹) was born in Greenwich, 14 Feb., 1776. He learned the trade of tanner and shoemaker in Somers, N. Y., with Edward Mead, his mother's brother. He afterwards purchased a farm in Somers, then known as Sanfordtown, and settled there, making a home for his father and his sister Phebe. He lived in that part of the town now known as Purdy's Station, on the New York and Harlem railroad, and died 18 Nov., 1867, aged ninety-one. His wife was Tamson Mead, of Somers, born in Greenwich, Conn., 14 Feb., 1776, and married 24 Jan., 1799. They had seven children: —

+694. SALLY, b. 1 April, 1801.

695. BETSEY, b. 31 May, 1803 ; m., 13 May, 1848, Thomas Ambler, b. 1791, now dead. They lived at Purdy's. She d. on a visit to Nyack, 15 Feb., 1873. No children.

696. MARY, b. 3 April, 1806 ; unmarried, now living at Purdy's Station, N. Y.

+697. ABIGAIL, b. 19 Aug., 1808.

+698. AMY, b. 6 May, 1811.

+699. ALEXANDER, b. 30 June, 1816.

700. EDWARD FINCH, b. 3 May, 1819 ; d. in N. Y. city, 14 March, 1851 ; unmarried, and lived in Somers.

519. Samuel Jessup (grandson of *Jonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Jonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), married Susan Dibble, who died in 1852, aged sixty-four. He died in Greenwich, 2 June, 1843, aged fifty-five. They had nine children : —

701. ISAAC, who lives in Greenwich.

702. JONATHAN, who m. Ann Ferris.

703. SUSAN, m. Henry Knapp.

704. MARY, m. Jeduthan Peck, 23 Nov., 1835, and had four children.^a

705. PETRUS VON FLEMING ; m. Julia, dau. of Daniel Ferris.

706. ELIEZUR, who went West.

707. CAROLINE, m. a Mr. Finney.

708. HANNAH, m. Henry, son of Isaac Knapp, and lives in Rochester, N. Y.

709. JANE, m. Joseph Reed, who m., 2d, Ann Augusta Waring.

567. Joshua Beal Jessup (*Jonathan*,⁵⁰⁷ *Jonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Jonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, learned the carpenter's trade in New York city, removed to Albany, N. Y., and thence to Natchitoches, La., where he married, 23 April, 1841, Adelaide Basilise Dranguet, a lady of French parentage and the daughter of a lawyer in that place. She was born 13 Jan., 1823, and d. in St. Louis, Mo., 13 Dec., 1848. From Louisiana he removed to Indiana intending to engage in sheep-raising with his

^a See Peck Genealogy.

twin brother, Jonathan Trumbull Jessup, but finally settled in St. Louis in 1847 as an architect and builder, where he died in 1869. He married, 2d, Mrs. Madeline (Clayton) Jones, born in Mason Co., Kentucky, 14 Feb., 1818, who survived him and died in St. Louis, Feb., 1883. (Her first husband, Foland Jones, to whom she was married 1 Aug., 1838, died Sept., 1839.)

The children by the first wife were three: —

710. CELESTE CORNELIA, b. 23 Feb., 1842, in La. ; d. in Ill., in 1874.

711. JOSEPH ANSON, b. 8 Sept., 1844, in La. ; now dead.

712. MARY ORELIA, b. 25 June, 1848, in St. Louis, Mo. ; d. 24 June, 1849.

The children by the second wife were five, all born in St. Louis :

713. CHARLES AUGUSTUS, b. 10 Dec., 1850, a physician, graduate of the Missouri Medical College in 1875. He now resides in Florida.

714. EVA TAYLOR, b. 25 May, 1853.

715. CLARA GARLINGTON, }
716. FLORENCE CLAYTON, } b. 21 Aug., 1856.

717. SARAH JENNETTE, b. 17 May, 1859.

The daughters still reside in St. Louis, and are teachers in the public schools.

568. Rufus Allen Lockwood, whose name originally was Jonathan Trumbull Jessup (*Fonathan*,⁵⁰⁷ *Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), was born in Greenwich, Conn., 2 Feb., 1811, and married, 28 Aug., 1832, in Tippecanoe Co., Ind., Harriet Hill, born 5 June, 1812, in Little Fork, Upper Canada. He was lost at sea on board the steamship "Central America," of the New York and Panama line, wrecked off Cape Hatteras, 12 Sept., 1857, on the voyage home from California. His wife and three children, Rufus Allen, Jr., Rose, and Harriet, who accompanied him, with others of the passengers, escaped in life-boats, and were rescued by the brig "Marine," of Boston, and landed at Norfolk, Va., eight days after the loss of the steamship. The

family resided at Lafayette, Indiana. Mr. Lockwood was a brilliant, though eccentric, member of the law firm of White and Lockwood, of that city, where he is still well remembered. For reasons which will be given further on, he early exchanged the historic name given him by his parents (Jonathan Trumbull Jessup), for that of an own cousin (Rufus Allen Lockwood), the son of his father's sister Sarah (referred to elsewhere), whom he is said to have resembled in personal appearance, and who died about the time the change was made. His family have always been known by the name of Lockwood. Mrs. Lockwood is still living (1883), and resides with her daughter, Mrs. Wilson, at Terre Haute, Indiana.

They had five children: —

+718. ELDON E. LOCKWOOD, b. 3 Aug., 1834.

719. ZENOBIA A. LOCKWOOD, b. 20 May, 1837; m., 20 Oct., 1855, Key Wilson, a captain in an Indiana regiment, who d. during the Civil War. They had no children. She lives at Terre Haute, Ind., in the practice of medicine.

720. ROSE A. LOCKWOOD, b. 5 Nov., 1842; m. H. A. Parker, 18 Oct., 1859. They have several children. She lives at the South, in the practice of medicine.

+721. RUFUS ALLEN LOCKWOOD, b. 5 April, 1845.

722. HARRIET LOCKWOOD, b. 21 Sept., 1848; d. 3 Sept., 1870.

Rufus Allen Lockwood^a appears to have been a man of great natural gifts, with, from childhood, an ardent thirst for knowledge, an indomitable will that brooked no restraint, and the eccentricities, in his case often greatly exaggerated, which accompany genius.

^a The materials for the above sketch of Mr. Lockwood have been obtained from his sister, Mrs. McCan, and friends in his old home in Connecticut, who furnish the narrative of his early life; from his son Rufus Allen Lockwood, Jr., and John A. Wilstach, Esq., of Lafayette, Ind., his pupil and personal friend, who adds the history of his life in Indiana and a few

additional facts; while the account of his career on the Pacific coast is derived from a graphic and appreciative article on Mr. Lockwood, contributed by Hon. Newton Booth, Ex-Governor of California, to the "Overland Monthly," in 1870, and afterwards copied by the "Albany Law Journal."

At the age of fourteen, in 1825, when his twin brother, Joshua Beal Jessup, went to New York city to learn his trade, that of shipwright, he suddenly left home and was gone for three years, during which time he went on one or more voyages to the West Indies. The sea-chest he then used is now in possession of his sister, Mrs. Ann Eliza (Jessup) McCan of Covington, Ky., the only survivor of his father's family. An ugly scar on his left side gave proof that he had met with at least one perilous adventure.

Again he disappeared, returning as suddenly after no very great absence, worn and ill. This time he had enlisted on board a man-of-war, but becoming restless under discipline, and enraged at the flogging of a messmate, he deserted off the coast of Maryland, swam ashore, and after great peril and suffering, reached his home in Greenwich, Conn. At home he took refuge in books and study, studying often until four o'clock in the morning, and his family have always understood that at this time he taught school near New Haven, Conn., and recited his Latin and Greek to a professor in Yale College. He was not, however, a member of any college class, as his name nowhere appears on the college records. His cousin, however, R. A. Lockwood, whose name he afterwards assumed, was at this time in college, graduating in 1831. The change in his name was made to conceal his identity after his desertion, and was made, it is thought, with the advice and consent of his uncle Lockwood. This cousin died in 1835.

Soon after September 18, 1829, as shown by a book which he gave his mother at that date, he was once more gone, no one knew whither, and his mother never saw him again until years after, when she had removed to Ohio, and he visited her there, having acquired a name and fame as *Rufus Allen Lockwood*, a lawyer of Lafayette, Indiana.

In the interval he had worked his way to Buffalo by way of the Erie Canal, and thence to Chicago by schooner on the Lakes. He had taught school at Romney, Tippecanoe Co., Ind., and there had taken part in a debating society, but having no apparent

capacity for extemporaneous speech, had written and committed his speeches. It was there he began to read law and almost literally committed to memory the text of Blackstone. At Crawfordsville he was admitted to the bar of the Circuit Court and began practice. As a lawyer he showed great possibilities, but never having the knowledge how to seek clients, had little business, and lived in great poverty. He married, though penniless, and went to Thornton, Boone Co., to practise, where, unable to pay his rent, his bed was actually sold by the sheriff, under execution issued on his landlord's judgment.

His first case argued before the Supreme Court of Indiana won for him the encomiums of the bench, but added little to his business.^a

In 1836, Alfred S. White, a prominent lawyer of Lafayette, offered him a partnership, and he removed there. Then came the trial of J. H. W. Frank for a murder committed in the heat of a political conflict, — "the most remarkable criminal trial that ever occurred in the State." Lockwood's speech lasted nine hours, — nine hours of most impassioned, fervid oratory, — and he won the case. Copies of this speech are still extant, and many remember the occasion. At twenty-six he had achieved fame, and Mr. White, his partner, soon after having been elected to Congress, his mind for almost the first time in his life was in a state of rest and quiet.

One who knew him well says, "He was a close student of books. He read nothing superficially. The finest tones of his eloquence were due to his reverence for sacred things, — the corporal oath, the conscience, and religion; a reverence not paraded for effect, but unconsciously permeating his speech, and giving him with juries a surpassing power."

In the business depression of 1842, he became pecuniarily embarrassed. He had invested in lands which then would not sell for enough to pay his debts, and the very idea of debt he abhorred. Scraping together what money he could, he gave all to his cred-

^a See Poulk et al. vs. Slocum, 3 Blackford, 421.

itors, except a few hundred dollars, placed his son in a Catholic school in Vincennes, and struck out for "parts unknown," not even letting his family know his purpose.

He went to the city of Mexico, studied there the civil law and the Spanish language, but finding nothing to do, after a few months found his way back to New Orleans and thence to Natchitoches, where his twin brother, Joshua Beal Jessup, had married, and was then living. Here he resumed his true name of Jessup, and continued the study of the civil law, which was in vogue in that State, and the Louisiana code. After a year he went to New Orleans and applied for admission to practise in the higher courts of the State. He passed the examination, but just as the oath was about to be administered to him, he saw in the court-room the man who had sued him and caused his bed to be sold under execution. Before he left Indiana he had availed himself of several opportunities to wreak his vengeance on this man, and now, fearing that his old enemy would expose his change of name, he left the room without taking the attorney's oath.

Soon after, meeting a prominent Indiana lawyer on the street, he asked a loan of twenty dollars, with which, as was afterwards ascertained, to redeem his trunk. His friend proffered him ten dollars, all he had on hand, but it was declined. That same day he enlisted as a United States soldier, received twenty dollars bounty, and was sent to Arkansas. His friend Edward A. Hannegan, then United States Senator from Indiana, hearing of his latest freak, obtained an order of discharge signed by President Tyler, sent him one hundred dollars, and begged him to go to his family. This he did, and subsequently repaid the debt with a gift of ten thousand dollars. His lands had been making money for him in his absence by largely appreciating in value, and he soon paid off the balance of his debts. He had been absent in this wild adventure for three years, but now resumed practice at Lafayette.

In 1849 Lockwood lost an important will contest. He thoroughly believed that the alleged will should not be admitted to

probate, and went into the trial with a determination unparalleled. He addressed the jury during the whole session of the court for three days. The verdict was against him, and when he heard it he struck his fist violently upon the table and declared that he would never try another case in that court, and left the room.

He at once determined to emigrate to California, and as if disgusted with his profession made arrangements to engage in some other form of business. A friend, Mr. A. L. Beard, was also looking that way. Beard went to the Pacific Coast through Mexico; Lockwood around the Horn. Beard settled at San José. One day he heard a bugle blast. He listened and heard it again. "That is Lockwood," he said. It was he. It had been agreed between them that each should provide himself with a bugle of a certain kind, and in this way announce his arrival to the other. Beard had established a comfortable home. Lockwood was tired and hungry, wet and sick. On the ocean voyage he had tried to forget law and had studied medicine. He did not, however, ask for a diploma. He treated himself at his friend Beard's house the day he arrived there. He bled himself and found relief, though a regular physician had told him that in his condition it would be certain death.

Having recuperated he went to San Francisco. Arriving there he went into the law office of the eccentric Horace Hawes and asked for a clerkship. He was thirty-nine and already a great genius of the law, and yet agreed to perform the double duty of clerk and janitor, — time, six months; terms, ten dollars a day, to be paid daily. Those were flush times, be it remembered. At the end of the six months he was offered a partnership, which he refused with strongly expressed disgust with his experience in that office.

By this time he had become well known, and in the summer of 1851 formed a partnership with Frank A. Tilford and Edmund Randolph. Randolph was from Virginia, Tilford from Kentucky; both able lawyers and knightly men. These three made as powerful an alliance as was ever effected at the San Francisco bar. It

was the leading firm for a time, but its time was short. While it held together it brought the most important suit instituted there for many years — *Metcalf vs. Agenti* and others. The defendants were members of the Vigilance Committee of 1851, and deputed by that body, had searched the premises of the plaintiff, who asked \$50,000 damages. The case was tried twice, the jury disagreeing both times. In the midst of those tumultuous times, when human life was apparently of little value, at the first trial of the case on the 23d of August, Lockwood closed the argument for the plaintiff in a speech of four hours, full of apt historical illustration, brilliant invective, and keen argument. Though the Committee were at the height of their power and the vast majority sympathized with them, he defied them and denounced their assumptions. This speech is still preserved.

Another instance of his utter fearlessness occurred later. At a time when the whole population of Mariposa were arrayed in opposition to the claim of Col. (afterwards Major-General) John C. Fremont, Lockwood was selected to go upon the ground and in the face of imminent personal peril assert the legal rights of the proprietor. Without shrinking from the perilous task, he moved at once on the property, and took up his temporary residence there; and in spite of the formidable odds against him, he succeeded by sheer talent and judicious management in wresting from the squatters themselves a verdict in favor of Fremont.

At the close of his short partnership with Tilford and Randolph, which he abruptly terminated, he took one of the strangest steps of his strange life. Just as he had put himself at the head of his profession, he walked out of his law office and went to the water front of the city and for several weeks he worked as a long-shoreman. A client needing his services persuaded him to quit his new employment, but Lockwood insisted that his fee should be in the shape of daily wages.

Soon after this he became the regular counsel for the banking and real estate firm of Palmer, Cook, & Co., who paid him ten thousand dollars a year for his services. His receipts for a time

were very large, and it is said, that it was about this time that he sent the ten thousand dollars to Senator Hannegan in return for the one hundred dollars that gentleman gave him when he secured his discharge from the army. But he was indifferent to the value of money, and in one way or another it passed out of his hands as rapidly as he received it.

Again, in the summer of 1853, he took a new departure, — for Australia. His friends bribed the ship-master to remain in port an extra week, hoping Lockwood would change his mind. A friend asked him if he had money. "Yes," he answered, taking a quarter-eagle from his pocket and throwing it overboard, "but I will sail free." He went, remaining in Australia about two year's, and many strange stories are told of what he did there. He thought to practise law, but an English law requiring a seven years' residence forbade. He acted as lawyer's clerk, book-keeper, and even a herder of sheep. From the first named occupation he was discharged for not copying into a brief a paragraph which he said was not law. After his return, speaking of this trip he said, "I know you thought I was crazy, but it was the sanest act of my life. I felt that I must do some penance for my sins and follies. I wanted to put a gulf between me and the past." After this his character grew more subdued, his aims more rational, his life more steadfast.

He had a high sense of professional honor. This was strikingly illustrated by his refusal to take a large fee to defend the famous "Peter Smith titles," owing to the fact that he had once expressed the opinion that these titles were invalid. Another characteristic was his promptness in attending to any business he had in court. He was always ready, and in an emergency could prepare his brief in a surprisingly short time. He never put off a case.

Once when a witness whose answers were unsatisfactory, if not untrue, was about to leave the stand, he detained him with, "One question more," finished the sentence he was writing, looked up and transfixed him with the question, "Would you believe yourself under oath?" This from Governor Booth.

Mr. Wilstach of Lafayette, Indiana, contributes the following: —

“Judge La Rue of the Indiana Superior Court tells this anecdote of Lockwood that shows him in a perfectly characteristic attitude. In the Circuit Court, for flourishing a pistol in a dangerous and threatening manner, he had been prosecuted and fined under the statute making it a misdemeanor to carry *concealed* weapons. For some days afterward he was to be seen in court and out of court, with a belt around his waist, *open to view*, loaded with revolvers and bowie-knives ! — and to add to the terror, very waspish withal.”

In the fall of 1855 he went to Washington on important business before the Supreme Court. Governor Booth gives the following description of him as he appeared when attending the session of the court in December of that year, Chief Justice Taney presiding: —

“Height, above medium ; figure, large and ungainly ; movements, awkward ; complexion, sallow and tobacco-smoked ; eyes, dark and deep, with dilating pupils edged with yellow, — cats’ eyes in the dark ; hair, dark brown, sprinkled with gray ; head, feet, and hands large ; features not irregular, but without play or mobility, with a fixed expression of weariness ; dress, careless, almost slovenly ; age, fifty years, bearing the burden of fourscore. [Some one has said of him, “He never was young.”]

“The last day of the court arrived, and he arose and requested the court to sit one day longer, as he had travelled six thousand miles to argue a case which, if deferred now, would cause almost a denial of justice. The court acceded to the request, and the case of Field against Seabury was called.

“More than the usual number of spectators were present, and there was something more than curiosity to hear this lawyer, who had often been heard of, but never heard in that court. The consciousness of this curiosity and expectation embarrassed him in the opening of his speech, but his mind fairly in motion soon worked itself free, and his phlegmatic temperament glowed to its core with flameless heat. For two hours he held the undivided attention of the court in an argument that was pure law. He had the precision of statement, skill and nicety in the handling

of legal terms, which modulate the very tones of the voice, and by which lawyers reveal an intellectual training that has become a second nature, — that self-contained confidence that is based on the broadest preparation, that logical arrangement which gives the assurance that back of every proposition is a solid column to support it if attacked, and that strength and symmetry of expression which carry the conviction that behind utterance there is a fulness of knowledge that floods every sentence with meaning, and an unconscious reserve of power which gives to every word a vital force.

"Long before he concluded he was that day, in the estimate of at least one of the judges who heard him, the equal of the best lawyer in the United States."

Though this was his first and only appearance in the United States Supreme Court, his brief had been before the court in the case of the Mariposa Land Grant (Fremont's), had gained the case, and been closely followed in the opinion. In examining that brief, Caleb Cushing, then attorney-general, exclaimed, in admiration of its legal learning and research, "Who is this man Lockwood?" This question has already been answered.

Returning to San Francisco in the spring, he continued practice there until the fall of 1857, when he was again preparing to go East on professional business. To one of his friends who attempted to dissuade him he replied, "I will stay if you insist, but I feel that I shall go mad if I do." He sailed as intended. At Aspinwall he connected with the ill-fated steamer "Central America" for New York, as has already been narrated. During the storm he took his turn with other passengers at the pumps until exhausted. Ordered back by an officer, he answered, "Sir, I will work no more." His work was done. He went into his state-room, closed the door, and was never seen again. In a short time the wreck went down.

569. Julius Augustus Jessup (*Jonathan*,⁵⁰⁷ *Jonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Jonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, Conn., 1814; married in Ohio Sarah Jenkins, who was born in Shenandoah Co., Va. They lived successively in Burlington, Clinton

Co., Ohio; Peru, Miami Co., Ind.; and in Brunswick, Chariton Co., Mo., where he died in 1854. She died in the same town, 23 Dec., 1882. They had eight children, all now (1883) living in Missouri: —

+723. MARY ANN, b. 14 Oct., 1834, in Ohio.

+724. KEZIAH JANE, b. 10 March, 1836, in Ohio.

725. JONATHAN TRUMBULL, b. 19 May, 1838; m. Ann Eliza Tippet, 10 May, 1857. They have no children. He is a cooper, and lives in Kansas City, Missouri.

726. AMANDA ELIZABETH, b. 8 Sept., 1841, in Ohio; m., in 1856, Cyrus Joseph Vanswearer, and d. 10 Nov., 1867, leaving one child, *Joanna Elizabeth*.

727. RHUA INDIANA, b. 18 Jan., 1845, in Ind.: m. Erasmus Dameron Haynie, 15 Oct., 1868. He is a saddler. Their two children are *Ida May*, b. 13 Nov., 1869, and *Clarence Dameron*, b. 9 Dec., 1873. They reside at Miami, Missouri.

+728. CHARLES EDWARD, b. 26 Sept., 1847, in Indiana.

+729. JULIUS AUGUSTUS, b. 28 Feb., 1850, in Indiana.

730. JOSHUA BEAL, b. May, 1854, in Brunswick, Missouri; d. in 1855.

571. Ann Eliza Jessup (*Fonathan*,⁵⁰⁷ *Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, Conn., in 1820; married in Clinton Co., Ohio, William Fletcher McCan, born in Virginia, and son of Rev. Dr. McCan, of Xenia, Ohio. He died in 1856. She lives (1882) in Covington, Ky. Of their five children, two died in infancy. The remaining three are: —

731. FRANCIS AUGUSTUS McCAN, who at the age of 16 enlisted in the U. S. navy during the Civil War, and while on duty on board the flag-ship "Black Hawk," of the Mississippi squadron, Admiral S. P. Lee commanding, in obeying an order, fell overboard and was drowned near Memphis, Tenn., 24 Jan., 1865.

732. CLINTON FRANKLIN McCAN, d. when nearly three years old.

733. JESSUP OSCAR McCAN, b. 1851, now lives at home; unmarried.

572. Sarah Jeannette Jessup (*Fonathan*,⁵⁰⁷ *Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, Conn., in 1823; married, in Nov., 1841, Jeremiah Howell, a farmer, and settled in Grant Co., Ind., where their descendants now live. "They joined the Society of Friends, or Quakers, and became wealthy. She died in 1862, an excellent Christian woman." There were six children: —

734. AMANDA MELISSA HOWELL, b. 1842; m. Andrew Mart, Jan., 1858, and had eleven children (nine of whom are now (1884) living), viz.: *Charles Owen Mart*; *Jeremiah Oscar Mart*; *Samuel Orville Mart*; *Benjamin Franklin Mart*; *Alhambra Mart*; *Elma Jane Mart*; *Eva Mart*, d. aged nine; *Sarah Elizabeth Mart*; *Joseph Erwin Mart*; *Jeannette Eliza Mart*; and *Frederick Mart*, d. aged one year. Several of the above are married and prosperous.
735. CHARLES JESSUP HOWELL, b. 1845; m., 1865, Sarah Ellen Cary, and has three children now living: *Daniel Elza Howell*; *Ann Jeannette Howell*; *Keziah May Howell*.
736. KEZIAH ELIZABETH HOWELL, b. 1850; m. Jesse Haisley in 1867 and has five children: *Theodore Haisley*; *Eva* and *Elva Haisley*, twins; *Walter Haisley*; and *Ella Haisley*.
737. ELIZA JANE HOWELL, b. 1853; m. Calvin Jones in 1875, and they have two children: *Clara E. Jones*, and *Walter H. Jones*.
738. MARY ELMA HOWELL, b. 1856; m. and has two children. She lives in Kansas.
739. HESTER ANN HOWELL, b. 1858; m. and settled in Kansas, and has two children.

The four children first mentioned continue to live in Grant County, Indiana, and all are Quakers.

575. Betsey Jessup (*Fames*,⁵⁰⁸ *Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in New Milford, Conn. (Bridgewater), about 1784; married, 1st, John Fenn, of the same place, a manufacturer of spinning-wheels. He died 18 Feb., 1819, aged thirty-six. She married, 2d, David Hawley of Brookfield, farmer, 1 June,

1825, whose first wife was Joanna, daughter of David and Priscilla (Benedict) Jackson, of the same place, to whom he was married, Nov., 1797, and by whom he had seven children. He was born in 1777, in Brookfield, and died in Franklin, Delaware Co., N. Y., 23 Nov., 1862, aged eighty-five. Mrs. Betsey (Jessup) Hawley died there 16 Jan., 1877, at the great age of ninety-three.

By the first marriage, two children : —

740. VAN RENSSELAER FENN, b. 30 Sept., 1807, in Bridgewater, latter ; m., 16 Nov., 1826, at Woodbury, Alza Esther, dau. of Wm. and Esther Isbell, b. 1 April, 1808. They now (1883) live in Torrington with their dau. Mrs. Alldis. Six children :

1. *John Barnum Fenn*, b. in Washington, Conn., 17 Aug., 1830, carriage painter ; m., in Whistler, Ala., 27 Dec., 1857, Caroline V. Denison, b. 31 May, 1841, in Louisiana. She now (1884) lives at St. Louis, Mo. He lived at the South until early in the Civil War, when he returned to Conn., and subsequently went to Centralia, Ill., and d. there 19 Sept., 1866. Three children : (1) John Alonzo Fenn, b. 16 Sept., 1860, in Holly Springs, Miss. ; d. at Memphis, Tenn., 8 Aug., 1863 ; (2) Charles James Fenn, b. Brookfield, Conn., 26 Aug., 1862 ; (3) Frank Clark Fenn, b. Centralia, Ill., 1 Sept., 1865.

2. *Wm. Alexander Fenn*, b. 3 Sept., 1833, in Washington, Conn. ; m., 9 Oct., 1855, Clarissa E. dau. of Burroughs and Harriet (Weller) Beach, b. in New Milford, 12 Aug., 1833. He has for twenty-one years been a minister in the Baptist Church, and now lives at West Winfield, N. Y. Two children : Wm. Beach Fenn, b. 7 Dec., 1858, in Brookfield, Conn. ; m., 16 May, 1880, Rose E. Pelton, b. 24 March, 1860, and has two children, — Clara Rose Fenn, b. 2 Sept., 1881, and James Alldis Fenn, b. 1 Nov., 1883, in Meriden. The family now live at West Winfield, N. Y. The sister of Wm. B. Fenn is Jennie Clara Fenn, b. 2 May, 1866, in Wolcott, N. Y. ; m. Mr. Elliott, Aug., 1885.

3. *Susan Elvira Fenn*, b. 23 Oct., 1835, in Washington, Conn. ; m., Feb., 1861, Mortimer James Jennings, carriage-maker, the husband of her younger sister, deceased. One

child : Fred Mortimer Jennings, b. 23 June, 1862, in Danbury. She was afterwards divorced, and Sept., 1880, in Torrington, m. Rev. Daniel Mansfield, and now lives in Indiana.

4. *Betsey Fane Fenn*, b. 27 Nov., 1837, in Franklin, N. Y., m., 1st, at Bridgewater, Conn., 5 June, 1852, Nathaniel Nichols, of Derby, a widower, who d. soon after. She m., 2d, at Brookfield, Mortimer James Jennings, and had one child, Wendell Hastings Jennings, b. 29 July, 1860, in Danbury. Mrs. Jennings d. in Danbury, 24 Aug., 1860.

5. *Mary Leucretia Fenn*, b. 22 March, 1841, in Franklin, N. Y.; m., at Brookfield, Conn., 16 Oct., 1859, James Alldis, of Essex Co., England, b. 12 Oct., 1839. Their only child, Henry James Alldis, b. 16 Dec., 1862, d. 20 Jan., 1865. They adopted John Francis Prentice, the son of a younger sister of Mrs. Alldis.

6. *Frances Isabella Fenn*, b. in Franklin, N. Y.; m. 25 Sept., 1865, John Sherman Prentice, at Brookfield, Conn. She d. 6 Aug., 1869, in Danbury, leaving one child, John Francis Prentice, b. 28 Jan., 1867, who on the death of his parents, was adopted by his uncle, James Alldis, as already stated. The father d. in Matteawan, N. Y., 5 Aug., 1870. He was born 29 March, 1843, and was a hatter.

741. *BETSEY ANN FENN*, b. 2 July, 1809; m. Charles Hawley, carpenter, son of her step-father, David Hawley. He was born 30 June, 1803; d. 1 May, 1882, aged seventy-eight. Four children : —

1. *Salmon Hawley*, b. 31 Aug., 1830; m., Aug., 1852, Jerusha Smith, and had four children, one son and three daus. The son is married. One dau. died in infancy, while another married, and died, leaving a daughter.

2. *Alvira Hawley*, b. 4 Nov., 1832; d. in infancy.

3. *Augusta Hawley*, b. 8 Oct., 1838; m., April, 1858, Wm. Kingsley, and d. in Texas, Aug., 1878, leaving two children, Frank and Lillie, the latter of whom m. Mr. Barnett, and both are now living.

4. *Julia E. Hawley*, b. 19 Dec., 1842, living in Franklin, Conn., a music-teacher.

By the second marriage, Mrs. Betsey (Jessup) Hawley had one child: —

- 741* LAURA ANN HAWLEY, b. in Franklin, Aug., 1830; m., Aug., 1852, Alvin Pomeroy, of that place, farmer, and d. Aug., 1882, aged fifty-two.

577. Lucy Jessup (*James*,⁵⁰⁸ *Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in New Milford, Conn., 1787, died 4 April, 1872, aged 85. She married, 1st, John Williams; 2d, David Viditoe,^a a widower with one child; 3d, Stiles Bishop Curtiss, about 1842, who was born 11 May, 1777, and died 31 July, 1853, aged seventy-six. By a former marriage he had seven children.

By her first marriage, one child: —

742. MARIETTA WILLIAMS, b. 22 March, 1818; m., in 1833, John Taylor Somers, b. 2 May, 1807, d. 11 Nov., 1883. Eight children, of whom several died in infancy: 1. *Emily Somers*, d. when 13 yrs. old. 2. *Lyman Cyrus Somers*, b. 11 May, 1840, m. Nellie Ferris, and d. 21 Dec., 1861, aged 21. His widow m. Charles Morgan and lives in Bridgeport. 3. *Sarah Elizabeth Somers*, b. 8 May, 1843; m., 1st, Lafayette Barnum of Kent, was divorced and m., 2d, John Merritt Leavenworth, 10 July, 1859, who d. 28 Feb., 1867, aged 28. Their only child, Lyman De Forest Leavenworth, b. July, 1863, d. Jan., 1864. Mrs. Leavenworth m., 3d, Wilson Cook Lloyd, of Danbury, 25 June, 1867, latter, who d. 19 Dec., 1874, aged 41, leaving one child, Nancy C. Lloyd, b. 1867, d. 1869. Mrs. Lloyd then m., 4th, Thomas Smith, of Danbury, his second wife.

By her second marriage Mrs. Lucy (Jessup) Viditoe had four children: —

743. JAMES BLACKMAN VIDITOE, m. Fanny, dau. of Ezra Warner of Roxbury, and left the State, since which nothing has been known of them.

^a More commonly spelled "Videtto." — BOWDITCH'S *Surnames*.

744. MORTIMER SMITH VIDITOE, b. 26 Dec., 1822; m., 1st, 22 Sept., 1844, Abigail M. Hall, b. 5 March, 1822, and d. 28 Sept., 1857. Their two children, *Phebe Ann*, b. 1845, and *Lucy Adeline*, b. 1849, both d. about 1860. Mr. Viditoe m. again, and d. Sept., 1869.
745. LAFAYETTE VIDITOE, b. about 1826; m. Harriet Hatch, of Stepney. He is a hatter in Brooklyn, N. Y. One child, *Eva Eristine Viditoe*, who m. a Parsells.
746. POLLY VIDITOE, b. 26 Oct., 1831; m. Frank Morrell, b. 29 Oct., 1823, who d. at Norwalk 2 July, 1883. He was a hatter. Mrs. Morrell lives in Bridgewater.

578. Hannah Jessup (*James*,⁵⁰⁸ *Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in New Milford, Jan., 1789, married Joseph Blackman Turner, of Newtown, born Feb., 1784. Their mothers were sisters, both daughters of John Blackman. They settled in Patterson, Putnam Co., N. Y., but about 1859 returned to Newtown, where she died, 18 Oct., 1868, aged seventy-nine. He died there 16 July, 1867, aged eighty-three. Four children: —

747. ESTHER LAVINA TURNER, b. 18 Sept., 1816, in Patterson, N. Y.; d. 5 Jan., 1877; m., 17 Feb., 1836, Warren, son of Joseph Howes, b. 7 March, 1812, in Southeast, d. 23 Sept., 1855. One child, *Fanny M. Howes*, living at Brewster's Station.
748. JAMES TURNER, b. 17 Jan., 1818, m., 2 Nov. 1857, Betsey Cowles of Patterson, N. Y. (b. 2 Aug. 1817), and resided there until after the birth of their children, when they returned to Conn., and settled in Hawleyville (Newtown). He was a farmer, and d. 12 Dec., 1885. Two children: *Catharine Elizabeth Turner*, b. 10 March, 1859, m., 22 Dec., 1880, Edwin Clarence Randall, son of Jon. Jessup Randall and Abigail (Gorham) Randall of Bridgewater, farmer. He purchased a farm in the latter place and located there 11 April, 1884. Their daughter Betsey Julia Randall was b. 6 Oct., 1881. *Joseph Albert Turner*, second child of James Turner, b. 24 Aug., 1861, lives at home.
749. HARRIET TURNER, b. 30 May, 1829, m. George W. Patrick, of Patterson, N. Y., farmer, 13 Oct., 1851, and resided in that

place. She d. 2 Oct., 1869, leaving one child, *Harriet Amelia Patrick*, b. 20 Dec., 1859, who m. 13 Sept., 1880, James Welsh, and had one child, who with the mother d. 20 April, 1883. Mr. Patrick m., 2d, Miss Norton of Danbury, Conn.

750. ALBERT TURNER, b. 12 Nov., 1834, m., 1st, Mary, only child of Daniel B. Wilson, lawyer, of New Milford; m., 2d, 28 Nov., 1877, Mary E. Hodge, of New Fairfield, dau. of Edwin Hodge, b. 17 April, 1853. He is a farmer and dealer in cattle, living in Newtown Village. Their child, *Carrie May Turner*, b. 15 May, 1880.

579. Abigail Jessup (*James*,⁵⁰⁸ *Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), died about 1824, in Harwinton, Conn. She married Levi Beach, carpenter, born 13 Jan., 1790, and died 1 Jan., 1874, aged eighty-four. They settled first in Bridgewater. Two children: —

751. BURROUGHS BENJAMIN BEACH, b. in Bridgewater, 22 Feb., 1814, d. in Indiana, 25 June, 1874; m., 2 Nov., 1834, Mary Sturdevant, b. 28 Nov., 1817. Five children: 1. *Hannah A. Beach*, b. 12 Oct., 1835; m., 7 Oct., 1855, Wm. Augustine, and has three children. 2. *Levi Edward Beach*, b. 24 Sept., 1838. 3. *John Dwight Beach*, b. 30 June, 1841; m., 17 July, 1867, America A. Wood, b. 30 Sept., 1850, and has three children: Linnie Alice Beach, b. 14 April, 1875, and d. 13 Feb., 1882, in Nebraska; Jessie May Beach, b. 8 May, 1877; Charles Burdette Beach, b. 8 Sept., 1882. 4. *Merritt S. Beach*, b. 31 Aug., 1849. 5. *Helen Mary Elizabeth Beach*, b. 13 July, 1851; m., 25 Sept., 1872, Charles Franklin Bennett, and lives in California. Two children: Fred Wilford Bennett, b. 18 June, 1877; Pearl Bennett, b. 25 Dec., 1878. Mrs. Mary Sturdevant Beach married, 2d, Bruce R. Williams, of Illinois, and died 3 Nov., 1873.

752. CHARLES G. BEACH, b. in Conn., 22 June, 1821, m., 16 April, 1862, Emily S. Woolsey, b. 6 Nov., 1841. They reside in Augusta, Pike Co., Ind., where he is (1884) merchant and postmaster, and owns eleven hundred acres of land. They

have had six children, five still living: *Sylvester Beach*, b. 7 June, 1863, m. 19 Sept., 1883; *Clara*, b. 28 Sept., 1865; *Orosana*, b. 30 Nov., 1869; *Stella*, b. 1 Sept., 1872; *Eva*, b. 31 July, 1875.

Levi Beach married, 2d, Adah Maria Frisbie, and had three children, Clark, Maria, and Emily J. Beach (Mrs. Small, b. 6 July, 1832). Mr. Beach married, 3d, Mrs. Fanny Fisher; 4th, Catharine Corn, having one child, Eli Beach, who died young. In 1872 he married again, when 82 years old, and removed to Missouri, where he died. The old homestead which he built in Southville (Bridgewater), Conn., and the farm, is now occupied by a niece. This he sold when he went to Harwinton. Thence he went to Montville, Geauga Co., Ohio, afterwards to Indiana, and finally to Missouri.

581. Jonathan Jessup (*James*,⁵⁰⁸ *Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), was born 27 Jan., 1795, in Bridgewater. He married, 24 Jan., 1821, Abigail, daughter of Truman Minor, of the same place, born 10 May, 1801. He was a farmer. He lived in the house (built by himself) a little north of the old Minor place in Bridgewater, where he died, 11 Oct., 1882, in his 88th year. His wife died 4 July, 1873, in her 72d year. They had two children: —

+753. LAURA ANN, b. 23 March, 1831.

+754. CHARLES H., b. 28 Dec., 1832.

590. Ebenezer Jessup (*Ebenezer*,⁵¹⁰ *Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born March, 1800, in Greenwich (First Parish), Conn., was a machinist and engineer, and lived in New York city. He died March, 1861, on Randall's Island, near the city, where he was employed as engineer in one of the public institutions on that island. His name first appears in the city Directory in 1822. He married, 1st, Mary Ann Sherry, of New York city, 27 Feb., 1823, who died in 1836 or 1837. In 1838 he married, 2d, Mary Ann Pratt, of the same city, b. 1819, and who is still (1883) living.

The children of the first marriage, all born in New York, were five: —

- 755. EBENEZER JAMES, died young.
- +756. WILLIAM JACOB, b. 7 Feb., 1827.
- 757. MARY ELIZABETH, now dead.
- 758. DEBORAH MARIA, also dead.
- 759. JOHN BERNHARD, b. 15 July, 1836. He was educated in the public schools, and found employment in the machine works of Richard M. Hoe & Co. At the outbreak of the Civil War, he enlisted in Co. B., 162d Regiment, N. Y. Volunteers, the Messrs. Hoe giving a small bounty, and promise of work to those who returned. He served under Gen. Banks in the Red River Expedition, was then transferred to the Veteran Reserve Corps, and honorably discharged 12 Oct., 1865, and is now (1883) in the employ of Hoe & Co. His health and eyesight suffered greatly during the war. April 30, 1876, he m. Margaret J. Russell, b. in N. Y. in 1839, and a niece of his brother's wife. They live in Brooklyn, E. D. and have no children.

The children of the second marriage were four, born also in New York: —

- 760. FRANCES MARIA.
- 761. EMMA, now deceased.
- 762. JULIA SCRIBNER, and
- 763. EBENEZER, who d. when 21 years of age.

592. Rheua Skelding Jessup (*Ebenezer*,⁵¹⁰ *Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 10 Aug., 1810, in Greenwich, was married to Dr. Charles Marsh, of Plattsburg, N. Y., 18 Sept., 1832, by the Rev. Charles G. Sommers, of New York city. Dr. Marsh practised medicine in the city of New York for twenty-five years, when he removed to Brooklyn, and continued the practice of his profession there until a few months before his death, which occurred 20 Aug., 1873, at the age of 66 yrs, 3 mos., 5

days. She now (1883) lives with her daughter, Mrs. Lawrence, in Brooklyn, E. D.

Their only child is: —

764. JULIA MARSH, b. 15 June, 1833, in New York city; m., 1 Oct., 1851, Herbert Lawrence, of the firm of Lawrence & Foulks, shipbuilders, Greenpoint, Long Island. Mr. L. is the youngest child of Herbert Lawrence, one of the earliest shipbuilders in New York, having started in the business in 1816. They have had seven children: 1. *Ada Lawrence*, b. 26 Nov., 1852, m., 12 May, 1873, James W. Ferguson, and has had four children, two living. 2. *Edwin Lawrence*, b. 23 Aug., 1854; m., 23 May, 1879, Archianna Hicks, and has one daughter. 3. *Wallace Lawrence*, b. 8 July, 1856: m. Helen Eugenie Townsend, 20 April, 1881, and has one son. 4. *Emma Lawrence*, b. 15 June, 1859; m. Robert D. De Mund, 6 March, 1877, and has one daughter. 5. *Herbert Lawrence, Jr.*, b. 8 Dec., 1863. 6. *Julia Lawrence*, b. 13 May, 1866; d. 20 Jan., 1867. 7. *Charles Marsh Lawrence*, b. 8 July, 1872.

602. Isaac Knapp Jessup (*Gershom*,⁵¹² *Jonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 29 June, 1798, in Greenwich, Conn. (First Parish), was for many years a merchant in New York city. His name appears in the Directory as early as 1821. His son, Richard M. Jessup, was for a time associated with him under the firm name of I. K. Jessup & Co. Charles Fox was subsequently a partner (Jessup & Fox). He died 28 Dec., 1884, at the advanced age of eighty-six, at his residence, Annandale, on Staten Island.

He married, 1st, Frances Manette, of New York city, who died in 1841. They had seven children, all born in New York city: —

765. RICHARD MANETTE, b. 14 Oct., 1821; d. at Panama, New Granada, 4 Feb., 1865. "The three brothers, Richard, Gershom, and Isaac, were among the early California pioneers, Richard having left New York for San Francisco in Jan., 1849. He was among the most prominent of San Francisco citizens, and

at the time of his death was vice-president and general manager of the California Steam Navigation Company." He was successful in business, and acquired a large fortune.

- 766. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 7 Oct., 1824; m. N. Harvey Bayles, in 1843, and d. in N. Y., 6 June, 1845.
- +767. ANN AUGUSTA, b. 7 Nov., 1828.
- 768. GERSHOM P., b. 1 Sept., 1830, was in 1884 a resident of San Francisco, Cal., and in the mining business. He d. 2 Nov., 1886, at Harbin's Springs, in the same State.
- +769. ISAAC, b. 10 Oct., 1832.
- +770. CAROLINE OPHELIA, b. 15 Oct., 1834.
- 771. FRANKLIN HENRY, b. 22 April, 1839; d. on Staten Island, 30 Oct., 1855.

He married, 2d, Mrs. Eliza Mott Woodward, who died on Staten Island, in 1876, leaving two sons:—

- 772. EDGAR NELSON, b. 5 April, 1845, who d. in 1880, leaving two daughters, *Elida* and *Edna*, both residing on Staten Island with their grandfather until his death.
- 773. WILLIAM LAWRENCE, b. 26 Oct., 1847; d. in 1875, leaving one son, *Isaac Ellis*, b. in 1871.

604. Mary Ann Jessup (*Gershom*,⁵¹² *Jonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Jonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), was born, 3 Oct., 1800, in Greenwich, where she died 23 Sept., 1884. She married Frederick, son of Frederick Lockwood, who died 12 Oct., 1863. He was a farmer. The family belong to the Protestant Episcopal Church. There were eight children:—

- 774. ELETHEA LOCKWOOD, b. 2 July, 1819; drowned in Mianus river, 11 July, 1825.
- 775. RHODA EMILY LOCKWOOD, b. 2 July, 1822; m. Stephen P. Selleck, dec'd, has several children, and lives at Riverside in the town of Greenwich.
- 776. FRANCES LOUISE LOCKWOOD, b. 27 Sept., 1823; m. Samuel Ferris, has several children, and lives in Mianus in the same town.

777. BENJAMIN PAGE LOCKWOOD, b. 8 Dec., 1825 ; d. 19 Aug., 1865. He m. Mary E. Jackson, who with their children resides at Mianus.
778. ISAAC JESSUP LOCKWOOD, b. 27 March, 1828, lives in New York city ; unmarried.
779. JOSEPH LOCKWOOD, b. 4 Jan., 1830, is m., has several children, and lives at Riverside.
780. LUKE ADOLPHUS LOCKWOOD, b. 1 Dec., 1833, is a graduate of Trinity College, Conn., class of 1855, and also a member of the Board of Trustees of the college. He is by profession a lawyer, and in full practice in the city of New York. For many years he has been closely identified with the Masonic Fraternity in the State, and one of its most influential members. His residence is at Riverside, where he occupies the family homestead. He m. Mary Louisa, dau. of Wm. L. Lyon, of Greenwich, 11 Sept., 1862, and has four children : *Theodora Lyon, Gertrude Louise, Luke Vincent, and Alfred Whitney*, — the last b. 13 April, 1882.
781. RICHARD MERRITT LOCKWOOD, b. 24 May, 1837 ; m. Emily McComb, has several children, and lives at Riverside.
782. GEORGE MERRITT LOCKWOOD, b. 22 Jan., 1839 ; m. Annie Skidmore, has two children, and lives in Brooklyn, N. Y.

610. Samuel Jessup (*Peter*,⁵¹⁵ *Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), was born, 18 Feb., 1793, in Greenwich, where he died 6 Aug., 1856, aged 63 years. He married (18 Oct., 1815) Sarah Purdy, born in Darien, 11 May, 1796, and died 3 Aug., 1879. He was a farmer, and had five children, all born in Greenwich.

783. MARY PURDY, b. 1 Sept., 1816 ; m. D. D. Gassner, 16 July, 1835, who is in the real estate and insurance business. They live in New York city.
784. PETER, b. 6 Aug., 1822 ; d. 27 Sept., 1823.
785. CHARLES ROBINS, b. 10 Dec., 1824 ; d. 13 Oct., 1843.
- +786. EDWARD PETER, b. 11 May, 1827.
- +787. STEPHEN WARING, b. 12 Jan., 1830.

612. Jonathan Jessup (*Peter*,⁵¹⁵ *Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born and lived in Greenwich, and died there 20 Oct., 1878, aged eighty-one. He was a shoemaker. He married Sarah Weed, who died 16 Sept., 1878, aged seventy-nine. His will was dated 1 March, 1864, and probated 26 Oct., 1878. In it he mentions his wife, Sarah, and the following four children: —

788. JULIA ANN, who m. Rufus Smith and settled in Racine, Wis.

789. LOUISA, m. Woodhull Hopkins, has several children, and lives at Mianus.

790. PARIS ROBINS, m. in Greenwich, 1 Jan., 1851, to Hannah Ophelia Ritch, by Rev. S. B. S. Bissell, and lives in Stamford. They have children.

791. MARY, m., 1st, Ferris, son of Solomon Peck; 2d, Major Wm. B. Wescome of Greenwich. No children.

635. John Philander Jessup (*Fohn*,⁵⁴¹ *Samuel*,⁵⁰⁴ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Saratoga Springs, N. Y., 16 July, 1800, died there 24 May, 1874. He married, 1st, Amy Robertson, daughter of John A. Robertson and sister of J. L. Robertson, at one time mayor of Akron, Ohio. She died in 1842. He married, 2d, Phebe Wildee, in 1856, who died in 1875. There were five children.

Those by the first wife were four, one dying in infancy: —

792. JOHN LANSING, b. in 1833, went in 1853 to California. He is now (1883) living there on a ranch which he owns.

793. MARY, b. in 1835, m., in 1852, C. S. Dunham, and has had four children, three of whom are now (1882) living. She resides in Worcester, Mass., with her second son, *Frank Jessup Dunham*, who is a printer. Her oldest son, *Charles*, lives in Saratoga, and also the daughter, *Adella*, who is a teacher in the public schools.

794. AMY, b. in 1838, m. in 1860 Joel S. Fuller, of Saratoga. Their two children are *Hattie F.* and *John D. Fuller*.

There was by the second marriage one child: —

795. GEORGE LANSING, b. in 1860, now living in Ohio.

651. Samuel Jessup (*Forum*,⁵⁴⁴ *Samuel*,⁵⁰⁴ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), was born in New York city, 12 March, 1805. He married in that city, 18 Feb., 1830, Sarah Ann, daughter of John Yates, and died in Brooklyn, E. D., 31 March, 1860. She died 29 June, 1884. He was a tailor, as indicated by the N. Y. Directories from 1832 to 1845. From 1845 to 1849 he also held the position of health-warden. After this date he probably removed to Williamsburg (now Brooklyn, E. D.). His will was there probated 28 April, 1860, dated 24 Jan., of the same year. He mentions his wife, Sarah Ann, and five of his eight children, and appoints his wife and his son Samuel executors. The two elder children were born in Stamford, Conn.; the others, in New York city.

+796. SAMUEL JORUM, b. 20 Jan., 1831.

797. ABIGAIL YATES, b. 7 Aug., 1832; m., 27 Dec., 1852, Nathaniel Seymour Smith, a machinist, son of Luman B. Smith. They had two children: *Seymour Jessup Smith*, b. 14 Jan., 1854, and *Ella Elizabeth Smith*, b. 9 Feb., 1856; d. 5 Dec., 1857. They lived in New York, where he d. 10 Nov., 1857.

798. BENJAMIN YATES, b. 5 April, 1834; d. 12 Sept., 1834.

799. SARAH JANE, b. 24 Oct., 1836; m. in New York city, 24 June, 1857, Joseph Edward Minor, a jeweller, son of Rev. Timothy Minor, an Episcopal clergyman. Their four children were: 1. *Fennie Minor*, b. and d. 6 March, 1858; 2. *Edward Jessup Minor*, b. 25 June, 1859, and d. 8 Feb., 1860; 3. *Edward Milton Minor*, b. 24 April, 1862; 4. *Josephine Elizabeth Minor*, b. 2 July, 1863, and d. 31 Aug., 1864. The father d. in Brooklyn, E. D., 2 Aug., 1871.

800. CHARLES HENRY, b. 2 Sept., 1838; d. 5 Sept. following.

801. JAMES WILLIAM, b. 9 June, 1840; d. 9 April, 1842.

802. JULIA MATILDA, b. 10 March, 1843, now lives in Brooklyn; unmarried.

803. GEORGE FREDERICK, b. 30 April, 1846; m. in 1871, and is a clerk in the Brooklyn post-office.

653. Sarah Seikins Jessup (*Forum*,⁵⁴⁴ *Samuel*,⁵⁰⁴ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in New York city, 24 Jan., 1808; married there, 2 Dec., 1830, Ira Alfred, son of Amos Clarke.^a He was born 11 April, 1807, and died in Brooklyn, E. D., 6 Sept., 1875. They removed to Brooklyn in 1868 (where the mother and two daughters now (1883) reside), after having for thirty-eight years occupied in New York the same house in which they were married.^b He was a chair-maker, and subsequently a grain-weigher. The names of their four children are:—

804. SARAH JESSUP CLARKE, b. 23 Aug., 1831; unmarried.

805. ALBERT GUERNSEY CLARKE, b. 9 Sept., 1833; d. 22 Feb., 1834.

806. JULIA CLARKE, b. 27 March, 1835; d. 3 April, 1835.

807. JULIA ANN CLARKE, b. 21 April, 1841; unmarried.

656. Julia Ann Jessup (*Forum*,⁵⁴⁴ *Samuel*,⁵⁰⁴ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in New York city, 24 March, 1813; married, 6 Oct., 1835, James M., son of Joseph M. Clarke, of the same city. They removed to La Porte, Indiana, 19 May, 1841, where she died 26 Oct., 1869. He was a chair manufacturer. They had two children:—

808. JULIA THERESA CLARKE, d., 7 Sept., 1839, in New York city; m. Edward Payson Clarke, son of Amzi Clarke, of La Porte, 17 Oct., 1859. They had four children: 1. *Arthur Lewis Clarke*, b. 9 Sept., 1863; 2-3. *James Herbert Clarke*, and *Edward A. Clarke*, twins, both of whom d. in infancy; 4. *Bertha Julia Clarke*, b. 22 Sept., 1874.

809. CORNELIA EMMA CLARKE, b. in La Porte, 18 Oct., 1849; d. 6 April, 1879.

657. Sally Jessup (*Fonathan*,⁵⁴⁶ *Samuel*,⁵⁰⁴ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, Conn., 7 Oct., 1806; mar-

^a AMOS CLARKE was a native of Windsor, Conn., born 27 Aug., 1763: married Margaret Carver, 11 June, 1784, who was

born 9 April, 1764, and died in New York city, 27 May, 1822.

^b Mrs. Sarah S. (Jessup) Clarke died 11 May, 1885.

ried Edwin Buxton of that town, shoemaker, 5 March, 1836. They are both living (1883), and have had three children: —

810. CHARLES E. BUXTON, b. 24 Jan., 1831.

811. JOHN JESSUP BUXTON, b. 4 June, 1834.

812. EMILY F. BUXTON, b. 10 Aug., 1844.

658. Maria Jessup (*Fonathan*,⁵⁴⁶ *Samuel*,⁵⁰⁴ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, 5 Sept., 1808; married, 13 Nov., 1821, Joseph Davenport Warren of the same place, now president of the Stamford Foundry Co. They have had four children: —

813. JOHN JESSUP WARREN, b. 29 Sept., 1833; m. Helen Gorham, 10 Nov., 1859, and lives in Stamford, being associated in business with his father. Their three children are: *Helen*, *Henry*, and *Catharine*.

814. ANN ELIZABETH WARREN, b. 22 Feb., 1835; m., 30 Sept., 1862, Cyrus Northrop, LL.B. (Y. C., class 1857), Professor of Rhetoric and English Literature in Yale College, New Haven, Conn., 1863–1884, when he resigned to accept the presidency of the University of Minnesota, at Minneapolis. He has also been somewhat in political life, and for a time was Collector of the Port at New Haven. They have two children, *Cyrus Northrop*, and *Elizabeth Northrop*.

815. EMILY FRANCES WARREN, b. 14 Nov., 1837; d. 5 April, 1842.

816. SARAH JESSUP WARREN, b. 6 Oct., 1840; m. Eugene Beach, M.D., of Stamford, 6 Nov., 1867. They have had five children: 1. *Elizabeth Warren Beach*; 2. *Mary Josephine Beach*; 3. *John Parsons Beach*; 4. *Joseph Warren Beach*; and 5. *Gertrude Beach*, who died in infancy.

659. William Jessup (*Fonathan*,⁵⁴⁶ *Samuel*,⁵⁰⁴ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), died in Stamford, 22 Oct., 1865, aged 58 yrs., 4 mos. He married Ann Eliza Waterman, who died 23 Feb., 1867, aged 47 yrs., 8 mos., 2 days. He was a house-builder and farmer, and both he and his wife are buried in the North Field Burying-ground. Administration was granted 3 March,

1869, to his son, Charles H. Jessup. There were two children in this family: —

817. CHARLES H., who m. Jane Merritt, and has had four children :
Arthur Grant, George Washington, Fennie, and a second daughter.

818. GEORGE WASHINGTON, married, and has two children.

660. George Jessup (*Fonathan*,⁵⁴⁸ *Samuel*,⁵⁰⁴ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, 12 April, 1812; died in the same town, 26 Dec., 1874, aged 62 yrs., 8 mos., 16 days. He was a carpenter and house-builder. His wife was Jemima, daughter of William and Ruth Jessup,^a of Hudson, N. Y. They were married at Sag Harbor on Long Island. She died 5 May, 1855, aged 44 yrs., 10 mos., and 11 days. They were both buried in the North Field Burying-ground in Stamford. They had four children: —

819. JOHN D., who m. Sarah Ann Bell, and had three children born in Stamford: *Fennie, Frank*, and another daughter. He served during the Civil War in the 28th Regiment, Connecticut Volunteers, Co. A, enlisting 28 Aug., 1862.

820. EDWIN BUXTON, also in the late war, a corporal in the 17th Regiment, and died in the service of his country, 2 March, 1863, aged 22 yrs., 25 days, unmarried.

821. EMILY (Mrs. Ball), living on Strawberry Hill in Stamford. She has six children.

822. HENRY, who m. — Buxton, and has two children. His wife is dead.

685. Susan Jessup (*Abraham*,⁵⁵¹ *Silvanus*,⁵⁰⁵ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Delaware Co., N. Y., 8 Feb., 1808: married, 1st, Isaac Gee, of Colchester, N. Y., who went to the island of Cuba soon after the marriage, and died of yellow fever

^a WILLIAM JESSUP died in Hudson in 1825, aged 56, leaving a large family. Ruth, his wife, died 1863, aged ninety-four. He was probably a descendant of John Jessup, of Southampton, Long Island; and this is one of the few instances of intermarriage between the descendants of John and of Edward Jessup.

on the return voyage. She married, 2d, Henry Gilbert, originally from Hamden, but who for twenty-three years had been a teacher in Kentucky. He taught at different times in the counties of Owen, Gallatin, and Carroll. During the twenty-one years of her residence in that State, she lived principally at Owenton, Owen Co. At the outbreak of the Civil War they removed to Walton, N. Y., where he died 28 Dec., 1863, aged sixty-five. She remembers well having once received a visit in Kentucky from Mrs. Sarah Wilson, a sister of Major-Gen. T. S. Jesup. She now lives with her son, in Walton. She has had three children, — one by the first marriage, two by the second: —

823. KATE GEE, who, in 1845, went to Kentucky, where her mother had previously gone. She there m. Jesse A. Suter, 1st lieut. U. S. A., in the Civil War, who served until its close. She resided at Owenton, and died a few years after the close of the war, leaving five children.

824. MARIA GILBERT, b. in Kentucky, who m. Erwin L. Miner, and now lives in Cincinnati, O., with her only son, *Wm. H. Miner*. The father died in 1775.

825. WILLIAM HENRY GILBERT, now living in Walton, N. Y.; unmarried.

686. William Jessup (*Abraham*,⁵⁵¹ *Silvanus*,⁵⁰⁵ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Colchester, N. Y., 30 May, 1810; was a carpenter and went to California, where he died in 1857. He married Adaline Patterson, of Colchester, sister of his brother-in-law, John B. Patterson. She was born 19 April, 1815, and is still (1883) living. Their children were six, born in Colchester:

826. EMILY, b. 4 March, 1834; m. Adam Webb, grocer, 1 Oct., 1854, and lives in Walton, N. Y. Three children: *Anna Adaline Webb*, b. 13 Oct., 1855, and d. 9 Dec., 1862; *Cora Webb*, b. 28 Sept., 1861, and m., 1 June, 1881, to J. M. H. Cornish; *Lelia Webb*, b. 25 Feb., 1867.

827. NANCY, b. 11 March, 1836; d. 28 Sept., 1839.

828. PHEBE, b. 18 Nov., 1838; d. 2 Jan., 1839.

829. JULIANA C., b. 27 Sept., 1842; m. Waldo Collett, farmer, and lived in Franklin, N. Y. She d. 19 May, 1878.
- +830. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 3 Jan., 1844.
831. HARRIET E., b. 15 June, 1847; m. James Clearwater, printer, and lived in Walton. No children.

687. Benjamin Townsend Jessup (*Abraham*,⁵⁵¹ *Silvanus*,⁵⁰⁵ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Colchester, N. Y., 12 April, 1813; married, 1st, Catharine, one of the eleven daughters of Robert Johnson, of Middletown, Conn., 30 May, 1843. She was born 19 Oct., 1819, and died 21 March, 1862. He married, 2d, Mary E. Punbridge, of Utica, N. Y., 5 Aug., 1863. He resides in Brooklyn, N. Y.

"Brought up in the then wilderness of the east branch of the Delaware river, he believed there was a brighter future somewhere beyond his present sphere. So he started for New York at the age of sixteen, with but a shilling in his pocket, a homespun suit of clothes on his back, and the blessings of a devoted Christian mother upon his head. A relative in the city gave him a clerkship. Persistent application to business, and the steady growth of a naturally religious character, finally brought him wealth and position." For fifty years he has been in the paint and oil business, and a pioneer in many of its departments. For twenty-eight years (1851-1879) he was the senior partner in the well-known firm of Jessup & Childs, who in 1853 introduced the newly invented zinc paint into practical use. A sketch of his business career was not long since published in "The Oil and Drug News," with a likeness.

He early joined the church and became one of its most generous and efficient supporters. For two years he was deacon of the South Baptist Church; then, president of the Board of Trustees; afterwards for six years deacon of Calvary Baptist Church, when he removed to Brooklyn, and united with the Strong Place Church. For sixty years he has been a constant attendant at Sunday School, and still has a class. He was for many years Treasurer of the Baptist Missionary Convention for the State of

New York, and received from the Convention a testimonial of their high estimate of his capacity and fidelity. He has four children, all by his first wife: —

+832. JOHN COLGATE, b. 17 Sept., 1844, in Williamsburg (Brooklyn, E. D.) N. Y.

833. HENRIETTA BELDEN, b. 27 Sept., 1847, in Williamsburg. She was educated at Miss Porter's well known school in Farmington, Conn.; m. E. P. Glass, of Syracuse, N. Y. (Rochester Univ., class '69), 17 Sept., 1875, and resides in Syracuse. They have two sons.

+834. ROBERT JOHNSON, b. 17 Feb., 1852, in New York city.

+835. BENJAMIN AUGUSTUS, b. 18 Nov. 1854, also in New York city.

688. Sarah Jessup (*Abraham*,⁵⁵¹ *Silvanus*,⁵⁰⁴ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), was born 9 Aug., 1815, and died 16 March, 1869. She married John B. Patterson, of Walton, N. Y., who died Nov., 1863.

They had six children, all born in Hamden, N. Y.: —

836. SMITH BENJAMIN PATTERSON, b. 19 Nov., 1834; enlisted in the 89th Regt., Co. S., N. Y. Volunteers, and served during the Civil War.

837. HENRY COLGATE PATTERSON, enlisted in the 144th Regt., and d. at Hilton Head, S. C., 16 March, 1865, aged 28 yrs., 6 mos., 2 days.

838. ALICE EMELINE PATTERSON, b. 14 May, 1847 (Mrs. St. John).

839. JOHN SHELDON PATTERSON, b. 4 May, 1849.

840. LOUISA ANNA PATTERSON, b. 8 Jan., 1854 (Mrs. Beckwith).

841. MARK MEAD PATTERSON, b. 31 Aug., 1857.

690. Julia Jessup (*Abraham*,⁵⁵¹ *Silvanus*,⁵⁰⁵ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Colchester, N. Y., 24 March, 1820, married (2 Nov., 1842) Elon Chittenden Galusha, son of Rev. Elon Galusha, and grandson of Jonas Galusha, Governor of Vermont 1809-13 and 1815-20. He was born in Whitestown, Oneida Co., N. Y., 5 June, 1820. He has always been in the banking business; was several years cashier of the Genesee

River Bank, at Mount Morris, Livingston Co., N. Y.; also six years cashier of the Traders Bank in Rochester, but has now retired from business. For the last twenty-three years the family have occupied their present home in Rochester. They have had six children:—

842. ELON JESSUP GALUSHA, b. 1 Sept., 1843; d. in 1845.

843. CHARLES COLGATE GALUSHA, b. 8 July, 1852, in Lockport; m. Margaret Elizabeth Gilbert, 10 Oct., 1876, and d. 18 March, 1881, in De Land, Florida, and was buried at Mandarin in that State. Their only child is *Elon Gilbert Galusha*, now (1883) five years old.

693. Louisa Jessup (*Abraham*,⁵⁵¹ *Silvanus*,⁵⁰⁵ *Jonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born 18 Jan., 1828, in Colchester, N. Y.; married, 27 July, 1852, Edwin Culver Wright. He was born in New Britain, Conn., 4 Dec., 1821, and died in Lockport 10 March, 1882, after an illness of three years. He was a bookseller, stationer, and music-dealer.

Their four children were:—

844. DORA PHEBE WRIGHT, b. 26 June, 1853.

845. LOUISA CAROLINE WRIGHT, b. 3 Sept., 1855; m. 12 Oct., 1881, to Charles J. Townsend of New York city.

846. JULIA JESSUP WRIGHT, b. 11 Oct., 1860; d. 10 Feb., 1862.

847. MARION JESSUP WRIGHT, b. 4 April, 1867.

694. Sally Jesop (*Benjamin*,⁵⁵² *Silvanus*,⁵⁰⁵ *Jonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Somers, N. Y., 1 April, 1801; married, 31 Oct., 1825, Edward Finch of the same town, who died 31 Jan., 1849, aged fifty-three. His father, Jeremiah Finch (died in 1830, about 78 years old), was a step-son of Silvanus Jesop, his wife's grandfather. She resides (1883) at Nyack-on-Hudson, with her daughter Mrs. Ambler. Their three children were:—

848. TAMSON JESOP FINCH, b. 1826; m., 15 Oct., 1850, Wm. Ambler (son of Stephen Ambler^a and Phebe Mead), b. 1824. Five

^a Stephen Ambler was a brother of Thomas Ambler mentioned elsewhere.

children: 1. *Edward Finch Ambler*, b. 7 Oct., 1853, and d. 16 Sept., 1867; 2. *Helen L. Ambler*, b. 24 April, 1856; 3. *Alice M. Ambler*, b. 24 Sept., 1861; 4. *Mary Grace Ambler*, b. 26 July, 1863; 5. *Laura L. Ambler*, b. 11 Sept. 1865. Live in Nyack.

849. JAMES FINCH, b. 5 May, 1828; m. 4 Nov., 1852, Maria Lawrence Vail, of North Salem, where they live. Six children: 1. *Sarah Elizabeth Finch*, b. 23 Oct., 1853, m. (10 Dec., 1879) Edwin Nichols of Southeast, and have one child, Grace Titus Nichols, b. 10 Dec., 1880; 2. *Edward Vail Finch*, b. 7 Oct., 1857, d. 13 June, 1877; 3. *Annie Hatch Finch*, b. 28 May, 1860; 4. *Wm. Rufus Finch*, b. 2 Sept., 1864; 5. *Carrie Maria Finch*, b. 13 Feb., 1868; 6. *Edith Louise Finch*, b. 28 Oct., 1873.

850. RUFUS WELCH FINCH, b. 1833; d. 3 June, 1848, in North Salem, and was buried at his father's side.

697. Abigail Jesop (*Benjamin*,⁵⁵² *Silvanus*,⁵⁰⁵ *Jonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Somers, N. Y., 19 Aug., 1808, married 3 Dec., 1835, at her father's house, Charles Clark Hatch of New York city. "Mr. Hatch was born at Chester, Vt., in 1812, came to New York city in 1832, and was employed in the dry-goods house of Benjamin Loder & Co. After being with them several years he succeeded them, under the firm name of Hatch & Yale, at No. 75 Cedar St. About 1871 he retired from dry goods, and up to 1872 was in the real estate business. In the spring of 1873, being in poor health, he went to Merida, Yucatan, in company with his son Marlin F. Hatch, and died there at the American consulate, 15 April, 1873." Mrs. Abigail (Jesop) Hatch died 14 July, 1847. Their four children were: —

851. MARLIN F. HATCH, b. 2 March, 1837. He was in business in New York city until 1861, when he enlisted as sergeant 2d New York Regiment (Harris's Lt. Cavalry); promoted to 2d and 1st lieutenant, and captain; discharged Sept., 1864, at Charlestown, Va. (by reason of expiration of term of service); was in the Army of the Shenandoah under Gen. P. H. Sheri-

dan, and served for a time on the staff of General Kilpatrick and in Davis's Cavalry Brigade. He received from President U. S. Grant the appointment of U. S. consul at Merida, Yucatan, Mexico, in Feb., 1873, and resigned the same in March, 1874. He m., 14 Nov., 1882, Mary Clinton Hamilton, of New York city, connected on the mother's side with Gov. De Witt Clinton and with Capt. Fred. Frye of the Revolutionary army. No children.

852. CHARLES HENRY HATCH, b. 3 Feb., 1839; m. in 1875 Marie L. Philips of Philadelphia, and has two children, boys. He graduated at Yale College in 1859; was professor of Latin in Mr. Anthon's school in New York; also private tutor for two years. He studied law in the Columbia College Law School, and was admitted to the Bar about 1863, when he joined the 12th N. Y. Cavalry as captain; served until the close of the war and was major commanding the regiment. He has since practised law in New York city.

853. ORAMIL C. HATCH, b. 15 June, 1840; m. 14 Dec., 1865, Harriet Judson, and has been in business in New York since 1858. They have four sons: 1. *Wm. J. Hatch*, b. 6 April, 1867; 2. *Clarence G. Hatch*, b. 6 Feb., 1869; 3. *Albert H. Hatch*, b. July 31, 1872; 4. *Walter C. Hatch*, b. 16 July, 1877.

854. ANNIE J. HATCH, b. 1844; d. Oct., 1860.

Charles C. Hatch married 2d, 12 Oct., 1850, Mrs. Mary A. Gedney, widow of George Gedney who was killed accidentally at the Astor Place riot. They had one daughter, *Marie Louise Hatch*, born in 1852, now Mrs. Wm. H. Gunther, Jr., of New York. She has two sons, and one daughter who was married in 1875.

698. Amy Jesop (*Benjamin*,⁵⁵² *Silvanus*,⁵⁰⁵ *Jonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Somers, N. Y., 6 May, 1811; married, 12 Dec., 1839, John N. Crosby, of New York city (son of Enoch Crosby and Jane Kelly of Carmel, Putnam Co.). They removed in 1875 to Westfield, N. J., where she died 8 June, 1884. They have had four children:—

855. BENJAMIN JESOP CROSBY, b. 4 Sept., 1841; m. (31 May, 1865) Frances A. Macquaid, of New York city, b. 4 Sept., 1842. Five children, three only living. He is in Mercantile Trust Co., N. Y., and lives in Westfield, N. J.
856. JOSEPH E. CROSBY, b. 28 Dec., 1843; unmarried. Has been in dry-goods business in New York city; sings professionally in a city choir; resides in Westfield.
857. FRANKLIN CROSBY, b. 26 June, 1846; d. 29 Jan., 1849.
858. RUFUS F. CROSBY, b. 13 April, 1850; d. 28 April, same year.

699. Alexander Jesop (*Benjamin*,⁵⁵² *Silvanus*,⁵⁰⁵ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Somers, 30 June, 1816, married (6 Dec., 1838) Susan A. Powell, born 13 Jan., 1812. They resided in Amawalk, Westchester Co., N. Y., where he died, 10 Sept., 1883. She died 21 Dec., 1884. Two children:—

859. FRANCENA, b. 28 Nov., 1842; m. William S. Hallock, 22 Sept., 1864, and have had eight children: 1. *Frank Hallock*, b. 12 April, 1865; 2. *Emma Hallock*, b. 10 Feb., and d. 30 Feb., 1867; 3. *Josephine Hallock*, b. 14 Nov., 1868; 4. *Charles Hallock*, b. 6 Sept., 1870; 5. *Libbie Hallock*, b. 3 Feb., 1873; 6. *Nellie Hallock*, b. 28 April, 1875; 7. *Elbertie Hallock*, b. 31 May, 1877; 8. *Susie Hallock*, b. 7 July, 1879, and d. 27 Aug., 1880.

860. EDWIN, b. 1 Sept., 1850; unmarried.

718. Eldon E. Lockwood (*Rufus Allen Lockwood*⁵⁶⁸ (*J. T. Fessup*), *Fonathan*,⁵⁰⁷ *Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Indiana, 3 Aug., 1834, married E. M. Andress, 12 April, 1855. He lives in Indiana, and is a farmer. Six children:—

861. MARY ALICE LOCKWOOD, b. 4 March, and d. 16 July, 1856.
862. HARRIET E. LOCKWOOD, b. 4 July, 1857; m., 1876, Wm. Sheppard, merchant, and has two children.
863. FRANK LOCKWOOD, b. 10 March, 1860; d. 17 March, 1865.
864. WILLIAM LOCKWOOD, b. 15 June, 1863; d. 30 March, 1865.
865. JESSE M. LOCKWOOD, b. 11 June, 1865.
866. ANN B. LOCKWOOD, b. 9 Nov., 1867.

721. Rufus Allen Lockwood (*Rufus Allen Lockwood* ⁵⁶⁸ (*J. T. Jessup*), *Fonathan*, ⁵⁰⁷ *Fonathan*, ⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*, ¹¹ *Edward*, ⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Indiana, 5 April, 1845; married S. A. Babb, 25 Feb., 1868, and is an extensive farmer and stock-dealer in Octagon, Ill., owning, in connection with his mother, one thousand acres of land, valued at 30,000 dollars, in the counties of White and Tippecanoe. They have had six children:—

867. NELLIE B. LOCKWOOD, b. 3 Nov., 1868.

868. HARRIET A. LOCKWOOD, b. 5 Oct., 1870.

869. RUFUS ALLEN LOCKWOOD, b. 20 March, 1872.

870. PAUL LOCKWOOD, b. 20, and d. 21 June, 1874.

871. PAUL A. LOCKWOOD, b. 15 Aug., 1878; d. 31 Dec., 1880.

872. GEORGE A. LOCKWOOD, b. 9 Sept., 1880.

723. Mary Ann Jessup (*Fulius Augustus*, ⁵⁶⁹ *Fonathan*, ⁵⁰⁷ *Fonathan*, ⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*, ¹¹ *Edward*, ⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Burlington, Ohio, 14 Oct., 1834, married, 1st, Dan Terhune, 20 Oct., 1849. Nine children, born in Missouri:—

873. SARAH ISABELL TERHUNE, b. 14 Sept., 1853.

874. CHARLES EDWARD TERHUNE, b. 17 March, 1855.

875. STEPHEN AUGUSTUS TERHUNE, b. 10 Oct., 1859.

876. JOHN WILLIAM TERHUNE, b. 8 Oct., 1863.

877. ROBERTA TERHUNE, b. 27 Aug., 1865.

Four others, now dead.

She married, 2d, John Beck, in 1869, and had two children, born in Missouri:—

878. KATIE BECK, b. 27 July, 1870.

One other died in infancy.

724. Keziah Jane Jessup (*Fulius Augustus*, ⁵⁶⁹ *Fonathan*, ⁵⁰⁷ *Fonathan*, ⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*, ¹¹ *Edward*, ⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Burlington, Ohio, 10 March, 1836, married John Burns in 1853, and has nine children, born in Missouri, where the family now live.

- 879. WM. SUMMERFIELD BURNS, b. 17 Sept., 1854.
- 880. JAMES AUGUSTUS BURNS, b. 7 Dec., 1856.
- 881. WARREN P. BURNS, b. 12 Jan., 1859.
- 882. RUSSELL B. BURNS, b. 19 April, 1861.
- 883. OLIVER O. BURNS, b. 30 Sept., 1864.
- 884. ETHEL EUGENIA BURNS, b. 9 Jan., 1867.
- 885. HARRISON M. BURNS, b. 26 March, 1869.
- 886. SARAH BELLE BURNS, b. 19 June, 1871.
- 887. JOHN BURNS, b. 26 Jan., 1874.

728. Charles Edward Jessup (*Julius Augustus*,⁵⁶⁹ *Fonathan*,⁵⁰⁷ *Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Peru, Miami Co., Ind., 26 Sept., 1847, married Ellen Clerkins, 1 April, 1872. He is a brick-mason and general mechanic, living in Brunswick, Chariton Co., Mo. Four children: —

- 888. INDIA BERENICE, b. 16 July, 1873.
- 889. EDWIN LEWIS, b. 8 Dec., 1875.
- 890. CHARLES IANTHIS, b. 12 Jan., 1878.
- 891. MAURICE KENTON, b. 16 June, 1880.

729. Julius Augustus Jessup (*Julius Augustus*,⁵⁶⁹ *Fonathan*,⁵⁰⁷ *Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Peru, Miami Co., Ind., married Belle Isbell, 3 Dec., 1872. He is a tinner, and member both of the Order of Odd Fellows and of the Knights of Pythias, lives in Miami, Mo., and has five children: —

- 892. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 26 Jan., 1873.
- 893. SADIE BELLE, b. 11 Feb., 1876.
- 894. JULIUS AUGUSTUS, b. 7 May, 1878.
- 895. LLOYD, b. 4 June, 1880.
- Infant unnamed, b. 8 March, 1882.

753. Laura Ann Jessup (*Fonathan*,⁵⁸¹ *James*,⁵⁰⁸ *Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Bridgewater, Conn., 23 March, 1831; married, 11 Sept., 1850, Eli H. Welton, who was born 7 Aug., 1827. They live in Southville, Litchfield Co., Conn. Three children: —

896. ALICE A. WELTON, b. 17 Jan., 1856; m. David Beers, 14 April, 1874, and d. 2 Feb., 1880.

897. HARRIET A. WELTON, b. 1 June, 1860; d. 18 Dec., 1861.

898. JOHN N. WELTON, b. 27 March, 1866; d. 14 Jan., 1867.

754. Charles H. Jessup (*Fonathan*,⁵⁸¹ *James*,⁵⁰⁸ *Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Bridgewater, Conn., 28 Dec., 1832; married, 3 Dec., 1856, Hannah More, daughter of Bethuel and Amanda Treat, of New Britain, born 29 Dec., 1838. He is a farmer, and occupies the homestead of his father, who died there in 1882, at the age of eighty-seven. Three children:

899. WILLIAM CLINTON, b. 29 Nov., 1859; m., 16 Feb., 1886, Olive Justine, b. 5 March, 1866, dau. of David R. Benton, of New Haven. They reside in New York city.

900. JULIA SNOWDEN, b. 24 Jan., 1863; m., 6 June, 1883, Eli Hubbell Hotchkiss, and live in Ansonia, Conn. One child: *Lelia Jessup Hotchkiss*, b. 21 Jan., 1886.

901. ANNIE G., b. 27 June, 1864.

756. William Jacob Jessup (*Ebenezer*,⁵⁹⁰ *Ebenezer*,⁵¹⁰ *Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,² *Edward*¹), born in New York city 7 Feb., 1827; married, in 1850, Miss C. A. Hathaway. He lives in the city, and there pursues his business of shipjoiner. They have no children.

The following sketch is abridged from "The Good Templar Gem" of August, 1880, and is there accompanied by a likeness:

His parents sent him when very young to the old public school, No. 12 Madison Street, then under the charge of Mr. Stout, now president of the Shoe and Leather Dealers' Bank. On the death of his mother, when he was eight years old, he went to live with his grandparents in Greenwich, Conn., and attended school there for several years. When twelve he became interested in the Washingtonian temperance movement of that day, and with other lads signed the pledge; and from that time to the present has never tasted a drop of any kind of spirituous, fermented, or other intoxicating liquors.

At fifteen he returned to New York, and for nearly two years was in the press-room of Harper & Brothers.

He began to learn his trade, that of shipjoiner, when seventeen, and has labored at it until the present time, except during the interval from 1870 to 73, when his services were given to the work of the State Workingmen's Assembly, of which he was repeatedly secretary, treasurer, and president. In 1863 he took a most prominent part in the organization of the Shipjoiners Union, and while the national Union existed was its chief executive officer, as he is now of the State Union. He is also Secretary of a Masonic Lodge and member of the Exempt Firemen's Benevolent Association, as well as interested in educational matters.

Before he was twenty-one he joined the Independent Order of Rechabites, and considers his membership in the order one of the brightest epochs in his life, confirming in him his temperance principles. Subsequently he joined the Independent Order of Good Templars, also a temperance organization, and in some official position both his time and pen have ever since been devoted to its interests. He is held in high estimation by the order in New York and neighboring cities. When the Grand Lodge met in New York in 1874 he was treasurer of the fund provided for its reception, and after all bills were paid, he found there would be a small balance left. This balance, when divided among the lodges that contributed to the fund, left him *one penny*, which the county lodge by resolution ordered to be encircled by a gold band, properly inscribed, and presented to him. It has been dubbed and is known to this day as *Jessup's Honest Penny*.

786. Edward Peter Jessup (*Samuel*,⁶¹⁰ *Peter*,⁵¹⁵ *Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich, Conn., 11 May, 1827; married Antoinette, daughter of Robert Quintard of Stamford. She was born 27 Nov., 1828, and married 14 Jan., 1849. They live at Riverside (Greenwich), and have had seven children: —

902. MARY, b. 28 Oct., 1850.
 903. DANIEL G., b. 2 May, 1856.
 904. SARAH E., b. 1 Oct., 1853 ; d. 10 July, 1860.
 905. ANTOINETTE b. 5 April, 1863 ; d. 22 Dec., 1864.
 906. STEPHEN W., b. 21 May, 1865.
 907. CHARLES E., b. 28 Oct., 1867.
 908. ANTOINETTE M., b. 21 Nov., 1870.

787. Stephen Waring Jessup (*Samuel*,⁶¹⁰ *Peter*,⁵¹⁵ *Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Greenwich Conn., 12 Jan., 1830, married, 13 Feb., 1850, Ann Castle Barnum, b. in Norwalk, Conn., 6 Nov., 1832, and daughter of Ira and Hannah (Weed) Barnum. He is in the clothing business in New York city (Jessup & Co., Broadway), and resides at New Brighton, Staten Island.

"He came to New York about 1842, and was employed by Brooks Bros., clothing-merchants (Catharine St.); afterwards as a clerk with Devlin & Co., clothing-merchants (John and Nassau Sts.); then for about twenty years a partner in the same firm, and since that time in that of Jessup & Co."

Two children:—

909. CHARLES BARNUM, b. 21 Oct., 1850, in New York city ; A.B., of the "College of the City of New York," class of 1870 ; LL.B., of "New York University," class of 1872 (the degree being at that time equivalent to admission to the bar) ; m., 25 Oct., 1872, Annie Lowden of Brooklyn, b. 27 Feb., 1854. One child, *Lowden*, b. in New York city, 3 Oct., 1873.

910. JOSEPHINE, b. 7 Oct., 1854, in New York city.

796. Samuel Jorum Jessup (*Samuel*,⁶⁵¹ *Forum*,⁵³² *Samuel*,⁵⁰⁴ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Stamford, Conn., 20 Jan., 1831 ; married in New York city, 6 Jan., 1857, Mary Jeannette, daughter of the Rev. Timothy Minor. (Her twin brother married Sarah Jane, her husband's sister, the following June.) He was a shipwright, and in 1853, soon after he

had learned his trade, removed to Cleveland, Ohio, and upon his marriage settled there. On the death of his father, in 1860, he came to New York with his family, living on Staten Island nearly four years, when he returned to Cleveland, Ohio (1863). The last fifteen years of his life were spent in East Rockport, Cuyahoga Co., where he died 6 Jan., 1870. "He was a generous, frank, and earnest Christian man." His widow now (1884) lives with her son Edward, in Cleveland. The entire family are communicants in the Episcopal Church. Four children, — the first three born in Cleveland; the youngest son, in East Rockport: —

911. CHARLES HENRY, b. 21 April, 1858; m., 21 April, 1881, Georgia A. Bower, and lives at East Rockport. Has two children: *Joseph Edward*, b. 26 May, 1882, and *Elna May*, b. 4 Jan., 1884. He is a practical mechanic.

912. EDWARD BURTON, b. 11 Dec., 1859; m., 12 Sept., 1883, Mary Jane Elliott, and lives in Cleveland. He is an engineer.

913. SAMUEL JESSE, b. 19 July, 1863; now (1883) in Indiana, but expects soon to engage in the mining business in Arizona.

914. STEPHEN CUYLER, b. 7 Oct., 1867; now at home, pursuing his education as a draughtsman.

830. William Henry Jessup (*William*,⁶⁸⁶ *Abraham*,⁵⁵¹ *Silvanus*,⁵⁰⁵ *Jonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Colchester, N. Y., 3 Jan., 1844; married Ann Augusta Franklin, 30 May, 1863, born 16 Dec., 1843. They live in Arnot, Tioga Co., Penn. Seven children: —

915. ADA E., b. 26 Feb., 1867.

916. JUDSON E., b. 14 Feb., 1870.

917. ARCHIE G., b. 3 Sept., 1872; d. 27 Sept., 1873.

918. LEONARD E., b. 3 Nov., 1876.

919. HATTIE E., b. 21 Oct., 1878; d. 17 Sept., 1879.

920. DORA B., b. 16 July, 1880.

921. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 13 Aug., 1882.

832. John Colgate Jessup (*Benjamin T.*,⁶⁸⁷ *Abraham*,⁵⁵¹ *Silvanus*,⁵⁰⁵ *Fonathan*,¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in Williamsburg, L. I. (now Brooklyn, E. D.), 17 Sept., 1844; married Caroline, daughter of Elon Huntington, of Rochester, N. Y., Oct., 1874. "He went to sea, after sophomore year in the New York University, on the ship 'Jack Frost,' which was lost with all on board off the New Zealand coast. He himself, however, had been driven by cruelty to desert while off the coast of India, and after wandering in the jungle till nearly famished, was rescued by natives and handed over to the missionaries, who speedily converted him, baptizing him in the Irrawaddy River. After a year's life as mate of a coaster between Calcutta and Bombay, he returned home, went into his father's office, and in 1879 started out in business for himself." He lives in Dighton, Mass., where his "Color Works" are located. The firm name is "J. C. Jessup & Co., Makers of Pulp and Dry Colors," and they have an office in New York city.

Two children: —

922. HENRIETTA, b. Nov., 1874.

923. JOHN COLGATE, b. March, 1876.

834. Robert Johnson Jessup (*Benjamin T.*,⁶⁸⁷ *Abraham*,⁵⁵¹ *Silvanus*,⁵⁰⁵ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in New York city, 17 Feb., 1852; married Clara B., daughter of Sheldon Webster, of Springfield, Mass., 11 May, 1878, born 25 Nov., 1850. He graduated in 1868, from Grammar School No. 35, New York, then one of the finest public schools in America; was for a time in Rochester University, and finally graduated at Yale College in the class of '76. Prevented from studying theology at once, as he had intended, he found employment for three and a half years on the "Springfield (Mass.) Republican," and afterward (1880) in the color-works of his brother at Dighton. Returning to journalism in 1885, he became connected with the "Denver Tribune," removing in 1886 to Salt Lake City, where he is on the editorial staff of the "Daily Tribune."

Four children: —

- 924. EMILY CATHARINE, b. 4 Sept., 1879.
- 925. DOUGLAS WEBSTER, b. 25 Dec., 1881.
- 926. FLORENCE BENEDICT, b. 27 Sept., 1883.
- 927. A son, b. in Salt Lake City, Utah, 5 Nov., 1886.

835. Benjamin Augustus Jessup (*Benjamin T.*,⁶⁸⁷ *Abraham*,⁵⁵¹ *Silvanus*,⁵⁰⁵ *Jonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in New York city, 18 Nov., 1854; married, 2 Dec., 1880, Mary Nesmith, of Brooklyn, born 20 March, 1856. He is in the employ of a New York paint house.

One child: —

- 928. ROYAL NESMITH, b. 9 Nov., 1881.

767. Ann Augusta Jessup (*Isaac Knapp*,⁶⁰² *Gershom*,⁵¹² *Jonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Jonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in New York city, 7 Nov., 1828; married, 1st, Charles W. Morgan, of New York, 3 Nov., 1848. He was a son of Charles Morgan, the founder and principal proprietor of the celebrated Morgan Iron Works, the Morgan line of steamers, etc. He died 17 Nov., 1863, aged 38, having been born 30 Sept, 1825.^a They had two children: —

- 929. CHAPMAN HARRIS MORGAN, b. 20 Jan., 1851; d. 17 March, 1861, in New York.
- 930. RICHARD JESSUP MORGAN, b. 23 Dec., 1852; m., June, 1879, Jennie J. Rice, and had three children: 1. *Fennie Morgan*, b. July, 1880; 2. *Mary Madeline Morgan*, b. Oct., 1881; 3. *Charles Morgan*, b. Dec., 1882. "After finishing his school education, Mr. Morgan spent several years in New Orleans in connection with the business of the Morgan steamship lines; and upon the establishment of the New York line in 1875, in connection with Stephen G. Bogert, took the management in New York under the firm name of Bogert & Morgan, who continued as such managers up to their resignation of the position on the 31st of March, 1884." Mr. Morgan died in June, 1884.

^a See Morgan Genealogy.

Mrs. Ann Augusta (Jessup) Morgan married, 2d, in 1878, John H. Linsly, of New York city, where she now resides. Mr. Linsly is the son of Jared Linsly, M.D.

769. Isaac Jessup (*Isaac K.*,⁶⁰² *Gershom*,⁵¹² *Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in New York city, 10 Oct., 1832; went to California in the early settlement of the State, and remained there. He now resides at San Rafael. He married, 25 Nov., 1874, Emma Frances Evans, born in New Bedford, Mass., 18 March, 1854. They have three children:—

931. GRACIE FRANCES, b. 31 Aug., 1875.

932. RICHARD MORGAN, b. 9 March, 1877

933. ISAAC EVANS, b. 4 March, 1878.

770. Caroline Ophelia Jessup (*Isaac K.*,⁶⁰² *Gershom*,⁵¹² *Fonathan*,⁴⁹⁹ *Fonathan*,¹¹ *Edward*,⁴ *Edward*¹), born in New York city, 15 Oct., 1834; married Stephen G. Bogert, of New York, 26 Sept., 1855. From 1875, until its dissolution in 1884, Mr. Bogert was a member of the firm of Bogert & Morgan, New York managers of Morgan's La. & Texas Railroad & Steamship Co. He is still in business in New York, but resides in Brooklyn. Five children:—

934. FRANK JESSUP BOGERT, b. Oct., 1857; d. 31 May, 1862.

935. ISABEL BOGERT.

936. ANNA BOGERT.

937. MARY FRANCES BOGERT.

938. CAROLINE AUGUSTA, b. 13 Jan., 1866; d. 28 March, 1867.



APPENDIX.



APPENDIX.

I.

OTHER JESSUP FAMILIES IN THE UNITED STATES.

IF any connection exists between the families whose records are given below and that of EDWARD JESSUP, it must be referred to the land of their common origin, and date back two centuries or more. It is noticeable that all of the name appear to have sprung from the north of England or the adjacent parts of Scotland.

I. JOHN JESSUP, OF SOUTHAMPTON, N. Y.

The earliest references to John Jessup in American records have already been cited in the INTRODUCTION (pp. 31-32), and a somewhat extended pedigree of this family may be found in "Howell's Southampton," second edition, 1887, which, by permission of the author, is here inserted nearly entire. Additional notes have been added, furnished by various members of the family, taken from Family Bibles, Probate Records, etc. In a few instances the liberty has been taken to substitute the names and dates given in the latter records for those recorded by Mr. Howell.

To the above is added an account of two families whose place in the pedigree is not certainly known.

1. John Jessup, of Southampton (1649), the emigrant ancestor, had four children :—

+2. JOHN, the only son who left heirs.

+3. THOMAS, m. Mary Williams, 23 Nov., 1683, and died 12 Sept., 1684, an infant son dying the same year.

4. HANNAH, m. Joseph Hildreth, 11 September, 1678.
5. MARY.

2. **John Jessup**, of Old Town (*John*¹), married 16 June, 1669, and had eight children. His will is dated 19 December, 1710, and reads: "I give my eldest son Isaac my homestead at Old Town on which he now dwelleth, and forty acres of the north part of my Old Town close, and my lot at Gin and all my upland and meadow at Quaguanantuck. I give my second son Henry my now dwelling-house and lot, and two acres of upper lot, and all my upland and meadow at Farington's Neck and Noyack, with the orchard, and all the upland and meadow in the plains. I give my youngest son Thomas my land at Sagg and Hog Neck, and meadow of North Sea and Seaponack, and at Accabog and Ketchabonack. I give my grandson Jeremiah all my land in Elizabethtown in New Jersey, and to my granddaughter Elizabeth, daughter of Jeremiah Jessup, deceased, ten shillings." He mentions his daughters Mary and Hannah, and his wife Elizabeth. Isaac and Henry are the best known of his sons, and left a numerous progeny.

Children : —

6. ELIZABETH, b. 13 April, 1670.
7. JOHN, b. 27 September, 1671; had no children.
- +8. ISAAC, b. 12 October, 1673.
9. JEREMIAH, b. 4 March, 1678; had son Jeremiah and dau. Elizabeth, both mentioned in their grandfather's will. [Did the grandson live in New Jersey?]
- +10. HENRY, b. 12 March, 1681.
11. MARY, b. 2 March, 1683.
12. HANNAH, b. 2 January, 1685.
13. THOMAS, "youngest son," mentioned in his father's will.

8. **Isaac Jessup** (*John*,² *John*¹), married Abigail —, and died 1753 or 1754. His children were : —

- +14. JOHN, b. 25 October, 1698.
15. NATHANIEL.
- +16. ABIGAIL.
- +17. LEWIS, died 1759, and had three children: *Silas*; *Ruth*, wife of Zachariah Rogers; and *Abigail*.
- +18. STEPHEN.

10. **Henry Jessup** (*John*,² *John*¹), married Bethia —, and died in 1736. His will, dated 1735, mentions his wife, his son Thomas, and daughter Bethia Post. The son inherits his houses and lands. Two children : —

19. BETHIA, wife of Joseph Post.

+20. THOMAS, b. 28 February, 1721.

14. **John Jessup** (*Isaac*,⁸ *John*,² *John*¹), married Phebe —, born 2 August, 1699, and had eight children : —

21. SARAH, b. 6 January, 1726.

22. ABIGAIL, b. 26 February, 1727.

23. JOHN, b. 23 February, 1730, died in infancy.

24. ISAAC, b. 26 April, 1732.

+25. JOHN, 2d, b. 20 April, 1734.

26. NATHAN, b. 30 September, 1736.

27. HANNAH, b. 3 December, 1739.

28. STEPHEN, b. 12 April, 1743.

20. **Thomas Jessup** (*Henry*,¹⁰ *John*,² *John*¹), known as "Deacon Thomas," died 20 May, 1809; married, 1st, Mehetabel — (b. 1719, d. 30 June, 1768); 2d, in 1770, Sibyl — (b. 1714, d. 5 June, 1804). His will was dated 17 Jan. 1768, and reads: "I give my son Henry my house at Quogue and land there, and all my land and meadow west of Tiana, except one-half of fifty acres in Quogue purchase. I give my son Thomas my house and home lot in Southampton and other land, and my close at Old Town. To my son Jeremiah ten acres at Old Town." He mentions his daughter Mehetabel Howell and his children Bethia, Zebulon, Ebenezer, Daniel, and Samuel.

Nine children, all by the first marriage : —

+29. HENRY, b. 25 June, 1743.

30. THOMAS, b. 21 March, 1745, d. 1824, and had two children: *Harvey*, bap. 1787, and *Bethia*, the wife of Oliver White.

31. MEHETABEL, b. 18 May, 1747; m. a Howell from Quogue, and lived in Florida, Orange Co. Three children: two sons and a daughter.

32. JEREMIAH, b. 14 Aug., 1749, d. 1816; settled in Orange County, and had three daughters.

33. BETHIA, b. 12 September, 1751.

+34. ZEBULON, b. 15 September, 1755.

- 35. EBENEZER, b. March 28, 1759, d. 26 Oct., 1838; unmarried.
- 36. DANIEL, b. 27 July, 1761; went to Orange County; had six sons and one daughter. The only surviving son is *Silas H.*, of New York city, now (1887) seventy-five years old, who has children and grandchildren.

+37. SAMUEL, b. 4 September, 1763, and settled in Orange County.

25. John Jessup (*John*,¹⁴ *Isaac*,⁸ *John*,² *John*¹), married Mary Halsey, and had nine children: —

+38. ISAAC, b. 11 March, 1757, in Southampton.

+39. MATTHEW, b. 25 February, 1759.

40. MARY, b. 2 April, 1761.

41. MARTHA, b. 21 November, 1763.

42. PHEBE, b. 16 August, 1765.

43. CHARITY, b. 22 March, 1768.

44. HANNAH, b. 17 February, 1771.

45. DENCY (Prudence), b. 21 October, 1774.

46. SYLVANUS, b. 14 Feb., 1779; went to Pennsylvania; had no sons.

29. Henry Jessup (*Thomas*,²⁰ *Henry*,¹⁰ *John*,² *John*¹), lived in Quogue and died in 1824. He married Jane, daughter of Hugh Raynor, and had nine children, two of whom died in infancy. Two others lived and died on Long Island, while the remainder emigrated to other parts of the State: —

47. MEHETABEL, b. 23 July, 1770.

48. SARAH, b. 22 December, 1772.

49. LEWIS, b. 22 Nov., 1774; removed from Westhampton to Palmyra, Wayne Co., when that region was first settled.

50. HENRY, b. 11 Aug., 1776; went also to Palmyra, and with him two of his sisters and their families. His son *George G.* still lives there. A second son was named *Albert*, now dead, whose son *Josiah T.* lives at Grand Rapids, Mich.

51. SILAS, b. 10 March, 1779, and d. 1841; m. Susan Raynor, and had three children: (1) *Egbert*, b. 16 June, 1818, m. Nancy W. — and has children, Susan M., Fannie, and Silas E.; (2) *William*, b. 21 Nov., 1819, d. 1852; (3) *Mary*, b. 2 Feb., 1821.

52. APOLLOS, b. 13 Sept., 1782; m., in 1812, Elizabeth Stuart, of Orange County, where he settled, and died 13 Sept., 1824. He was a house-builder and farmer. His six children were: (1) *Edwin*, b. 25 Nov., 1813; (2) *Asa Stuart*, b. 2 June, 1815; (3) *Mary Jane* (Mrs.

William C. Carpenter), b. 4 Feb., 1817; (4) *Clarissa* (Mrs. James L. Mills), b. 28 May, 1819; (5) *Lewis*, b. 30 May, 1821, a clergyman since 1851, and recently pastor of the Presbyterian church at Riga; (6) *Henry*, b. 21 July, 1823. The children and grandchildren of the above still live in Orange County.

53. RUTH, b. 30 July, 1786.

54. EBENEZER, b. 16 September, 1789.

34. Zebulon Jessup (*Thomas*,²⁰ *Henry*,¹⁰ *John*,² *John*¹), died 8 June, 1822. He married, 6 Dec., 1780, Zerviah Huntting, born 5 Jan., 1757, died 25 May, 1835. Eight children:—

55. SAMUEL HUNTTING, b. 31 Dec., 1781; d. 10 Dec., 1822, and has a son *Zebulon*, b. 1817, and several grandchildren living in Suffolk County.

56. ABIGAIL, b. 23 March, 1785; m. Josiah Foster, 7 Aug., 1805.

57. MARY, b. 11 April, 1787; m. Austin Howell, 4 Jan., 1810, and died 25 Dec., 1819.

58. HARRIET, b. 11 Feb., 1790, the wife of Capt. George Post; died 27 April, 1830.

59. FANNY, b. 17 Feb., 1792; m. Sylvanus S. Mulford, May, 1818. *Elisha Mulford*, LL.D., is their son.

60. NANCY, b. 31 October, 1793, d. 1796.

+61. WILLIAM, b. 21 June, 1797.

62. SYLVESTER, b. 4 April, 1800.

37. Samuel Jessup (*Thomas*,²⁰ *Henry*,¹⁰ *John*,² *John*¹), lived at Florida, in Orange County, and died there 27 Oct., 1827. He married, 7 Sept., 1786, Rebecca Armstrong, born 5 Sept., 1765, died 25 Dec., 1842. Six children:—

63. JANE (Mrs. Isaac Jennings of Montgomery), b. 10 January, 1787, d. 1 April, 1824.

64. WILLIAM, b. 6 July, 1790, d. 4 February, 1795.

65. AMZI ARMSTRONG, b. 12 Nov., 1791, d. 18 Aug., 1871. He has a son *Samuel*, of Florida, and grandchildren.

+66. DANIEL, b. 1 July, 1795.

67. MARY (Mrs. William V. Dusingberry), b. 19 Dec., 1798, d. 11 April, 1854.

68. THOMAS, b. 23 Jan., 1810. He lives in Newburgh; m., 1st, Gertrude B. Dego; 2d, Leah C. Dego; 3d, Sarah E. Crane. No children.

38. Isaac Jessup (*John*,²⁵ *John*,¹⁴ *Isaac*,⁸ *John*,² *John*¹), married Mary Albertson, b. 27 Sept., 1757; removed from Southampton to Goshen, Orange County. Their five children were: ABIGAIL, CHARITY, ILLA, JOHN, and WILLIAM. JOHN, the eldest son, b. 14 May, 1794; m. Hannah Budd (b. 1795, d. 1852); settled in Wayne County, Penn., and had daughters: *Jeannette*, b. 1819; and *Mary*, b. 1817, who m. Gabriel Howell of South Canaan, Penn., whose children are: Edward D. Howell, b. 1838; John Jessup Howell, b. 1841; Gabriel Howell, Jr., b. 1845; and Jessie Fremont Howell, b. 1852.

39. Matthew Jessup (*John*,²⁵ *John*,¹⁴ *Isaac*,⁸ *John*,² *John*¹), married, 1st, Keturah —, and had MARTHA, b. 28 Feb., 1786; CYNTHIA, b. 17 April, 1788, d. 24 Nov., 1874. He married, 2d, Mercy Schellinger, and had a son, JOHN SCHELLINGER, b. 7 Dec. 1797, d. 24 Feb., 1878, an elder in the Presbyterian church in Southold; m. Margaret, daughter of Nathan Cooper, whose seven children were: *Franklin C.*, of Westhampton, b. 1823; *Isaac M.*, of Brooklyn, b. 1827; *Sarah M.*, b. 1830; *Nathan C.*, of Westhampton, b. 1833; *Mercator*, of Dardanelle, Ark., b. 1836; *John E.*, b. 1839, d. 1840; *John H.*, b. 1842, who fell in battle in 1864. Franklin C. and Mercator have families.

Matthew³⁹, married, 3d, Eunice Herrick, and had HENRY H. of Middletown, N. Y., b. 1808; ANN, b. 1810; HANNAH, b. 1812, d. about 1860; EDWARD, b. 1814, d. 1874; JANE, b. 1816; FANNY, d. young about 1818.

61. William Jessup (*Zebulon*,³⁴ *Thomas*,²⁰ *Henry*,¹⁰ *John*,² *John*¹), removed to Montrose, Penn., in 1818, and died there 11 Sept., 1868. He graduated at Yale College in 1815; admitted to the bar in 1820; was strongly interested in the missionary and temperance causes and in popular education, and for many years prominent in the councils of the Presbyterian church. From 1838 to 1851 he was presiding judge of the eleventh judicial district of Pennsylvania. Four of his five sons, as well as a grandson, have received degrees from Yale College; one, Judge WILLIAM HUNTING JESSUP (Yale, 1849), now lives at Montrose, and two others, the Rev. HENRY HARRIS JESSUP, D.D. (Yale, 1851) and the Rev. SAMUEL JESSUP (honorary A.M., Yale, 1863), have long been connected with American Missions in Syria. The remaining two sons are GEORGE A. JESSUP of Scranton (banker), and HUNTING C. JESSUP (Yale, 1864). There were also five daughters.

66. **Daniel Jessup** (*Samuel*,³⁷ *Thomas*,²⁰ *Henry*,¹⁰ *John*,² *John*¹), died in Florida, N. Y., 3 July, 1876. He married, 1st, Sarah Seely; 2d, Martha Seely; 3d, Fanny Pierson.

Children of first wife, five: 1. ANNA, b. 9 April, 1821. 2. ALBERT, b. 11 Oct., 1822. 3. JANE, b. 27 Dec., 1824, and m. Asa Howell, of Florida. 4. WILLIAM A., of Oswego, Ill., b. 23 Nov., 1826, who m. Mary J. Van Duzer, and has children: *John V.*, *Sarah S.*, *Theodore* (Williams College, 1883), *Margaret*, and *Clara*. 5. SARAH S., b. 16 Dec., 1828; m. John French, of Knoxville, Tenn.

Children of 2d wife, seven: 6. HENRY S., of Yorkville, Ill., b. 6 Feb., 1831, and has children: *Samuel*, *Martha*, and *Louisa*. 7. SAMUEL (a Presbyterian clergyman), of Oneida, N. Y., b. 23 May, 1833, who has a son *George P.* 8. FRANCIS A., of Buckingham, Ill., b. 24 Jan., 1835, whose children are: *Albert*, *Fane*, *Frederick*, and others. 9. SELAH S., of Kendall, Ill., b. 8 Sept., 1837, and has a daughter *Eliza*. 10. THOMAS, b. 27 Dec., 1839. 11. THEODORE F., a Presbyterian clergyman of Kendall, Ill., b. 10 Oct., 1841, and has daughters, *Jeannette*, and *Belle*. 12. GEORGE, b. 21 March, 1845.

A branch of this family early removed from Long Island to Richmond, Mass. As to the ancestry of this branch, Mr. Alexander C. Jessup, of Philadelphia, says: "My grandfather's name was **Nathan** or **Nathaniel**, and he married Hannah Tarbell, as I think also of Easthampton, N. Y., and removed to Richmond some few years prior to A.D. 1800. They had, so far as I know, six children: CALEB, JARED, EDWARD, TARBELL, LUCY, and NANCY. EDWARD JESSUP married Zeruah Collins, daughter of Gen. Augustus Collins, of North Guilford, Conn. They had four sons: *Augustus Edward*, *Albert*, *Charles Augustus*, and *Alexander Collins*; also one daughter, *Mary*, all of whom (five) were born in Richmond, Mass. Edward, my father, removed from there to Westfield, about 1812, making a home in which some of the family have been living since that time."

Should any one of this family be sufficiently interested to identify the "Nathan or Nathaniel," mentioned above, the complete line of descent from the common ancestor, John¹ would be known. There was a Nathan²⁶, son of John¹⁴, who was born in 1736, but no record beyond that of his name can here be given.

Of the sons of Edward Jessup, of Westfield, Augustus Edward went to Philadelphia, where he was not only a prosperous business man, but also

interested in science. He accompanied the famous expedition sent out by the United States Government in 1819, under the command of Col. Stephen H. Long, for the exploration of the Rocky Mountains. He was an early member of the Philadelphia Academy of Natural Sciences, and his portrait may now be seen at the Academy. He was born in 1789, and has now been dead many years. The late Alfred Dupont Jessup, of Philadelphia, was his son. Mrs. Bloomfield H. Moore (*née* Clara Jessup) a sister of Mr. A. D. Jessup, still resides in the Quaker city, and is well known in both literature and in society. This family is very wealthy.

Charles Augustus Jessup, the brother of Augustus Edward, was a prominent manufacturer in Westfield, Mass. Of his sons, the Rev. Edward Jessup (Yale, 1847, and a classmate of the writer), was a clergyman of the Episcopal church and rector of a parish in Brooklyn, N. Y. He died in 1872 and left a family. Another son is rector of a parish in North Branford, Conn., and there are several other children. Mrs. Elizabeth L. Jessup, the widow of Charles A., died in Westfield, in 1882, aged seventy-six. She was the founder of the Massachusetts Ministerial Aid Association, and the originator of the idea of placing seamen's libraries on board ships. Mr. Jessup was a deacon in the First Congregational Church, and both were large contributors to works of charity.

Alexander Collins Jessup, born in 1809, and now (1886) the only brother that survives, resides in Philadelphia.

An effort recently made to trace the Jessup ancestry of those talented authors, the Misses Alice and Phebe Cary, has brought to light what is probably another branch of the Long Island stock. Their maternal grandmother was ELIZABETH JESSUP, the daughter of **Stephen Jessup**, whose father, John, the son of Stephen, was an early emigrant from Cumberland County, New Jersey, to Hamilton County, Ohio. Johnson's "History of Salem, Cumberland Co., N. J.," mentions that a "Stephen Jessup" was in 1735 a contributor to the erection of a Presbyterian church in Cohansey, seven miles north of Bridgeton. May not this have been Stephen,¹⁸ the son of Isaac,⁸ of Southampton, great grandson of the first John Jessup, and father of John the emigrant from New Jersey mentioned above?

A letter of inquiry addressed in 1883 to General Samuel F. Cary of Cincinnati, the distinguished politician as well as genealogist, drew from him

a large amount of historical information respecting this last mentioned family, never before published. He writes :—

“There were *three* families of Jessups that were early pioneers in this county. I knew them all intimately. My father was the first settler on this section where I now live, and there were three brothers of your name who settled on the adjoining section,—our nearest neighbors.

“Stephen Jessup, the eldest of the three brothers, died here about fifty years ago. I attended his funeral; he must have been born as early as 1770. These brothers (Stephen, Daniel, and David) came from Cumberland County, New Jersey, and their family record is as follows :—

1. **Stephen Jessup** had three sons and as many as three daughters, namely: ISRAEL, JAMES, and FIRMAN; ELIZABETH, LYDIA, and RACHEL. Israel and James married and removed to northern Indiana, and both died there years ago. Firman, the youngest of the family, was born, I remember well, in 1824,—the son of a third marriage,—is a wealthy man, and lives in St. Louis, Mo. Elizabeth, the eldest daughter, born 13 Nov., 1796, married Robert Cary, 13 Jan., 1814, and died 30 July, 1835. She was the mother of nine children,—seven daughters and two sons; *Alice* and *Phebe*, the talented poetesses (my cousins) were her daughters. The seven very talented sisters are all dead. The two sons, *Asa Cary* and *Warren Cary*, reside in this neighborhood.

2. **Daniel Jessup**, the brother of Stephen, sold his farm and removed to La Porte, Ind., about fifty years ago. I can give no record of his descendants.

3. **David Jessup**, the youngest of the three brothers, died here upon his farm about seven or eight years ago, at the age of eighty. He married a Miss Smith in 1814, my father as Justice of the Peace performing the ceremony. This David Jessup had several children. FREEMAN, his eldest son, lives at Pleasant Run in this county, and has children and grandchildren. ANDREW, another son, unmarried, lives in this neighborhood with a maiden sister. This son says that his great grandfather was Stephen Jessup, a native of Long Island, N. Y., who moved thence to New Jersey. This Stephen had two sons, John and Isaac, who, with their families removed from New Jersey to Hamilton Co., Ohio, near the opening of the present century. He adds that John was his grandfather, and the father of Stephen, Daniel, and David, whose family records have already been given. There was also a fourth son,—the second in age,—John, Jr., who went to Indiana before my remembrance. My mother, now (1883) ninety-two years of age, knew them all. The family record of Isaac (the uncle of Stephen, etc.) is as follows :—

“**Isaac Jessup**, the second son of Stephen of New Jersey, came to Hamilton Co., Ohio, in 1801. His family were : 1. ABIGAIL, who married a Mr. Hill,

and died in Switzerland County, Ind., aged eighty-eight; 2. HANNAH, who married a Mr. Carpenter, and died in Ind. also at an advanced age; 3. DANIEL, born in 1780, and died here in 1866, aged 86 years; 4. ISAAC; 5. WALTER; 6. LYDIA, — the last three leaving large families in Switzerland and Ohio counties, Indiana. The Daniel (3) who died aged eighty-six, was known as 'Indian Daniel' to distinguish him from the other Daniel, his cousin. He spent several years among the Indians, and could speak Pottawattamie as well as English to the day of his death. I was with him in his last illness and attended his funeral. His widow is still living (1883), aged ninety-one. Isaac, his father, is buried in the graveyard about a mile from my home where I am writing. This Daniel had fourteen children, namely: *John, Isaac, George Washington* (who lives here), *Eliza, Noah, James, Oliver, Stephen, Merilla, Parmelia, Nancy, Amanda, Andrew Jackson*, and *Hester*. The youngest son, Andrew Jackson Jessup, is a lawyer in Cincinnati."

The living descendants of JOHN JESSUP of Southampton may now be found in nearly all parts of the country, in the State of New York (about New York city especially), in New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, etc., nearly every profession and form of business having its representatives.

II. THOMAS JESSOP OF NORTH CAROLINA.

Another large family of the name, the history of which is well worth studying, is that of THOMAS JESSOP,^a who about 1722 landed at Newbern, North Carolina, from Leeds, in Yorkshire, England. The family records show that the emigrant party consisted of Thomas Jessop, his wife, and a son of the same name, Thomas, Jr., then seven years of age, and who, so far as appears, was the only child. His descendants are now numerous in the Southern, Central, and Pacific States.

^a Information as to the descendants of Thomas of North Carolina has been furnished by *Alfred Jessop*, of Macon, Ga.; *Miss S. M. Chalfant*, of York, Penn., a cousin of the preceding; *Jacob H. Jessup*, of Indianapolis, Ind.; *Wm. A. Jessup*, of Wayland, Iowa, and others of the family

now living in Cincinnati, Ohio, Richmond, Ind., and Salem, Oregon.

Further facts have been gleaned from Young's "History of Wayne County, Ind.," but it has been found impracticable to pursue the subject further, and the record it is to be hoped will be completed by some future historian.

1. **Thomas Jessop**, who with his wife and son Thomas were in Newbern, N. C., in 1722, settled in Perquimons County, in the northeastern part of the State.

2. **Thomas Jessop**, apparently an only child of Thomas,¹ was seven years old in 1722. After the death of his first wife he married again, and removed to Orange County, in the interior, and settled at Cain Creek, where his second wife soon died. He now sought a third home at New Garden in Guilford County, and settled his children (seven of them) on farms in that and a neighboring county. He then married, for his third wife, Ann Matthews, afterwards an eminent preacher in the Society of Friends, or Quakers, to which the family belonged. She was wont to make frequent journeys to the Northern States in connection with her public ministrations, and once went to England for the same purpose. He died on the 14th of December, 1783, in the 68th year of his age. His will is dated in the preceding month of the same year and is as follows: —

Will of Thomas Jessop.

I, **Thomas Jessop**, of Guilford County in North Carolina, Planter, being of sound mind and memory, do make and ordain this my last will and testament in manner and form following: —

Imprimis: My will is that all my just debts and funeral charges be paid and discharged in due time.

Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved wife, Ann Jessop, the use and profits of the plantation which I now live upon (except that part of it which I give to my son Jacob, which was run off by Jesse Williams), with all the cattle and sheep that are thereon, and what cattle I have at Tom's Creek now in possession of my son Joseph Jessop; also all my household furniture which remains unmentioned in this my will, and ploughing gears, and all other utensils that are now on my plantation for tilling the ground, — during her widowhood or till my son Jonathan Jessop comes of age; then, only one half of the profits during her widowhood; also, I give unto her the horse Dick, one featherbed and furniture, and the lawful interest of thirty pounds during her life.

Item. I give unto my son Joseph Jessop my bald-eagle mare, shoemaker's tools, beaver hat, curry knife, a pair of new boots, razor and strap, and a piece of cloth sent for by William Wilson.

Item. I give unto my son Thomas Jessop seventy pounds specie.

Item. I give unto my sons Timothy Jessop, Caleb Jessop, and William Jessop, and my daughter Mary Hussey, each of them five shillings.

Item. I give unto my son Jacob Jessop that end of my land which he now lives on to the line which was run by Jesse Williams, to him his heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give unto my son Jonathan Jessop all the remaining part of my plantation and land whereon I now live, with all thereunto belonging, except one half of the profits which I have reserved for my wife during her widowhood, to him, his heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give unto my daughter Sarah Jessop five shillings.

Item. I give unto my daughters Hannah and Ann Jessop each of them one featherbed, and furniture, and at the age of eighteen years or marriage, twenty-five pounds each.

Item. I give unto my sons Timothy and William all my carpenter's and cooper's tools.

Item. I give unto my son Jonathan Jessop my blazed-face mare, with all the remaining part of my stock.

Item. I give unto my sons Joseph, Thomas, Timothy, Caleb, William, and Jacob, all the remaining part of my wearing apparel, to be equally divided amongst them.

Item. I give all the remaining part of my estate, of whatsoever name or nature, unto my seven sons and one daughter, namely: Joseph, Thomas, Timothy, Caleb, William, Jacob, and Jonathan, and my daughter Mary Hussey, to be equally divided amongst them. And it is my will that if either of my youngest daughters, Hannah or Ann Jessop, die without heirs, the survivor have the deceased's legacy; and if both of them die without heirs, that my son Jonathan have their legacies. And if my son Jonathan die in his minority or without heirs, that my son Joseph's eldest son Jacob have the land which I have willed to my son Jonathan, and the remaining part of his legacy to be divided amongst all my children before named, except Sarah. And if my grandson Jacob Jessop above named should die in his minority or without heirs, that the land herein directed be divided amongst all my children before named, Sarah excepted.

I have made my friend William Wilson my attorney to sell my lands that are in Chowan and Perquimons County. And it is also my will that at the decease of my wife the household stuff then remaining be equally divided between my two daughters, Hannah and Ann.

Lastly, I do make and constitute my beloved son Joseph Jessop and my friend William Coffin, Jr., Joint Executors of this my last will and testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 20th day of the eleventh month, in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and eighty-three.

THOMAS JESSOP.

Signed, sealed, published, and pronounced by the said Thomas Jessop as his last will and testament, in the presence of us, who in his presence, and in the presence of each other, have hereunto subscribed our names : —

A true copy, per

JACOB MARSHALL.

ENOCH MACY.

CHRISTOPHER HIATT.

WM. BALDWIN.

JOSHUA DIX.

Mrs. Ann (Matthews) Jessop died at Highland, Ohio, September 26th, 1822, in her 84th year, and is buried at Fall Creek in Friends' Burying-Ground. Her last years were passed at the house of her daughter, Mrs. Hannah Willis.

By the first marriage there were eight children : —

- +3. JOSEPH, whose wife's name was Priscilla.
- +4. THOMAS, married Mary Bales.
- +5. TIMOTHY, married Hannah Pratt.
- +6. WILLIAM, married Mary Pratt, sister of Hannah Pratt.
- +7. CALEB, whose wife's name was Agnes.
- 8. JACOB, whose wife's name was Rachel.
- 9. SARAH, who displeased her father by marrying a British officer, and in his will was cut off with only a few shillings. On the voyage to England her husband died, and she subsequently married a Scotchman, and was visited by her stepmother, Ann Matthews, at Glasgow, Scotland.
- 10. MARY married John Hussey, of Deep River, Guilford Co.

By the third marriage **Thomas² Jessop** had four children : —

- 11. JOHN, who died in infancy.
- +12. JONATHAN, of York, Penn., b. 30 Oct., 1771.
- 13. HANNAH, b. in 1773 or 1774; m. Joel Willis, of York, Penn., at Friends' Meeting-House in that place, and removed to Guilford Co., N. C., her early home. About 1822 they moved to Highland Co., Ohio. She d. there September 13th, 1847. Mr. Willis d. in 1842, aged seventy-eight. They had six children : —
 - 1. *Jonathan Willis*, m. Hannah Thornburg, lived in Randolph Co., Ind., and d. at an advanced age, leaving five children : (1) Joel, m. Fanny Burgess and left heirs ; (2) Betsey, m. Jonathan Johnson, a zealous member of the Society of Friends, no children ; (3) Rachel, m. a Mr. Peacock, several children, the family Methodists ; (4) Ann, m. Richard Helton, of Randolph Co., Ind., and left children ; (5) Joseph, who also married.

2. *Lydia Willis*, m. Edward Thornburg, lived in Highland Co., Ohio, and had five children : (1) Nancy, m. John Wright ; (2) Samuel, m. and had four children, killed in 1860 by his horse's running away ; (3) Joseph, m. and lived in Poweshiek Co., Iowa, had children ; (4) Edward, Jr., lives in Highland Co., Ohio, has family ; (5) Jesse, lives in Clinton Co., Ohio, has family.

3. *Ann Willis*, m. Joel Thornburg. They lived to be old, near Charlottesville, Ind., and are buried in Friends' Burying-Ground there. Mrs. Ann Thornburg was a noted minister in the Society of Friends, had a peculiarly melodious voice and persuasive manner. Four children : (1) Cyrus, d. when twenty years of age ; (2) William, lived at Charlottesville, had a family ; (3) Mary Ann, d. when sixteen ; (4) Lydia, m. Charles Lane, lives at Westfield, Ind., and has children.

4. *William Willis*, d. in Guilford Co., N. C., at the age of twenty.

5. *Achsa Willis*, m. Amer Hiatt of New Garden, N. C., in 1816, and in 1824 went to Milton, Ind., where they d. at an advanced age. Six children : (1) Jane, m. James Harris, lived in Ottumwa, Kan., and d. there in 1867, leaving six children ; (2) Herman, m., 1838, Mary Harris, in Friends' Meeting-House at Lynn, and lives in Crawfordsville, Ind. He studied, and for a time practised, medicine, but abandoned it for farming. They have four children : John Milton, who m. Maggie E. Elliot, was assistant-surgeon in the Civil War, afterwards had charge of a hospital, d. of consumption ; Louisa Jane ; Martha Ann, m. James Brown, has two children ; and Joel Willis who m. Fannie Owen Fitten, a granddaughter of Robert Dale Owen, and is (1886) superintendent of the Document Department of the House of Representatives at Washington, D. C. (3) Elam, who lived in Westfield, Ind. He m., 1st, Sarah Harn, by whom he had four children, and 2d, Amanda Haskins, by whom he had five more. (4) Alfred H., m. Mary Ann Bowman, and lives in Chicago, in the practice of medicine. He was for several years Prof. of Anatomy and Physiology in Wheaton College. He has ten children. (5) Jesse W., m., 1st, Elizabeth Pike ; 2d, Martha J. Meek, has two children. He is a Wesleyan preacher. (6) Betsey W., m. Harman Complitt, lives in Westfield, Ind., and has three daughters.

6. *Jesse Willis*, m. Betsey Sumner, lived in Highland Co., Ohio, and had four children : Mary Jane, Hannah, Abigail, and Jesse.

14. ANN, b. 1778 in North Carolina; d. in York, Penn., June, 1785, and is there buried in Friends' Burying-Ground. She was a great favorite with her brother Jonathan.

3. **Joseph Jessop** (son of *Thomas*²), m. Priscilla —, and early settled on a farm in Stokes County near the headwaters of the Dan river, and on the southern border of Virginia. He alone of his father's sons lived and died in North Carolina. Some of his own children went northwest to the new territories, and some south to Georgia. The following record is thought to be that of a son: —

15. JACOB, m. Sarah Lee, lived in Surry Co., N. C., and died there in 1818. He had nine children: 1. *Abner*, d. in Ohio without heirs. 2. *Anna*; m. Joseph Chandler. (3) *Edith*, m. John Cook and lived in Surry Co. in 1862. 4. *Levi*, b. 1793; m. Jemima, dau. of Allen Unthank, in 1818. The marriage was in the Friends' meeting-house at New Garden, in Guilford Co. He lived in Indiana and Iowa, had been a member of the legislatures of both these States, and d. in the latter State in 1866. He was the first to change the spelling of the name from *Jessop* to *Jessup*, which has since been commonly adopted. He had six sons: (1) William A., born in Guilford Co., N. C., 1821, and now living in Wayland, Henry Co., Iowa, a farmer. [This record of his grandfather's family is furnished by him.] (2) Calvin, b. in Indiana, 1823; d., in Iowa, 1857. (3) Jonathan, b. 1828. (4) S. M., b. 1833; d. at Memphis, Tenn., July, 1863, of wounds received in the Civil War. (5) Oliver, b. Indiana, 1835. (6) S. R., b. 1838, a physician in Salem, Oregon (1881). 5. *Polly*, m. T. Lockhart, of Surry Co., N. C., and d. in Indiana. He is now (1881) 90 years old. 6. *John*, d. near Indianapolis, Ind., 1851. 7. *Sarah*, m. a Mr. Cooper; d. in Kansas, 1866. 8. *Jacob*, d. in Indiana, unmarried, 1830. 9. *Priscilla*, m. John Cook; d. early, in North Carolina, leaving one child.

4. **Thomas Jessop** (son of *Thomas*²), married Mary Bales and lived in Stokes County until his removal to Indiana, where he died at Sand Creek, Washington County. He had eight children: —

16. THOMAS, who married a Williams.
 17. ISAAC, married Ann Gray, of North Carolina.
 18. NATHAN, married Sarah Gray, sister of the above.
 19. TIMOTHY, married and had a son, Elijah, and one daughter.

20. PATIENCE, married Hur Mills, settled, and died at an advanced age, in Tennessee.
21. RUTH, married James Parish ; died at Sand Creek, Ind.
22. ESTHER, married Nathan Newby ; died in Wayne Co., Ind.
23. SARAH, married Sampson Gray ; died also in Wayne Co., Ind.

5. **Timothy Jessop** (son of *Thomas*²), lived in New Garden, Guilford Co., N. C., where he married Hannah Pratt, whose sister Mary became the wife of his brother William. Both of them inherited a very considerable number of slaves, the ownership of which was prohibited by the Quaker Church. The two brothers, true to their principles, manumitted their slaves, much to their pecuniary loss. Timothy removed to Indiana, and died at Fairfield, Morgan Co. He is remembered by Mr. W. A. Jessup of Wayland, Iowa (who sends the above facts), as an old man in 1831. He had at least three sons, who were among the earliest settlers of the "White Lick country" southwest of Indianapolis.

24. SAMUEL, who d. in Illinois, and had one son, *Riley Jessop*, a captain in an Iowa company during the Civil War.
25. PRATT, who d. in Hendricks Co., Ind. A grandson of Pratt in Iowa has a reputation as a temperance speaker. [*Elias Jessup*, probably, who in 1885 polled 10,000 votes as candidate for governor on the Prohibition ticket.]
26. TIMOTHY, who also died in Hendricks Co., Ind.

6. **William Jessop** (son of *Thomas*²), lived first in New Garden, Guilford Co., N. C., and married Mary Pratt, as already stated. He died in Wayne Co., Ind., "six miles from Richmond, and is buried in Dover. His children are scattered from Michigan to Texas. He had at least six sons and two or three daughters, and very numerous descendants.

Three of the children were : —

27. JOSIAH, whose son *David B. Jessup* was born in Guilford Co., N. C., and d. at Richmond, Ind., 5 Dec., 1879, aged seventy-one. David B., Jr., a son of the latter, still lives in Richmond.
28. SARAH, who m. a Reynolds, and has her father's old family bible, is (1881) still living.

^a This part of Indiana, as shown in Young's "History of Wayne County," was largely settled from North Carolina, and by Quakers. The name "New Gar-

den" clearly designates the origin of those who first located there. Other members of the Jessop family are mentioned as residing in this township.

29. ISAAC, of New Garden, Ind., may have been another son; "b. in N. C.; removed to Ohio in 1808, to Wayne Co., Ind., in 1812, and in 1816 to New Garden near Dover; d. 1842. He has a son *John*." ^a

7. Caleb Jessop (son of *Thomas*²), like his brothers Timothy and William, settled first in Guilford Co., N. C., but afterwards sold his farm and located near the Neuse River. His wife's name was Agnes. He emigrated to Green Co., Ind., where he died.

8. Jacob Jessop (son of *Thomas*²), shared the home farm with the father in Guilford Co., N. C., a portion of which he inherited, the remainder being left to his half-brother Jonathan, of York, Penn. Jacob also went to what is now Indiana about 1812, and lived near his brother William. He died four miles north of Richmond, in 1832, aged 92, and is buried at Smyrna. He married Rachel Cook, and had five sons and four daughters; all now dead. One of these sons — the eldest — was born 25 Dec., 1777, near the line of Virginia and North Carolina, and was the father of five sons and two daughters, born between the years 1801 and 1809. Another of the sons is *Jacob H. Jessup* of Indianapolis, millwright, who has been engaged in that business for nearly half a century.

12. Jonathan Jessop (son of *Thomas*²) born 30 September, 1771, was the son of Ann Matthews, and much younger than his half-brothers. When thirteen years of age his mother took him to York, Penn. They travelled in a covered wagon, camping out at night and keeping up a fire to drive off wild beasts. At York he was apprenticed to the clock and watch making business with Elisha Kirk, a cousin of his mother. Having served out his time, he married, in 1794, Susanna, dau. of Joseph and Mary Updegraff, and in 1798 moved into the house in which he lived until his death, 19 August, 1857, aged 85 yrs. 10 mos. This home is now the residence of his granddaughter, *Miss S. M. Chalfant*, who has furnished much of this history. He was ten years old when the battle of Guilford Court House, North Carolina, was fought upon his father's farm, 15 March, 1781, and he well remembered how the wounded were brought into the house and there laid upon the floor. Among Mr. Jessop's papers is an exact map of the battle-ground, with the location of the camping-grounds of the two forces, the British at Salisbury, and the Americans at

^a Young's History of Wayne County.

Guilford Court House, distant about eight miles from one another. The names of the residents along this line of road are also given, and the part of his father's farm is indicated where the most severe fighting occurred. He recalled especially the great superiority of the American over the British cavalry. The document is a very interesting item of local history. This was the battle that called forth the remark from Charles James Fox in the House of Commons, that "another such victory would ruin the British army." Jonathan Jessop's mechanical skill has more than once been mentioned by those who have furnished information about the family, and there are in various parts of the country brass clocks constructed by him that to-day measure off the hours with the same perfect regularity they did well-nigh a century ago.

Mr. Jessop was also a civil engineer of repute, and engaged in the construction of many public works. A road running into Frederick City, Md., part of the Baltimore Turnpike near York, Penn., and a section of the Washington Branch of the Baltimore and Ohio railroad, on which is a station called "Jessop's," named for him nearly fifty years ago, all furnish evidence of his skill. At this time his son Joseph took charge of his clock and watch making establishment. For a time he was connected with the Cordorus Navigation Company, as well as engaged in the manufacture of cotton cloth, having a mill a mile from York. Possessing a retentive memory and a genial, happy disposition, he was an entertaining companion for both young and old ; and so just was he in his estimate of both persons and things, that he was often called upon as an arbitrator to settle disputes. In politics he was a Whig ; in religion, a consistent member of the Society of Friends, at whose meeting-house he was a worshipper for nearly three fourths of a century. His activity continued to the close of his life. The day before he passed away he put in order a watch, retired as usual at nine o'clock, at four o'clock he called his son Joseph to go to market, and at six was found peacefully sleeping his last sleep. The "York Democrat" of Aug. 25, 1857, in an extended notice, says : "He was esteemed by all who knew him for his benevolence, pure-heartedness, liberality of views and unyielding integrity. His serenity of mind and evenness of temper had long since passed into a proverb, and his death is regarded as a public loss." His first wife died 23 July, 1825, aged fifty. Four or five years afterwards he married, 2d, Mrs. Jane Haines, widow of Job Haines, of Pipe Creek, Md., who died in 1847, leaving no children.

There were six children, all by the first marriage : —

30. JOSEPH UPDEGRAFF, b. 1796; d. 1859, unmarried.
31. MARY ANN, b. 9 Jan., 1799; m. James Chalfant of Chester Co., Penn., and d. 21 Sept., 1876. They had five children : 1. *Susan M. Chalfant*. 2. *Edward Jessop Chalfant*. 3. *George Chalfant*, d. in infancy. 4. *George Jonathan Chalfant*; m. Jane Myers, and d. in 1878, leaving one child, James E. Chalfant. 5. *Hannah Updegraff Chalfant*, d. in 1861, aged 18.
32. CHARLES, b. in 1802; died in 1804.
33. CHARLES, 2d, b. in 1806; died in 1833, unmarried.
- +34. EDWARD, b. 24 Jan., 1810.
35. WILLIAM, b. 1814; died 1815.

16. **Thomas Jessop** (son of *Thomas*⁴), married a Williams and lived in Indiana. He had three sons and four daughters : —

36. JONATHAN, died leaving two children.
37. RICHARD, married and lived in Clinton Co., Ohio.
38. THOMAS, who settled in Southern Illinois.
39. MARY, married David Green; lived in Plainfield, Ind.
40. REBECCA, married a Moore; lived near Pendleton, Ind.
41. PRUDENCE, died unmarried.
42. HULDAH, died unmarried.

17. **Isaac Jessop** (son of *Thomas*⁴ married Ann, daughter of James and Elizabeth Gray of N. C., and had twelve children and lived in Indiana : —

43. ELIZABETH, m. Elisha Hampton; live in Iowa.
44. HANNAH, m. Josiah Carson; live in Marion Co., Ind.
45. BEULAH, m. James Comer; died in Iowa, aged 54, leaving a daughter in that State, and two sons in California.
46. ELI (Dr. Eli) m., 1st, Ann Frazier, of Ind., and, 2d, Mary Dorland, dau. of Peter Bedell, of Coxsackie, N. Y., and lived in Oskaloosa, Iowa. He visited his friends in York, Penn., in 1866, and afterwards went to Westchester Co., N. Y., where his visit is still remembered by the Society of Friends, of which he was a well-known preacher. He died soon after his return home. Many of the above facts were furnished by him at that time to his Eastern friends.
47. BELINDA, m. Robert Millhouse; lived in Marion Co., Ind.

48. ELWOOD, m. Priscilla Williams and lived in Iowa.
49. JOHN, m. Mary Ann Whitacre ; lived in Wayne Co., Ind.
50. LEVI (Dr. Levi), m., 1st, Lydia Haugh ; 2d, Miriam Woodward ; 3d, Mary Roberts, and lived near Richmond, Ind.
51. IRENE ANN, m., 1st, David Haisby ; 2d, David Kendall ; lived in Cadiz, Ind.
52. NATHAN, m. Massey Sanders ; lived in Ind.
53. AHIJAH, m. Mary Jane Slagle ; lived in Wayne Co., Ind.
54. LUZENA, m. Samuel Starbuck ; lived in Marion Co., Ind.

18. Nathan Jessop, (son of *Thomas*⁴), married Sarah Gray, the sister of Ann, the wife of his brother Isaac. He had six children, all of whom have deceased : —

55. ISAAC, who died in his 20th year.
56. THOMAS, married Ann Haisley.
57. ASA, married Anna Thomas.
58. PHEBE, married John Knight.
59. MARY, married Robert Mendenhall.
60. AMY, who died at 25, unmarried.

34. Edward Jessop, (son of *Jonathan*¹²), of York, Penn., was a hardware merchant in Baltimore, Md. His widow, Mrs. Mary H. Jessop, now (1886) resides near York. Their children were ten : —

61. ELIZABETH, m. Arthur B. Farquhar, of York.
62. CHARLES, m. Sallie Shaw and lives in Austen, Preston Co., West Va.
63. WILLIAM, died in 1861, unmarried.
64. JONATHAN, m. Annie Lockman ; was for eighteen years P.M. at York ; now in the insurance business.
65. SAMUEL N., m. Lizzie Rowland ; in business in York.
66. FRANCIS, d. in 1878, leaving a widow.
67. HANNAH G., m. Isaac Gover ; resides at Mt. Washington near Baltimore.
68. ALFRED, m. Lizzie Benton, of Macon, Ga., and was formerly in business there.
69. CARRIE H. and
70. JEANNETTE M., who reside with their mother.

A large number of the descendants of Thomas Jessop of North Carolina belong to the Society of Friends, a body of Christians of

no small influence still in North Carolina and other States through the country.^a

III. WILLIAM JESSOP OF MARYLAND.

Still another family of the name, and which, as yet, appears to stand disconnected from all others, originated near Baltimore, Md., and is now represented in that city. The following record, given nearly verbatim, has been furnished by William Jessop Ward, Esq., a great-grandson of the emigrant ancestor. Mr. Ward, after having been engaged in the practice of the law for fifty-three years in Baltimore, retired in 1882 to his present home, Five Oaks, near Owings' Mills P. O., Baltimore County, and is now (1886) in his seventy-ninth year, with evidently much still remaining of the energy and enthusiasm of his younger days. Additional names and dates of births have been supplied from the family record of William Jessop, the son of the first William, and are furnished by his great-granddaughter, now residing in Baltimore. The record begins with: —

1. William Jessop, who came probably from Manchester, England, to Maryland, while yet a colony under the British crown. [The family record of the son, Wm. 2d, says he came from Sheffield.] The precise date of his emigration is unknown, but he then was a minor and came without the privity or assent of his parents. He was a collier, and so described himself. Soon he was engaged as manager at the Iron Works of the Baltimore Company, this company owning extensive tracts of land in Baltimore County.

In 1753, and by deed of 11 June, 1756, he acquired title to two parcels of land, on which he erected a dwelling. He married Margaret Walker of Dorchester County, Md., who survived him with their six children. His will was dated in March, 1781, and a written opinion as to its validity prepared by the celebrated lawyer Daniel Delany, and now extant, is dated 29 Oct., 1781, indicating the year of his death. He was buried in a lot

^a WM. H. EGLE, M.D., in his "History of Pennsylvania," under Lancaster Co. says: "*Joseph Jessop*, who lived upon the Conestoga in 1686, became a valuable citizen and was of great assistance to Wm. Penn in his intercourse with the Indians." It would be interesting to know something further of this man.

on his own land, which continues to be the family burial-place, about nine miles southwest of Baltimore city. He is characterized by his grandson Mr. Ward as tall, athletic, and impetuous, his features and gait both being traceable in his sons and grandsons, all of whom (nearly) have been impulsive, ardent, courageous, and industrious men.

William and Margaret Jessop, from whom nearly all of the name in the vicinity of the city of Baltimore are descended, had six children : —

2. ELIZABETH, b. 17 Sept., 1750; m., in 1770, George Teal; d. 12 Sept., 1814, at her then place of residence in Tennessee, leaving nine children.
- +3. WILLIAM,^a b. 28 July, 1755.
- +4. NICHOLAS, b. 5 July, 1757.
- +5. CHARLES, b. 6 Nov., 1759.
6. ESTHER, b. 21 May, 1762; m. John Ford; d. 11 May, 1803. Their six children were: 1. *Elizabeth Ford*, who m. John Hush; 2. *William Ford*; 3. *Nicholas Ford*; 4. *Jonathan Ford*; 5. *Abraham Ford*; 6. *Charles Ford*, all of whom have descendants.
7. ABRAHAM, b. 18 March, 1768; m., 12 Oct., 1793, Axia, daughter of Benjamin and Mary Wells, of Baltimore city, who died 30 July, 1831. He married, 2d, — Hook, by whom he had a daughter.

3. **William Jessop** (son of *William*¹), born 1755, was, 18 April, 1772, apprenticed by his father to Josiah Pennington, millwright, for the term of three years. On the 30th of October, 1780, he married Anna, daughter of Edward and Margaret Brown, of Frederick Co., who died 9 Sept., 1802, six of their nine children surviving her. He married, 2d, 13 Oct., 1805, the widow Ann Dodge, *née* Stansberry.

The nine children of the first marriage were : —

8. MARGARET (Peggy), b. 30 Aug., 1781; d. 5 Sept., 1781.
9. ARIETTA, b. 30 Nov., 1782; m., 25 Feb., 1806, George Ward of Baltimore; d. 6 April, 1809. One child: *Wm. Jessop Ward*,^b b. 7

^a To the record of the births of his father's children, Wm. Jessop³ appends the following: "All the above six children were born in Baltimore County, Md. This account was given me by my father and mother in the year of our Lord 1770, and by me transferred to this book, verbatim."

^b Mr. Ward expresses himself in strong terms of admiration for his grandfather *Wm. Jessop*³: "My dear, good, noble old grandsire, to whom my mother on her deathbed, when I was one year old, bequeathed me; who adopted, educated, idolized me; whose portrait, now hanging over me, is daily viewed with love and

April, 1808, who furnishes much of this record. He m., 1st, his cousin Harriet Jessop,²⁸ dau. of Charles Jessop his mother's brother, by whom he had two daughters. (See record of the mother and children given below.) Mr. Ward m., 2d, Isabella Fouchee, daughter of Thomas and Mary Green of Washington, D. C., 8 Dec., 1853. Four children: (1) Wm. J. Ward, Jr., b. 22 Sept., 1854; unmarried, residing in New Mexico. (2) Mary Ward, b. 3 Dec., 1855; living at home. (3) Charles Ward, b. 4 June, 1857; unmarried, resides in New York city. (4) George Ward, b. 23 Nov., 1858; unmarried, lives in Baltimore. The second Mrs. Ward d. in Baltimore 25 Nov., 1858, and Mr. Ward m., 3d, 30 April, 1879, Anne Catharine, only daughter of George Warner, Jr., and Caroline McFardon his wife.

10. ANNE, b. 8 Nov., 1784; m. Nathaniel Childs, 14 June, 1803, and had sixteen children, fourteen of whom were living 12 April, 1832. She removed with her husband and family to St. Louis, Mo., and there died.
11. WILLIAM, b. 18 Feb., 1787; d. July, 1788.
12. MARY, b. 12 April, 1789; d. 15 May, 1791.
- +13. WILLIAM (again), b. 21 Feb., 1791.
14. DOMINIC BROWN, b. 30 Sept., 1793; m. Ann, daughter of Richard and Ruth Owings, of Elk Ridge, then in Anne Arundel, now in Howard Co., Md. She d. in 1885, leaving several children.
15. JOSHUA, b. 13 Oct., 1796, d. 1876; unmarried.
16. CHARLES, b. 14 June, 1800; m., 9 Oct., 1828, Celina, daughter of Joel Vickets; d. at Chestertown, Kent Co., his residence, 19 April, 1861, survived by several children.

4. **Nicholas Jessop** (son of *William*¹), b. 1757, was thrice married: 1st, to Hannah Teal; 2d, Lydia Bosley; 3d, Ruth, widow of Wm. Welch, *née* Gorsuch. He died 12 Sept., 1807. Of his five children (all by the first marriage) four survived him, as follows: —

17. ELIZABETH, m. Wm. Lewis and had issue.
18. MARGARET, m. Benjamin Meads; had children.
19. DELILAH, m. Elisha Dimmitt; had children.
20. EDWARD, who never married.

veneration, and towards whom, at this distant day, nearly sixty years since his demise, there wells up from my heart's fount a stream of gratitude and affection

which I trust that in the bright summer land he recognizes, and assuredly, if so, appreciates. May we there once more be re-united!"

5. **Charles Jessop** (son of *William*¹), b. 1759, "a man of remarkable personal beauty of the manly type." He married, 13 April, 1786, Mary, daughter of David and Elizabeth Gorsuch, and died 2 April, 1828, survived by his widow and eight children of the fifteen the issue of the marriage. He was buried at Vauxhall, his residence, in Baltimore County. His widow died in 1830 at the age of sixty-five.

The eight children above were : —

21. CHARLES, m. Jemima Buck, had a numerous issue ; d. about 1884.
22. John, m. — Cole, and had two children, *Charles Nicholas*, and *Mary* who d. before the parents.
23. WILLIAM, m., 1st, Cecilia Barry, by whom he had two children : *Charles Levallan*, and *Florence* (Mrs. Sands). Both have children. William m., 2d, Mary Johnson, had sons and daughters, and d. about 1866.
24. ABRAHAM, a physician of great repute in his vicinage ; m. Mary, daughter of George and Rachel Littig ; left issue, a son *Abraham*.
25. MARY, m. Levi Merryman and left daughters.
26. GEORGE, m., 1st, Elizabeth Ashton of Harford Co., Md., and had issue, still surviving. He m., 2d, Ellen Ashton, sister of his former wife, by whom he has had children. Parents and children are still living.
- +27. JOSHUA, b. 4 June, 1806 ; m. Ann C. Price.
28. HARRIET, b. 23 Nov., 1808 ; m. Wm. Jessop Ward, of Baltimore, 8 Sept., 1831, and died Aug., 1839, leaving two daughters : 1. *Emma Rosalie Ward*, m., 2 Oct., 1855, Daniel Grant Emory ; d. Oct., 1858, leaving a daughter, Lilian Emory, now living. Mr. Emory d. in April, 1886. 2. *Arietta Jedavie Ward*, b. 23 Jan., 1835, m., 9 May, 1854, James P. Bayly of Fauquier Co., Va., and has had ten children, eight of whom are now living. Samuel Bayly, the eldest son, is in Texas. Nannie, the eldest daughter, m., 1885, E. H. Blackmore, of Fauquier Co., Va., where the remainder also reside.

13. **William Jessop** (son of *William*³), born in 1791, in Baltimore County, Md., married Ann Wells, 30 Oct., 1811. Their children were ten, the record of two being as follows : —

29. WILLIAM WELLS, b. 15 Aug., 1819 ; m. Susanna Bridner and had one child only, *Anna Wells*, now (1886) residing in Baltimore.
30. SAMUEL WELLS, b. 24 April, 1829, whose wife was named Mary. A son, *George Thomas*, b. 10 May, 1852, resides in Baltimore.

27. Joshua Jessop (son of *Charles*⁵), born 4 June, 1806, died 25 Aug., 1869. He married Ann C. Price, born 25 April, 1806, and died 19 March, 1878. They had five children : —

31. CHARLES M., married Emma M. Booth.
32. AMANDA C., married Henry Marshall.
33. EDWIN, married Susan Haile.
34. CECILIA P., married Charles W. Johnson.
35. GEORGE W., married Elizabeth Haile.

The above can be but a partial account of what may be a numerous family.

IV. WILLIAM JESSUP, OF NEW YORK AND OHIO.

Among the families of which less is known to the writer than of those just mentioned, and which have more recently immigrated to this country, is one now represented by WILLIAM JESSUP, of Cleves, Hamilton Co., Ohio, and others, who reside in the States of New York, Indiana, Minnesota, etc.^a

William Jessup the ancestor, born in 1754, was an only son, and came from Glasgow or Inverness in Scotland to America, landing at Boston about the year 1768. He came with an uncle who had a large family of sons, — nine, some say. His two sisters remained at home. He served in the Continental Army as an engineer, employed in the construction of forts, etc. He married Maria Keifer, belonging to an old Dutch family of Dutchess Co., N. Y., and was living in that county in 1797. That year he moved to Cayuga Co., and in 1807 to Tompkins Co., where he died in 1818 near Newfield, leaving a family of eight children : WILLIAM, DAVID, DANIEL, JAMES, JOHN, CHLOE, MARY, and SARAH. David and Daniel died in Ohio, old men, and without heirs. The last five lived in Tompkins Co., N. Y., and left families.

WILLIAM JESSUP, the eldest son, born in Dutchess Co. in 1797, went to Ohio in 1819, and thence to Indiana, where he married. Losing his wife and three children in 1832, he returned to Ohio and permanently located

^a Record furnished by *Mr. William Sophronia Jessup*, of Dundee, New York ; *Jessup*, of Cleves, Ohio ; *Mrs. Chloe (Jessup) Smith*, of Watkins, New York ; *Miss* and *Gen. Samuel F. Cary*, of Cincinnati, Ohio.

in Hamilton County. By a second marriage he had eight children, five of whom (two sons) are still living (1881). He was an active politician, and died quite aged, seven or eight years ago. His children were five: *William*, of Cleves, *Eliza*, *Daniel*, *Isadore*, and *Kate*. *Mr. William Fessup* of Cleves was born 22 April, 1841, is a farmer, was educated in the common schools and at Miami University. He served in the Fifth Ohio Volunteer Cavalry through the Civil War, from the battle of Shiloh to the termination of "Sherman's march to the Sea," and subsequent movements in South Carolina. He rose to the rank of captain, was aide-de-camp to General Logan, and for a time to Generals Osterhaus and Morgan L. Smith. In 1875 he was elected Justice of the Peace, and in 1877 was a member of the Legislature.

JAMES JESSUP, the fourth son mentioned above, died at Newfield in 1881, leaving two sons, one living at Dunkirk, N. Y.

CHLOE JESSUP (Mrs. Smith) lives in Watkins, N. Y., with her son-in-law, D. H. Smith, of the firm of Durland & Smith, and is the only surviving member of her father's family.

MARY JESSUP (Mrs. Willson) had two daughters and three sons, all living (1881): *Chloe* (Mrs. Mitchell) lives in Lake Ridge, Tompkins Co.; *Mary J.* (Mrs. Branch), in East Genoa, Cayuga Co.; while the sons, *William*, *David*, and *John Willson* are in Kansas, all farmers.

JOHN JESSUP, the fifth son, born in Cayuga Co., N. Y., in 1794, married, 1st (1818), Laura Hotchkiss, who died leaving two sons, *William* and *David*, both now dead. He married, 2d (1827), Jane Bell, who had four sons and four daughters. Both parents died in 1870. In 1886 two sons and three daughters still survive. *Oliver Fessup*, a son, is dead; *Robert Fessup* is a physician in Vincennes, Ind.; *Fohn Fessup*, a farmer in Minnesota; *Sarah* (Mrs. J. H. Hall), lives in Catharine, Schuyler Co., N. Y.; *Mary* (Mrs. Luther Bower), lives in Dundee, Yates Co., as does also Miss *Sophronia Fessup*.

Other representatives of this family may be found in various parts of the country. And if the uncle who with his "nine sons" is said to have come over with Wm. Jessup, also bore the family name, some of his sons in all probability left descendants whose names belong here.

V. THE JESSUPS OF SOUTHERN NEW JERSEY.

In Gloucester, Burlington, and Camden Counties, New Jersey, is another family of Jessups. The records of the Friends Society at Haddonfield in Camden County contain the following item: "James Jessup consented to said proposal, in Dublin, recommending him and his wife Jane, to Friends in America, to Friends' satisfaction. Dated, January, 1730." These persons have not been identified further.

The descendants of JOHN JESSUP, of Burlington County, have, however, a full record, a copy of which, furnished by Benjamin H. Jessup in 1882, is here given. Very many of this family belong to the Society of Friends, and James Jessup mentioned above was doubtless of their kindred.

1. John Jessup, one of three brothers, emigrated to West New Jersey, and married Margaret Wittircer in 1737, and settled between Woodbury Creek and Mantua Creek. Two children:—

2. MARY, m. Samuel Mifflin, of Virginia, July, 1760.

+3. JOHN, b. 16 Nov., 1743.

3. John Jessup (son of *John*¹), married Elizabeth, daughter of Amariah and Elizabeth Ballinger, Nov., 1766. Three children:—

+4. JAMES, b. 16 Nov., 1769.

5. SARAH, b. 29 Sept., 1771.

+6. JOHN, b. 16 Nov., 1773.

4. James Jessup (son of *John*³), married Sarah West. Five children:—

+7. JOHN.

+8. JAMES.

+9. JOSEPH.

10. MARY.

+11. WEST.

5. Sarah Jessup (daughter of *John*³), married Joshua Lord. Six children:—

12. MARY LORD, now living in Woodbury.
13. JAMES LORD, of the same place.
14. JOHN LORD.
15. ELIZABETH LORD.
16. ESTHER LORD.
17. BENJAMIN LORD, of Woodbury.

6. John Jessup (son of *John*³), married, 1st, Deborah, daughter of William and Sarah Wilkins, 15 Nov., 1798. His second wife was Sarah Wood. He had four children by the first marriage, two by the second : —

- +18. ISAAC WILKINS.
- +19. SARAH.
- +20. WILLIAM.
21. JOHN.
22. ELIZABETH.
- +23. CHARLES.

7. John Jessup (son of *James*⁴), married twice and had three children, two by the first marriage and one by the second : —

24. SARAH, who married Isaac Kay, of Haddonfield, N. J.
25. HANNAH ANN, married Joseph Kay, of the same place.
26. MARY, married Samuel Hopkins, and resides in Woodbury.

8. James Jessup (son of *James*⁴), married and had six children, two of whom were drowned.

9. Joseph Jessup (son of *James*⁴), married, and has a family. He lives at Mullica Hill, Gloucester Co.

11. West Jessup (son of *James*⁴), married Martha Cooper, has several children ; present address, Woodbury.

18. Isaac Wilkins Jessup (son of *John*⁶), married Eliza, daughter of Josiah and Elizabeth Albertson, Aug., 1822. Their five children were : —

27. ANN WILKINS, b. 14 May, 1823 ; m. John Stranger.
28. EZRA, b. 17 March, 1825.
29. JOHN, b. 2 Jan., 1827.
30. JOSIAH, b. 27 Jan., 1831, married, and has had two children.
31. ISAAC WILKINS, b. Feb., 1836 ; married ; had three children.

19. Sarah Jessup (daughter of *John*⁶), married Joseph Borton, son of Uriah and Mary Borton, 19 Dec., 1822. Six children : —

- 32. DEBORAH BORTON, b. 2 Oct., 1823; married Richard Buzby.
- 33. ELIZABETH BORTON, b. 4 April, 1826.
- 34. MARY J. BORTON, b. 8 July, 1828; married Chalkley Stokes.
- 35. RACHEL BORTON, b. 20 March, 1831.
- 36. URIAH BORTON, b. 5 Feb., 1836; m. Rachel Wiggins. Two children : *Mary*, and *William*.
- 37. SARAH BORTON, b. 13 Aug., 1842.

20. William Jessup (son of *John*⁶) married, 1st, Rachel, daughter of Uriah and Mary Borton, 11 Jan., 1827, and had one son who died in infancy. He married, 2d, Mary, daughter of John and Esther Roberts, and by this marriage there was one child : —

- 38. ESTHER, m. Edmund Darnell, of Mount Laurel, Burlington County.

23. Charles Jessup (son of *John*⁶), married Mary, daughter of Benjamin H. and Elizabeth Lippincott, 19 Nov., 1835. Their children are five : —

- 39. ELIZABETH LIPPINCOTT, b. 20 Oct., 1836.
- 40. BENJAMIN H., b. 23 Nov., 1839.
- +41. GEORGE W., b. 28 Aug., 1842. He is in business in New York city.
- 42. CHARLES, b. 2 July, 1849.
- 43. SARAH, b. 9 March, 1851.

41. George W. Jessup (son of *Charles*²³), married Esther A., daughter of Biddle and Esther Hancock, 6 Dec., 1866. He does business in Philadelphia, and resides in Camden. Three children : —

- 44. CHARLES BIDDLE, b. 5 May, 1868.
- 45. ELIZABETH C., b. 7 Aug., 1871.
- 46. GEORGE W., b. 3 Nov., 1878.

In addition, moreover, to the above-mentioned comparatively old and well-established families, individuals of the name are found here and there throughout the entire country, all either recent emigrants from the British Isles, or belonging to families which have been in the country for only one or two generations; so that our patronymic, though much less common than many, seems never likely to fail in the centuries to come of having its representatives.

II.

THE FAMILY OF THOMAS HUNT, JR., OF HUNT'S POINT.

A very considerable pedigree of this branch of the Hunt family may be found in Bolton's "History of Westchester County," ii. 738-739, as also in the "Genealogy of the Hunt Family," pp. 153-169; but the general absence of dates detracts much from its usefulness. For the purpose of reconciling the conflicting statements in the above, and more clearly determining the position held by some families whose place in the pedigree is not determined, an attempt was made to have the original records of the counties of New York and Westchester re-examined. It was hoped that the history of the early generations at least, thus verified, might have been given in Chapter First, where the record properly belongs. The work was early begun, and carried on to a partial completion, but unfortunately never finished. Aside from other causes of failure, one of the most insurmountable was the frequent recurrence of favorite family names like "Thomas," "Josiah," and "Elizabeth," without sufficient data in the records for distinguishing those of the same name from one another. The incomplete notes and memoranda here given claim to be little more than materials for the use of some one who, it is hoped, in the near future shall correct the errors of existing records, and trace out more fully and satisfactorily the history of the Hunts of Hunt's Point.

Thomas Hunt, the father of Thomas Hunt, Jr., was the original proprietor and patentee of the Grove Farm, in the town of Westchester, the location and history of which has already been given at page 73 of the first chapter. The name of his wife was "Sisely" (Cicily), as shown by her signature to a deed now on record, dated April 9, 1691. The probate records of the county of New York show he died Feb. 8, 1694-5; and the will of "Thomas Hunt," dated Oct. 6, 1694, is, in the opinion of the

writer, the will of the father, and not of the son, as commonly supposed. In this will are mentioned four sons, — Thomas (the eldest), Joseph, John, and Josiah; a daughter, Abigail Pinckney; and three granddaughters, — Abigail, the daughter of Thomas, Abigail, the daughter of Josiah, and Martha, the daughter of the son Joseph.^a Thomas does not inherit the homestead, which is entailed to the descendants of his brother Josiah; and for the evident reason that he was already settled at West Farms on his wife's ample estate. His family record must then begin here; and the present work can lay claim to no more of the Hunt history than what is connected with that of the eldest of the sons of Thomas of Westchester.

1. **Thomas Hunt**, of West Farms and Hunt's Point, was born about 1640, as in June, 1704, he makes affidavit that he was then "aged sixty-four or thereabouts." Aug. 6, 1665, he signs, in connection with his father and his father-in-law, Edward Jessup, the credentials of a deputation sent to Governor Nicolls on behalf of the town of Westchester.^b He was at that time, therefore, of full age. In 1683 both father and son give testimony at a trial presided over by Governor Thomas Dongan.^c On the 12th of February, 1697-8, he deeds to his son Thomas and his male heirs forever, and in default thereof to the grantor's son Joseph Hunt and his male heirs forever, one half of certain lands, reserving to himself and his wife Elizabeth the use thereof during their lives; Thomas Jr. to pay to Thomas Sr.'s daughter, "Scisly" Hunt,^d within four years after the death of Thomas Sr., and his wife Elizabeth, £60 in four payments of £15 each year. In this way he arranges for the entail of a portion of his estate, much as his father settled the Grove Farm upon the family of his brother Josiah Hunt. Thomas Hunt, of West Farms, was living as late as 1718, when he transfers by deed certain property to his grandson James Pugsley, the son of his daughter Mary.

The names of the following eight children have been found, but these may or may not constitute the entire number: —

^a See copy of this will in Prime's "Deeds of Comfort Sands," 1886, pp. 84-85.

^b Bolton's Westchester County, ii. 296.

^c Riker's Harlem, p. 432.

^d Compare the reference on p. 70 to this daughter, then called "Silly."

- +2. THOMAS, named by his father in a deed of Feb. 12, 1697-8.
3. JOSEPH, named also in the above deed.
4. CICILY, named in deed of April 1, 1717.
5. ABIGAIL, named in deed of Feb. 8, 1700, and in the will of her grandfather, Thomas Hunt.
6. MARY, named in deed of Nov. 24, 1701, as also in the will of her grandfather, Edward Jessup.
7. JOSIAH, named in deed of March 9, 1704.
8. ROBERT, named in deed of Feb. 17, 1695.
9. JOHN, named in deed of Feb. 7, 1695.

John Leggett, the son of Gabriel Leggett, was a *son-in-law* of Thomas Hunt, and had in 1700 a daughter, Martha, but which of the daughters he married has not been determined. The Leggetts, from whom Leggett's Point, now a pleasure resort, received its name, were a respectable Quaker family, who for more than a century were identified with the history of West Farms, and are still represented in New York city and vicinity.

An interesting letter may be seen in the Westchester County records, dated Aug. 23, 1699, and signed "Robert Hunt." It is addressed to his "honored father and mother," from the island of "Malligaseo" (Madagascar), where he then lived, and announces the death of his brother John, Oct. 25, 1698, a cousin John Hunt having died Oct. 25th of the preceding year. He desires his brother Thomas to prove the will of his brother John, and take charge of any share he may have in John's estate until his return. As Thomas Hunt of the Grove Farm does not mention a son Robert, the above "Robert" and "John" may be the two of the same names already included among the children of Thomas Hunt of West Farms.

As to the families of the sons of Thomas Hunt of West Farms, the absence of dates in the published pedigrees prevents at present the tracing of any except that of Thomas the eldest.

2. **Thomas Hunt** (son of *Thomas*¹ of West Farms) died Oct. 25, 1739, aged seventy-three. His will is dated Jan. 7, 1711. He married Elizabeth Gardner, who died April 4, 1724, aged fifty-seven.^a She

^a Miss Mary A. Hunt, of Detroit, Mich., now in her eightieth year, and the last survivor of the family who lived at the Point, sends the above dates. Two of the oldest inscriptions in the Hunt's Point Cemetery read:—"Thomas Hunt, aged 73, died

Oct. 29, 1770;" and "Elizabeth Hunt, wife of Capt. Thomas Hunt, died April 27, 1729." These appear to refer to the same persons mentioned above, but no means are at hand for indicating the error.

appears to have been the daughter of Henry Gardner, of West Farms; for in 1711 Benjamin, the son of Henry Gardner, dies, and appoints by will his "sister Elizabeth, the wife of Thomas Hunt," an executrix.

Their children, according to the Hunt Genealogy, were:—

+10. THOMAS, died in 1749.

11. LEWIS.

12. ROBERT, whose wife, Christian Hunt, died Dec. 12, 1749, and lies buried at Hunt's Point.

13. ABIGAIL.

+14. AUGUSTINE, b. Sept. 15, 1716. His descent is given quite fully in the "Hunt Genealogy," and a summary has been transferred to the present record.

10. Thomas Hunt (*Thomas*,² *Thomas*,¹ of West Farms) died in 1749, according to the Hunt Genealogy. Mr. Temple Prime, in his "Descent of Comfort Sands," affirms that he was born about 1700, and that his wife died about 1765. He was a trustee of St. Peter's Church, Westchester, in 1729, alderman of the town 1729 and 1730, etc. He died intestate, as his estate was entailed to his eldest son. The same authority furnishes the following list of his children:—

+15. THOMAS, eldest son and heir, b. 1723^a at Hunt's Point.

16. MARY, b. 1725, d. July 22, 1796; m. Wilkie Dodge, of Cowneck, Long Island. Their daughter, *Sarah Dodge*, was the wife of Comfort Sands, of New York city; and Cornelia Sands, one of the eighteen children of Comfort Sands, married in 1797 Nathaniel Prime, of New York City, a native of Rowley, Mass. (b. Jan. 30, 1768, d. Nov. 26, 1840). Their children were nine, two dying young: (1) Cornelia Prime, b. 1800 (Mrs. Robert Ray), one of whose daughters was the wife of Schuyler Hamilton, U. S. A. (2) Edward Prime, d. 1863, leaving sons. (3) Emily Prime (Mrs. William Seton), of New York city; d. in Paris in 1854. (4) Rufus Prime, now (1885) in his eightieth year; m. Augusta Temple, daughter of William L. Palmer, of the British Army, and granddaughter of Sir John Temple, Bart. Temple Prime, of New York city, is their son. (5) Frederick Prime, now (1885) in his seventy-ninth year; m., 1st, Mary Rutherford, daughter of Peter A. Jay; and 2d, Lydia, daughter of Prof. Robert Hare, of Phila-

^a The inscription from the family cemetery cited below suggests that he was born in 1729.

delphia. He had children by both marriages. (6) Matilda Prime; m. Gerard H. Coster, of New York city; d. in Paris in 1849, leaving children. (7) Laura Prime, now (1885) in her seventy-fourth year; m. John C. Jay, M.D., a brother of the first Mrs. Frederick Prime. They have great-grandchildren.^a

+17. JESSE, b. 1727; m. Sarah Staples, of Fairfield, Conn.

18. MIRIAM, b. 1730; m. John Field, of Dutchess Co., N. Y.

19. PHEBE, b. 1733; m. Col. Joseph Drake, of New Rochelle. He died in 1836, aged ninety-nine, leaving a son *Joseph*, b. 1766, d. 1794.

20. SARAH, b. 1736; m. Solomon Fowler, of Eastchester.

+21. WARD, b. 1739; m. Bathsheba Briggs, of Eastchester.

14. Augustine Hunt (*Thomas*,² *Thomas*,¹ of West Farms), was the ancestor of a large and reputable family living in New Jersey. He was a resident of Orange County in that State, and married Lydia Holloway, Nov. 11, 1741. She was born in Massachusetts, Jan. 4, 1725. Mr. Hunt had a very numerous family, but the names of three children only are given in the Hunt Genealogy, as follows:—

22. AUSTIN, b. April 29, 1762, who lived in Virginia. He had six children: 1. *Sally*, b. 1794; 2. *Mary*, b. 1797; 3. *Gardiner*, b. Sept. 30, 1800; 4. *Holloway*, b. March 20, 1805; 5. *Charity*, b. 1810; 6. *Rosanna*, b. 1812.

23. GARDINER A., b. June 16, 1764; d. Feb. 11, 1849. He was pastor many years in Kingwood and Harmony, N. J.; married Ruth Page in 1795, and had four children: 1. *David Page*, b. April 23, 1798; d. 1830. He was a graduate of Princeton College in 1818, and a physician. 2. *Holloway Whitefield*, b. March 31, 1800; a graduate also of Princeton, and a clergyman. He married Henrietta Munday in 1828 and had six children. 3. and 4. *Daughters*, both of whom married.

24. HOLLOWAY, W., b. April 9, 1769; d. Jan. 11, 1848. He was a clergyman, graduating at Princeton College in 1794. He married Susan Willis in 1795, who died in 1817. Four children: 1. *Wm. Alexander Anderson*, b. June, 1796; m., 1818, Eliza A. S. Anten, and lived in Clarkesville, N. J. He was a physician and left two children,—Dr. Thomas Edgar Hunt, of the same place, and a daughter, Susan Adeline, the wife of the Rev. John McNair, D.D. of the Presbyterian Church. 2. *Holloway W., Jr.*, b. Jan. 8, 1799; m.

^a The record of the descendants of Mary Hunt is furnished by Temple Prime, Esq., of New York city.

Amanda Hann and had six children. He also was a clergyman, a graduate of Princeton College in 1820, and left descendants. 3. *Martha W.*, b. April 29, 1802; d. March 20, 1811. 4. *Gardiner A.*, b. July 12, 1804; d. Oct. 6, 1851.

15. Thomas Hunt (*Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *Thomas*,¹ of West Farms) was born at Hunt's Point in 1729, and lived there, having inherited the homestead. He was a highly esteemed citizen of the county. The inscription on his tombstone reads as follows:—

In memory of
THOMAS HUNT,
who departed this life,
July 4th, 1808,
in the 80th year of his age.
He possessed the cardinal virtues in an eminent degree;
He was temperate, brave and just.
The solid rock shall sink beneath
The iron hand of time,
But virtue dwells with
Immortality.

Mr. Hunt married, 1st, Millicent, daughter of Joseph Wright, of Flushing, and 2d, Hannah Wright, the sister of his first wife, and at that time the widow of Moses Drake, of Dutchess County. Jonathan Drake, the eldest of her three sons, was the father of the poet, Joseph Rodman Drake.^a Mr. Hunt is said to have been "attached to the army of the Revolution, and a personal friend of General Washington." He had twelve children, all by the first marriage:—

25. THOMAS of Hunt's Point; m. Frances Amboise de Poline. He had two daughters: *Eliza* (Mrs. Richards), and *Frances* (Mrs. Peark).
- +26. JOSEPH of West Farms, a physician.
27. JONATHAN.
28. JAMES, m. the daughter of Hon. Stephen Ward.
29. ALSOP, m. Elizabeth, daughter of Major Eben. Lockwood.
30. HENRY, m. a Miss Rogers of Demerara, South America, and had two daughters.
31. JOSHUA.
32. RICHARD, m., 1st, Eliza Tice; 2d, Eliza Hardy.
33. SARAH, m. Isaac Talman, of Dutchess County. She died in 1819, aged fifty-six, and was buried at the Point.

^a Bolton's Westchester, ii. 727.

34. MARY, m. Andrew A. Bartow, of Herkimer County, and had six children : *John Bartow*, who married Katharine Bemis and lived in Buffalo ; *Elizabeth A. Bartow*, now (1886) 80 years of age residing in Herkimer ; and four who died unmarried.^a
35. MARGARET, b. 1770 ; d. 1851, "of very devout and benevolent life," who did much toward the establishment of an Episcopal Church in 1847 in West Farms.
36. A daughter, who was living in 1862.

17. Jesse Hunt (*Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *Thomas*,¹ of West Farms), born in 1727, married, 1st, Sarah Staples, of Fairfield, Conn., and, 2d, Esther Brown. He was high-sheriff of Westchester County, and proprietor of Hunter's Island. Mrs. Hunt, 2d, was the widow of David Brown, and daughter of the Rev. James Wetmore, of Rye.

Four children : —

37. THOMAS.
38. JESSE.
39. SAMUEL.
40. A daughter (*Mrs. Gracie*).

21. Ward Hunt (*Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *Thomas*,¹ of West Farms), born in 1739, was of Westchester, and Dec. 25, 1767, married Bathsheba, the daughter of Walter and Lydia Briggs, born Nov. 6, 1746 ; died Dec. 16, 1786.

Four children : —

41. LYDIA, b. March 27, 1773 ; m. Judge Melancthon Wheeler, of Whitehall, N. Y. ; no issue.
42. WALTER BRIGGS, b. June 21, 1774, lived in Westchester, and had a son *Melancthon Wheeler*, of Mt. Pleasant, N. Y.
- +43. MONTGOMERY, b. Feb. 18, 1777.
44. FANNY, b. April 28, 1783 ; m. Col. John Williams, of Salem, N. J. ; no issue.

26. Joseph Hunt (*Thomas*,¹⁵ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *Thomas*,¹ of West Farms), a physician ; died in Seneca County, N. Y., Sept. 3, 1827, aged sixty-three. He married, April 4, 1794, in Demerara, South America, Frances H., daughter of James Bennett an English planter, whose father was governor of St. Martin and two adjoining islands. Her brother

^a Letter of Rev. E. P. Bartow, of Rahway, N. J.

William Bennett was, about the same date, a resident of Boston. Dr. Hunt resided a number of years in South America.

There were seven children : —

- +45. THOMAS JOSHUA, b. Dec. 30, 1795, in Demerara.
- +46. JAMES BENNETT, b. March 11, 1798.
- 47. JOSEPH PIERRE, b. Sept. 4, 1801; m. Anna Merton, of New York, and left one daughter (*Mrs. F. D. Billings* of Mass.), who has four daughters.
- 48. MARY C., b. Oct. 19, 1803, at Hunt's Point.
- 49. MARGARETTA, b. in New Rochelle, Feb. 17, 1805.
- 50. MARY ANN BARTRAM, b. June 24, 1807, now (1886) living in Detroit, Mich., who has furnished the history of those of her kindred who reside in Michigan.
- 51. HENRY, b. April 17, 1809; d. in California; no children.

43. **Montgomery Hunt** (*Ward*,²¹ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *Thomas*,¹ of West Farms), was born, Feb. 18, 1777, in Mt. Pleasant, Westchester County, N. Y.; graduated at Columbia College in 1794, and that year became a clerk in the Bank of North America in New York City. In 1808 he was sent to Utica to establish a branch of the Manhattan Bank, becoming afterwards cashier of the Utica Bank, and holding this position until Dec. 30, 1834. He died in St. Croix, West Indies, Jan. 5, 1837. In 1816 he was a Presidential elector and voted for James Monroe. He was also Grand Master of the Masonic Lodge of Utica, etc.^a He married April 12, 1805, Eliza Stringham, and had eight children : —

- 52. FRANCES, b. Feb. 11, 1806; m. George B. Throop, of Auburn, N. Y., afterwards of Detroit, and had five children.
- 53. JAMES STRINGHAM, b. Jan. 25, 1808; d. April 27, 1862.
- +54. WARD, b. June 14, 1810.
- 55. LYDIA, b. April 8, 1813; m. Stephen Sicard, of Philadelphia, and had three children, one of whom is Commodore *Montgomery Sicard*, of the United States Navy, commissioned in 1885 chief of the Bureau of Ordnance, Navy Department.
- 56. MONTGOMERY, b. Dec. 5, 1816; d. Oct., 1854, lost from the United States sloop of war "Albany."
- 57. JOHN STRINGHAM, b. July 5, 1818 living in New York city, 1863.
- 58. CORNELIA, b. Nov. 13, 1820; m. Egbert Bagg, of Utica, and had three children.
- 59. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 8, 1823; d. Oct. 9, 1828.

^a From "Biographical Notes" by Franklin B. Hough.

45. **Thomas Joshua Hunt** (*Joseph*,²⁶ *Thomas*,¹⁵ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *Thomas*,¹ of West Farms), was born Dec. 30, 1795, in Demerara, S. A., and married Mary McFadden, of Sterling, N. Y.

Their eight children were : —

60. MARY ANN, m. George Lester of Alpena, Mich., and had three sons and one daughter.
61. FRANCES JANE, m., 1st, B. R. Young of Saratoga, N. Y. One son : *B. R. Young, Jr.*, of Alpena. She m., 2d, Wm. McCartney of Canada.
62. THOMAS, a captain in the Seventh Michigan Volunteers in the Civil War, and was in the battle of Fredericksburg, etc. He has three daughters and one son.
63. MARGARET MILLICENT, m. J. E. Hyde. One child : *Mary Hyde*, m. H. G. Barnum, of Port Huron.
64. JOSEPH, died in California.
65. JAMES, died in California.
66. HUGH, resides in Alpena, Michigan.
67. ELIZA (Mrs. J. Greeley), of Chicago, Ill.

46. **James Bennett Hunt** (*Joseph*,²⁶ *Thomas*,¹⁵ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *Thomas*,¹ of West Farms), was born March 11, 1798 in Demerara, S. A. ; died Aug. 15, 1857, in Washington, D. C., while a member of Congress. He married Maria Smith, of Fairfield, N. Y. He was educated in Fairfield. For many years he was a law partner of Michael Hoffman. About the time when Michigan was admitted as a State into the Union, he removed there and was soon called to responsible trusts. He was a member of Congress from that State from 1853 to 1857, during the administration of President Pierce.

His four children were : —

68. CHARLES JAMES, a captain in the Seventh Michigan Regiment during the Civil War ; was wounded at the battle of Antietam ; now (1886) in the practice of law in Detroit.
69. JOSEPH NATHAN, in business in Lansing.
70. FRANCES ANNE, m. H. C. Parke of Detroit. She died leaving three children.
71. MARIA TALMAN, unmarried.

54. **Ward Hunt** (*Montgomery*,⁴³ *Ward*,²¹ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *Thomas*,¹ of West Farms), born in Utica, N. Y., June 14, 1810 ; died in

Washington, D. C., March 25, 1886. He graduated at Union College in 1828. From both his own college and from Rutgers College, N. J., he received the degree of LL D. He had been mayor of Utica and a member of the New York Legislature. In 1865 he was elected a judge of the Court of Appeals of the State, which position he held until 1872 when he was appointed a justice of the Supreme Court of the United States. This latter position he resigned a few years before his death on account of his failing health. He married, 1st, Nov. 8, 1837, Mary Ann, daughter of John Savage, of Salem, N. Y., born April 1, 1819, and died May 18, 1846. The second Mrs. Hunt was Maria, the daughter of James Taylor, of Albany, married June 18, 1853. ~~Justice Hunt married, 2d, Elizabeth, the daughter of Commodore Ridgely of Baltimore.~~

Three children, all by the first marriage : —

- 72. ELIZA, b. Oct., 5, 1838; m. Arthur B. Johnson of Utica, N. Y.
- 73. JOHN SAVAGE, b. Dec. 9, 1839, holds a commission in the Fourth Regiment of United States Artillery.
- 74. WARD, JR., b. Sept. 5, 1843, of Utica, N. Y.



INDEX OF NAMES AND PLACES.



INDEX OF NAMES AND PLACES.

ABBOT, ABIJAH, Sr., 1787, 120, 121.

Abijah, Jr., 1788, 120.

Ann Eliza, 120.

Catharine Warner, 120.

Clara Fuller, 120.

Clarissa (Harley), 120.

Frank Asbury, 120.

Hester Ann, 120.

John Wesley, 120.

Joseph Benson, 120.

Mary (Carigan), 120.

Mary (Jesup), 1769, 120.

Mary Amelia, 120.

Mary Fletcher, 120.

Mary Jesup, 120.

Susan B. (Low), 120.

Susan Post, 120.

Adams, Edwin, 120.

G. P., 120.

Moses S., 120.

Nathan, 128, note.

Agra, India, 261.

Aiken, S. C., 144.

Albany Co., N. Y., 207, 254.

Albany, N. Y., 147, 176, 184, 185, 197, 198,
204, 216, 249, 253, 260, 261.

Albertson, Mary, 354.

Aldborough, Eng., 11, 15.

Alldis, Henry James, 317.

James, 317.

Allen, Abigail, 1753, 106.

Abigail (Dimon), 107.

Elizabeth (Maltby), 107.

Allen, Ethan, Col., 227, 236, note.

Fannie, 265.

Fannie, 1861, 266.

Gideon, 1751, 106, 108.

Hezekiah, Capt., 132.

Ira, 236, note.

James, 1762, 107.

Jessup, 266.

John, 265.

John, 1759, 107.

John, Dr., 1710, 106.

Joseph, 236, note.

Martha, 1755, 107.

Mary, 266.

Mary (Anderson), 265.

Levi, 236 and note.

Samuel, 1765, 108.

Sarah, 1758, 108.

William, Col., 265.

William, Jr., 265.

Alma, Mich., 126.

Alpena, Mich., 386.

Amawalk, N. Y., 337.

Ambler, Abigail, 301.

Alexander, 301.

Alice M., 335.

Benjamin, 301.

Edward F., 335.

Helen L., 335.

James, 301.

Laura L., 335.

Mary G., 335.

Rufus, 301.

Ambler, Stephen, 301, 334 and note.
 Thomas, 303.
 William, 301, 334.
 Amherst, Mass., 175.
 Amsterdam, Holland, 20.
 Andover, Mass., 134.
 Andress, E. M., 337.
 Andrews, Abraham, 113, note.
 Benjamin, 135.
 Ebenezer, 134 and note.
 Ebenezer, 135.
 Ebenezer Jesup, 135.
 Eleanor, 115.
 Eleanor Hyde, 135.
 Ella (Blanchard), 135.
 Francis, 67.
 Helen, 135.
 Helen E. (Robinson), 135.
 John, 90, 94.
 Joseph Hyde, 135.
 Rachel Augusta, 135.
 William Arthur, 135.
 Anson, William, 159.
 Willie, 1854, 159.
 Ansonia, Conn., 340.
 Anthony, Allard, 46.
 Applebee, Eliza, 101.
 Nathan, 101.
 Armitage, Benjamin, 253.
 Arms, Alice (Avery), 139.
 Audubon, 139.
 Charles Jesup, 139.
 Elsie Nevin, 139.
 Helen Baker, 139.
 Hiram P., Rev., 139, 145.
 Lily Avery, 139.
 Lucy, 139.
 Natalie, 139.
 Rosa Marselis, 139.
 Sarah Jane, 139.
 Theodore Jesup, 139.
 Theodore Winthrop, 139.
 Armstrong, Rebecca, 353.
 Arnold, Benedict, Gen., 129.
 Arnot, Penn., 343.
 Ashtabula, Ohio, 193.
 Atherton, Sir John, 1582, 9.
 Margaret, dau. of Sir John, 9.
 Atlanta, Ga., 288.

Attica, Ohio, 299.
 Augusta, Ga., 288.
 Augusta, Ind., 320.
 Augustine, William, 320.
 Austen, West Va., 368.
 Axtell, William, 230.

 BABB, S. A., 338.
 Babylon, N. Y., 88, note, 282, 283, note.
 Bagg, Egbert, 385.
 Baily, Nathan, 53, 54.
 Nicholas, 54, note, 55.
 Baker, Abby Jane, 139.
 Annie, 121.
 Christa (Carpenter), 121.
 George, 1800, 138.
 Hebron, 121.
 Horace, 121.
 Joseph, 138.
 Leverette, 121.
 Lottie, 121.
 Sarah (Jesup), 1776, 138.
 William, 1798, 138.
 William, Capt., 179, note.
 Bales, Mary, 363.
 Ballinger, Elizabeth, 375.
 Ballston, N. Y., 96, 159.
 Baltimore Co., Md., 372.
 Baltimore, Md., 176, 265, 370.
 Banks, Arete, 1788, 98.
 Charles, 99.
 David, Capt., 96.
 Edwin, 99.
 George W., Rev., 98.
 Hannah (Betts), 99.
 Hezekiah, 98.
 Hezekiah, Jr., 1777, 98.
 Jesup, 1791, 98.
 Jonathan, 96.
 Laura (Sherwood), 99.
 Mary, 1783, 98.
 Miranda (Adams), 99.
 Nehemiah, 96.
 Patty, 1780, 98.
 Sarah, 1775, 98.
 Sarah (Couch), 98.
 Sarah (Jesup), 96.
 Sturges, 1773, 98.
 Walter, 99, 100, note.

- Bankside, Conn., 65, 66, 67.
 Bannercross, Eng., 11.
 Barclay, Thomas H., 230.
 Barker, Harriet Jesup, 116.
 Jacob, 116.
 Nannie M., 191.
 William C., 116.
 Barlow, Joel, 72, note.
 John, 72, and note.
 Thomas, 41.
 Barnett, Dr. James R., 195.
 Barnum, Ann C., 342.
 H. G., 386.
 Lafayette, 318.
 Barton, Roger, 71.
 Bartow, Andrew A., 384.
 Elizabeth A., 384.
 E. P., Rev., 384, note.
 John, 384.
 Katharine (Bemis), 384.
 Bates Co., Mo., 190.
 Bath, N. H., 100, note, 102.
 Bayard, Robert, 230.
 William, 230.
 Bayles, N. Harvey, 324.
 Bayly, James P., 372.
 Nannie, 372.
 Samuel, 372.
 Beach, Aaron, 199.
 Abigail (Jessup), d. 1827, 320.
 America A. (Wood), 320.
 Anna Smith, 199.
 Anna S. R., 199.
 Benjamin, 285.
 Burroughs B., 320.
 Charles B., 320.
 Charles G., 320.
 Clara, 321.
 Elizabeth W., 329.
 Emily S. (Woolsey), 320.
 Eugene, 329.
 Eva, 321.
 Gertrude, 329.
 Hannah A., 320.
 Helen M. E., 320.
 Jessie May, 320.
 John Dwight, 320.
 John P., 329.
 Joseph W., 329.
 Beach, Laura Amelia, 286.
 Levi, 320.
 Levi Edward, 320.
 Linnie Alice, 320.
 Mary (Sturdevant), 320.
 Mary J., 329.
 Merritt S., 320.
 Orosana, 321.
 Sally Jeannette, 285.
 Stella, 321.
 Sylvester, 321.
 Beacham, Elizabeth (Jessup), 59, 69-72.
 Isabel, 68.
 Robert, 59, 65, 66, 68, 71, 72.
 Beals, Bartlett, 123.
 Beard, A. L., 309.
 Beardsley, Chauncey Lemont, 169.
 Esther Irene, 169.
 John James, 169.
 Lyman Berry, 169.
 Margaret Jessup, 169.
 Maria (Jessup), 1827, 169.
 Mark Jessup, 169.
 Beccles, Eng., 23.
 Beck, John, 338.
 Katie, 338.
 Bedford, N. Y., 85, 86, 279, 280.
 Beekman, Johannes, 207.
 Beers, David, 340.
 Edwin, 128, note.
 Belleview, New Brunswick, 279.
 Belleville, Canada, 266.
 Bellop, Christopher, 230.
 Benedict, Anna Maria, 169.
 Annie Seymour, 162.
 Aurilla Jessup, 162.
 Henry A. M., 168.
 Henry, Rev., 192.
 Lewis, Brig.-Gen., 168.
 Marcia Elizabeth, 162.
 Margaret A. (Jessup), 1822, 168.
 Mary Albertine, 169.
 Samuel E., 162.
 S. W., 192.
 Uriah, 168.
 William Homer, 162.
 Bennett, Charles F., 320.
 Bengal, India, 257.
 Frances H., 384.

- Bennett, Fred W., 320.
 Pearl, 320.
 Bennington, Vt., 227.
 Benson, Minn., 176.
 Benton, David R., 340.
 Berkeley Co., Va., 117, 118, 148.
 Berlin, Wis., 101.
 Best, Carrie M., 195.
 Persylvia V. D., 195.
 Russell N., 195.
 Betts, Mary (Burwell), 117.
 Rhuamah, 98.
 Richard, 49-51.
 Stephen, 117.
 Susannah, 1761, 117.
 Billings, F. D., Mrs., 385.
 Binghampton, N. Y., 98.
 Birdseye, Nathan, Rev., 107.
 Birmingham, Conn., 286.
 Bishop, Samuel, 207.
 Bissell, Clark, Hon., 130, 177, note.
 Sally (Sherwood), 177, note.
 Samuel B. S., Rev., 172, note, 178.
 Black, Mary, 198.
 Phebe C. (Heyer), 198.
 William, 198.
 Blackleach, Richard, 89.
 Blackman, Elizabeth, 284.
 Elizabeth (Glover), 284.
 John, 284.
 Blackmore, E. H., 372.
 Blair, Ann Jesup, 186.
 Francis P., 186.
 Francis P., Jr., 186.
 James, 186.
 Jesup, 1852, 187.
 Lucy James, 187.
 Mary S. E. (Jesup), 186.
 Violet, 186.
 Blandville, Ky., 158.
 Bleecker, Rutger, 207.
 Bloom, Matthew, Rev., 14.
 Bloomington, Ill., 166.
 Blossom, Thomas, 20.
 Blunt, Edmund, 279.
 Blyth, Charles, 193.
 Harry A., 193.
 J. Summerfield, 193.
 Bocking, Essex Co., Eng., 139, note.
- Bogert, Anna, 346.
 Caroline A., 346.
 Caroline O. (Jesup), 346.
 David F., Rev., 266.
 Frank J., 346.
 Isabel, 346.
 Mary F., 346.
 Stephen G., 345, 346.
 Boileau, Alexander H. E., 257, note, 259.
 Ann (Hanson), 258, note.
 Archibald J. M., 256.
 Despreaux J., 256.
 Elizabeth M., 256.
 Jacques, 259.
 John, 257, note.
 John Peter, 254, 257.
 John T., Major-Gen., 239, note, 254, 256, 257, 262.
 Leah (Jesup), 1767, 240, 244, 253, 254.
 Leah Ann, 257, and note.
 Simeon John, 254, 256, 257, note.
 Thomas, 254.
 Thomas Alfred, 256.
 Thomas E. J., 256, 257, note.
 U. S., Maj., 258, note.
 Boland, Frederick, 286.
 Booth, Daniel L., 286.
 Newton, Hon., 305, note.
 Boroughbridge, Eng., 11.
 Borton, Deborah, 1823, 377.
 Elizabeth, 1826, 377.
 Joseph, 377.
 Mary, 377.
 Mary J., 377.
 Rachel, 377.
 Rachel, 1831, 377.
 Rachel (Wiggins), 377.
 Sarah, 1842, 377.
 Sarah (Jesup), 377.
 Uriah, 1836, 377.
 William, 377.
 Bosanguet, Eliz. (Boileau), 257, note.
 John Ives, 256.
 Bosley, Lydia, 371.
 Boughton, E. D., 299.
 James S., 299.
 Bourbon Co., Ky., 118.
 Bowen, Frederick T., 102.
 George M., 120.

- Bowen, Josephine G., 102.
 Katie M., 102.
 Sarah J. K., 102.
- Bower, Luther, 374.
- Bowes, Lady Anna Maria, 250, and note.
 John L., Earl of Strathmore, 250.
- Bowne, Elizabeth, 287.
 John, 44.
- Brodner, George, 167.
 George, Jr., 167.
- Branch, Mary J. (Willson), 374.
- Brentwood, N. Y., 121.
- Brewster's Station, N. Y. 319.
- Briden, James B., 176.
 Mary Ann, 176.
- Bridgeport, Conn., 98, 99, 160.
- Bridges, Charles, 63.
 Sarah (—), 62, 63.
- Bridgewater, Conn., 284, 285, 316, 319-
 321, 339, 340.
- Bridport, Vt., 101.
- Briggs, Bathsheba, 384.
- Bright, Barbara (Jessop), 1679, 11.
 John, 11.
 Mary, dau. of Sir Stephen, 10.
 Sir Stephen, 10.
- Brighton, Eng., 260.
- Brockville, Canada, 238, 264, 268, 269, 270.
- Bronson, Isaac, 130.
- Brookfield, Conn., 285, 315, 316.
- Brooklyn, N. Y., 112, note, 135, 161, 180,
 253, 288, 319, 322, 327, 333, 343, 346,
 354, 356.
- Brown, Anna, 275, 370.
 Clara, 275.
 David, 274.
 David, Jr., 275.
 Deborah, 275.
 Deborah (Jessup), 1751, 274.
 Elizabeth, 275.
 H. T., 286.
 Jacob, Major-Gen., 149.
 James, 275.
 James, 362.
 Levi, 275.
 Margaret, 275.
 Martha, 275.
 Mary, 275.
 Phebe, 275.
- Brown, Robert, 275.
 Sarah, 275.
 William, 275.
- Brundage, Frost, 280.
- Brunswick, Mo., 314, 339.
- Brush, Charles, 252.
 John H., 86.
- Buckingham, Ill., 355.
- Buffalo, N. Y., 384.
- Buffet, Rev. Platt, 292.
- Burgoyne, John, Gen., 215, 222, 223, 235,
 note.
- Burley, Charles F., 290.
 Charles Silas, 290.
 Frances E. (Ferris), 290.
 Henry, Capt., 290.
 Maria Louise, 290.
 Wm. Henry, 290.
- Burlington Co., N. J., 375.
- Burlington, Vt., 101.
- Burns, Ethel E., 339.
 Harrison M., 339.
 James A., 339.
 John, 338.
 John, Jr., 339.
 Keziah J. (Jessup), 1836, 338.
 Oliver O., 339.
 Russell B., 339.
 Sarah Belle, 339.
 Warren P., 339.
 William S., 339.
- Burr, Aaron, Rev. Dr., 177, note.
 Daniel, 177, note.
 Jonathan, 135.
 Nathaniel, 106.
 Peter, Major, 90, 116.
 Thaddeus, 90, 94.
- Burritt, Eunice (Wakeman), 94.
- Burroughs, Johannah, 62, 63.
 John, 48, and note, 62, 63, 64.
- Burton, Elizabeth (Jessop), 1671, 11.
 Thomas, M. A., 11.
- Bury St. Edmonds, Eng., 244, 254, 262.
- Bush, Justice, 84.
- Butler, B. C., Col., 214, 215, 219.
 John, 210, 211, 230.
 Thomas B., Dr., 193.
- Buxton, Charles E., 329.
 Edwin, 329.

- Buxton, Emily F., 329.
 John J., 329.
 Sally (Jessup), 1806, 328.
 Buzby, Richard, 377.
 Byington, Homer, 193.

 CADIZ, Ind., 368.
 Calcutta, India, 238, 243, 254, 256, 257.
 Camden Co., N. J., 375.
 Camden, N. J., 377.
 Campbell, George, 285.
 George J., 284.
 Lucien, 285.
 William, 285.
 William W., Hon., 183.
 Victoria, 285.
 Cannon Falls, Minn., 281.
 Cape Town, South Africa, 251.
 Cardwell, William, 291.
 Carleton, Christopher, Major, 229.
 Sir Guy, 220, 221, 222, 223.
 Carmel, Mich., 162.
 Carmel, N. Y., 185.
 Carpenter, Anna Swanton, 122.
 David R., 122.
 Edward Jesup, 123.
 Mary D., 123.
 Sarah Jesup, 122.
 William C., 353.
 Carson, Josiah, 367.
 Cary, Alice, 356, 357.
 Asa, 357.
 Elizabeth (Jessup), 357.
 Phebe, 356, 357.
 Robert, 357.
 Samuel F., Gen., 356, 373, note.
 Warren, 357.
 Cash, G. W., 158.
 Castile, N. Y., 299.
 Castleton, N. Y., 185.
 Castleton, Vt., 101.
 Catharine, N. Y., 374.
 Cawker City, Kan., 198.
 Cawnpore, India, 259.
 Cedar Point, Conn., 76.
 Centralia, Ill., 316.
 Chagres, Panama, 137.
 Chalfant, Edward J., 367.
 George, 367.

 Chalfant, George J., 367.
 Hannah U., 367.
 James, 367.
 James E., 367.
 Jane (Myers), 367.
 Susan M., 358, note, 365, 367.
 Chambers, Lancaster, 122.
 S. J., 122.
 Chandler, Joseph, 363.
 Channahon, Ill., 127, 164-166, 168, 169.
 Chapman, Daniel, Rev., 233.
 Samuel, 143.
 Charleston, S. C., 119, 145, 176, 177.
 Charlesworth, Emotte, dau. of John, 8.
 Charlotte Co., N. Y., 208.
 Charlotte, Mich., 126, 163.
 Charlottesvillie, Ind., 362.
 Chatham, Eng., 257.
 Cherry Valley, N. Y., 113, 249, note.
 Chester, Joseph L., 2, 4, 5, 6, 12, 34, 42.
 Chester, Eng., 11, 15.
 Chester, Vt., 335.
 Chesterfield, Eng., 11.
 Chestertown, Md., 371.
 Chicago, Ill., 121, 135, 197, 386.
 Childs, Nathaniel, 371.
 Chillicothe, Ohio, 137.
 Chocke, Peter, 75.
 Christian Co., Ky., 191.
 Christie, James, 50.
 Chubbs, Susanna, 23.
 Church, Anna C., 1833, 268.
 Anna M. (Jessup), 1808, 268.
 Edward Jessup, 268.
 Edwin, 268.
 Henry Walker, 268.
 Jennie (Johnson), 268.
 Lottie, 268.
 Susan Eliza, 268.
 Cincinnati, Ohio, 331, 373, note.
 Claremont, Va., 265.
 Clark, Amos, 298.
 Ann (Rogers), 148, note.
 George Rogers, Gen., 148, note.
 John, 148, note.
 Thomas M., Bishop of R. I., 292, note.
 William, Gen., 148, note.
 Clarke, Albert G., 328.
 Amos, 328, and note.

- Clarke, Arthur L., 328.
 Bertha Julia, 328.
 Cornelia E., 328.
 Edward, 1817, 144.
 Edward A., 328.
 Edward P., 328.
 Eleanor Strong, 144.
 Francisco, 143.
 Francisco Arms, 146.
 Francisco José, 145.
 George Asahel, 143, 144.
 George Beaumont, 145.
 George Edward, 144.
 George, Gov. of New York, 248, note.
 George Samuel, 144.
 Harriet Buckingham, 145.
 Harriet T. (Buckingham), 145.
 Helen McGregor, 145.
 Ira Alfred, 328.
 James B., Major, 257.
 James Herbert, 328.
 James M., 328.
 Jane Baker, 145.
 Julia, 1835, 328.
 Julia A. (Jessup), 328.
 Julia Ann, 328.
 Julia T., 328.
 Marian Winthrop, 145.
 Marietta E. (Hinman), 144.
 Marion, 143.
 Marion Wyncoop, 144.
 Mary Ann (Jesup), 143, 144.
 Mary Jane (Arms), 145.
 Samuel A., 114, note, 145.
 Sarah J., 328.
 Sarah S. (Jessup), 1808, 328.
 Sarah Woodworth, 145.
 William B., Rev., 139, 144, note, 145.
 William J., 145.
 William Wyncoop, 144.
 Clarkesville, N. J., 382.
 Claus, Daniel, 230.
 Claverack, N. Y., 84.
 Clay Co., Mo., 189, 190.
 Clayton, Madeline, 304.
 Richard, 1634, 9.
 Clearwater, James, 332.
 Cleveland, John, 183.
 Clerkins, Ellen, 339.
 Cleveland, Ohio, 342, 343.
 Clifton, Richard, Rev., 19.
 Clinton Co., Ohio, 284, 367.
 Clinton, N. Y., 301.
 Clinton, Sir Henry, 231.
 Coales, William, 75.
 Coe, John, 47, 50.
 Robert, 43.
 Cogeshall, Henry, 281.
 Cohansey, N. J., 356.
 Cokayne, George E., 2.
 Colchester, N. Y., 301, 330-334.
 Colden, Cadwallader, Gov., 208.
 David, 230.
 Cole, Albert E., 102.
 George W. T., 102.
 Jedd Willis, 102.
 Ruth V., 102.
 Colgate, George, 301.
 Henry, 301.
 John, 301.
 John, Jr., 301.
 Colkirk, Eng., 23.
 Collett, Waldo, 332.
 Collier, Edward, 76.
 Collin Co., Texas, 190.
 Collins, Gen. Augustus, 355.
 Collins, Ohio, 135.
 Colton, Cal., 165, 169.
 Columbia, Conn., 143.
 Columbia Co., N. Y., 204.
 Comer, James, 367.
 Complitt, Harman, 362.
 Compo, Conn., 69, 74, 76.
 Compton, Canada, 103.
 Compton, Eng., 256.
 Comstock, George, 281.
 Nathan, Dea., 112.
 Samuel, Major, 112.
 Concord, Mass., 42.
 Conklen, Mehetable (Mosher), 124.
 Stephen, 124.
 Connor's Station, Kan., 189.
 Cook, John, 363.
 Mary A. (Valentine), 278.
 Rachel, 265.
 Samuel, 95.
 William, 87, 278.
 Cooley, Timothy M., Rev. Dr., 175.

- Cooper, George Dibble, 282.
 Glorianna S. (Rice), 282.
 James B., 86, note, 88, note, 253, 282, 283, note.
 James B., Jr., 282.
 John, 71.
 John, 282.
 Lucina, 162.
 Maria, 24.
 Simon W., Sr., 282.
 Simon W., Capt., 1829, 282.
 Simon W., 1864, 282.
 Corinth, N. Y., 215, 216.
 Cornbury, Lord, Gov. of N. Y., 85.
 Cornell, Hannah (Finch), 276.
 Thomas, 63.
 Cornhill, Richard, 62, 63.
 Cornish, J. M. H., 331.
 Coster, Gerard H., 382.
 Matilda (Prime), 382.
 Cottrill, Charles E. H., 101.
 Charles Mahlon, 102.
 Frances (Hall), 101.
 George W., 101.
 Jedd P. C., 101.
 Julia, 101.
 Lyman Hawley, 101.
 Mahlon, 101.
 William Hutchins, 101.
 Couch, Ann (Edmond), 1764, 99.
 Ann Edmond, 1796, 103.
 Avery H., 103.
 Caroline, 1801, 98.
 Catharine Smith, 1792, 101.
 Charrey, 99.
 Daniel M., 103.
 Darius Nash, Maj. Gen., 97 and note.
 Dorcas E., 103.
 Edward, 1789, 97.
 Edward, 1792, 98.
 Eleanor, 1782, 97.
 Eleanor (Nash), 97.
 Eleanor (Wakeman), 99.
 Eli, 1791, 99.
 Elizabeth, 1756, 99.
 Elizabeth, 1776, 97.
 Elizabeth J., 1785, 100.
 Elizabeth (Jesup), 92, 96.
 Esther, 1783, 97.
 Couch, George W., 1802, 104.
 Gideon, 1757, 99.
 Gideon, 1789, 99.
 Harriet, 102.
 Hattie R., 103.
 Hezekiah, 1791, 97.
 Jessup Nash, 1778, 97 and note.
 John, 99.
 John, 1795, 97.
 Jonathan, 1777, 97.
 Lois W., 103.
 Mahlon Cottrill, 103.
 Mary, 1760, 99.
 Mary, 1793, 97.
 Mary A., 102.
 Mary Sherwood, 1788, 101.
 Matilda (Jennings), 99.
 Moses, 1786, 97.
 Nancy (Martin), 103.
 Nash, 1787, 98.
 Nathan, 97.
 Priscilla, 1790, 98.
 Rufus, 99.
 Sally Ann, 102.
 Sarah, 1754, 98.
 Sarah, 1779, 97.
 Sarah (Hibbard), 102.
 Seth, 1780, 97.
 Simon, 1752, 97.
 Simon, 1784, 98 and note.
 Simon A., 1794, 98.
 Stephen, 1763, 99.
 Stephen Edmond, 1794, 102.
 Thomas, 90.
 Thomas, 1751, 97.
 Thomas, 1774, 97.
 Thomas, Ensign, 1764, 92, 96.
 Wakeman, 1785, 99.
 William, 99.
 Coutant, Frank A., 124.
 John A., 124.
 John Aris, 124.
 Mary Emma, 124.
 Covell, Simeon, 249 and note.
 Susannah, 249.
 Covington, Ky., 306, 314.
 Cox, Robert, 290.
 Crabb, Richard, 47.
 Crapo, Esther Dimon (Wakeman), 96.

- Crary, Horace Staples, 98.
 Crawfordsville, Ind., 307, 362.
 Cressy, William, 10.
 Croghan, Ann Heron, 148.
 George, Col., 148, note.
 George, Col., 1812, 148, note.
 Lucy (Clark), 148, note.
 William, Major, 148 and note, 156.
 Crook, Effie, 202.
 Mira H., 202.
 Rufus, 202.
 Crosby, Amy (Jesop), 1811, 336.
 Benjamin J., 337.
 Enoch, 336.
 Frances A. (Macquaid), 337.
 Franklin, 1846, 337.
 John N., 336.
 Joseph E., 337.
 Rufus F., 337.
 Crossfield, Stephen, 211.
 Croton Lake, N. Y., 121, 122.
 Crouch, William, 158.
 Cruger, John Harris, 230.
 Cuddy, Edward H., 180.
 Louisa Jesup, 181.
 Cumberland Co., N. J., 356, 357.
 Cumberland, Md., 154.
 Curtis, James L., Col., 140, note, 182, note.
 Curtiss, Stiles Bishop, 318.
 Cushing, Caleb, 313.
 Cuyler, Abraham C., 230.
 DANBURY, Conn., 76, 192, 317.
 Danforth, Bertha Jesup, 189.
 Catharine (Mrs. Carr), 192.
 Daniel O., 102.
 George, 102.
 Harriet (Couch), 102.
 Idella, 189.
 John, 102.
 John Friend, 189.
 Oscar F., 189.
 Sidney, 189.
 Sophia E., 189.
 Stephen, 102.
 Virginia E. (Jesup), 189.
 William Thomas, 189.
 Darcy, James (Lord Darcy), 1721, 11.
 Hon. Mary, 11, 14.
 Dardanelle, Ark, 354.
 Darien, Conn., 80, 84, 295.
 Darling, Abilena (Jesup), 80, 83
 David, 1729, 84.
 Elizabeth, 80.
 Elizabeth, 1730, 84.
 Jabez, 1729, 84.
 James, 1729, 84.
 Jesup, 1758, 84.
 John, 80, 83, 84.
 John, 1729, 84.
 Lydia (Morehouse), 84.
 Sarah, 1760, 84.
 Darnell, Edmund, 377.
 Dartmouth, Earl of, 213.
 Davidson, Jonah, 286.
 Mrs., 254, 256.
 Davison, Lucy, 188.
 W. S., 188.
 Day, Albert Jessup, 166.
 James Gilmour, 166.
 John Lewis, 166.
 Maurice Baldwin, 166.
 Dean, Margaret Rachel, 196.
 De Forest, Aurilla (Jesup), 1795, 162.
 Hiram, 162.
 Julia A., 162.
 Louisa, 1828, 162.
 Mabel Aurilla, 162.
 Mary Emily, 162.
 Sally Maria, 162.
 Susan A. (Maxwell), 162.
 William Jessup, 162.
 Zadoc E., 162.
 De Kay, George C., 61.
 Delamater, Hannah M., 168.
 De Lancey, James, 230.
 James, Jr., 230.
 James, Lieut.-Gov. of N. Y., 206.
 Oliver, 230.
 De Land, Florida, 334.
 Delany, Daniel, 369.
 Delavan, Charles T., 1804, 126.
 D. Bryson, 126.
 Edward Close, 1813, 126.
 Edward Close, Jr., 126.
 Elizabeth, 1798, 125.
 Esther (Jesup), 125.
 Henry A., 1810, 126.

- Delavan, James, 1815, 126.
 Jane C., 1808, 126.
 Lewis, 1817, 126.
 Margaretta, 126.
 Margaretta M. (Bryson), 126.
 Mary, 1796, 125.
 Mary (Leake), 126.
 Relief (Blackman), 126.
 Sarah, 1800, 125.
 Tompkins Close, 126.
 Tompkins Close, Dr., 125.
 William Jesup, 1802, 126.
 Delaware Co., N. Y., 330.
 Delhi, N. Y., 302.
 Demerara, South America, 384, 386.
 De Mund, Robert D., 323.
 Dennington, Mrs., 287.
 Dennis, Charles, 260.
 Emily, 260.
 Gertrude H., 260.
 Denny, Albert, 75.
 Denton, Richard, Rev., 21, 32.
 De Peyster, J. W., Gen., 228.
 Derbyshire, Eng., 5, 12, 22, 26.
 Dereham, Eng., 24.
 Derrin, Sylvester E., 284.
 Victoria E., 284.
 Derryfield, N. H., 100.
 Desborough, Mercy, 76.
 Thomas, 76.
 Detroit, Mich., 125, 281, 380, note, 385, 386.
 De Vesci, family of, 22.
 De Voe, James, 296.
 De Witt, Maria V. A., 200.
 Thomas, Rev. Dr., 200 and note, 201.
 Dibble, Abigail, 234.
 Abigail, 1743, 87.
 Abigail, 1770, 280.
 Alonzo, son of John, 281.
 Alonzo, son of Silas, 281.
 America, 279.
 Ann, 279.
 Carrie, 281.
 Catharine, 280.
 Catharine (Smith), 280.
 Charles, 281.
 Charles Henry, 282.
 Deborah, 1739, 87.
 Deborah, 1768, 280.
 Dibble, Deborah (Ingersoll), 279.
 Ebenezer, Rev., 274, 275.
 Edward, 279.
 Elizabeth, 238.
 Elizabeth, 1745, 87.
 Elizabeth, 1799, 281.
 Elizabeth, dau. of Silas, 281.
 Elizabeth (Searcey), 281.
 Ellen, 282.
 George, 1740, 88, 240, 261, 277.
 George, 1773, 280.
 George, Jr., 252.
 George, son of John, 281.
 George, son of Samuel, 279.
 Grace, 1790, 282.
 Hannah, dau. of Samuel, 279.
 Hannah (Platt), 279.
 Harriet, 279.
 Harriet (Searcey), 281.
 Harvey, 281.
 Henry, son of George, 279.
 Henry, son of John, 281.
 Ingersoll, 279.
 Jane, 279.
 John, 85.
 John, 1782, 281.
 John, Jr., 281.
 John, son of Silas, 281.
 Jonathan, 216, 234, 238.
 Jonathan, 1762, 278.
 Jonathan, 1788, 281, 282.
 Jonathan, Lieut., 1736, 85-87, 277.
 Jonathan, son of John, 281.
 Josiah, 1774, 280.
 Lydia (Bowman), 281.
 Malvenia, 279.
 Mary, 281.
 Mary, dau. of George, 279.
 Mary (Powell), 281.
 Mary Ann, 281.
 Mary Ann, 282.
 Mary Ann, 1785, 281.
 Mary Ann (Creag), 281.
 Mary D. (Smith), 282.
 Phebe, dau. of George, 1777, 281.
 Phebe, dau. of Josiah, 281.
 Phebe (Jessup), 1744, 277.
 Samuel, 1764, 279, 281.
 Samuel Jessup, 281.

- Dibble, Samuel, son of Jonathan 2d, 282.
 Sarah, 1737, 87.
 Sarah, 1766, 279.
 Sarah, dau. of John, 281.
 Sarah, dau. of Jonathan 2d, 282.
 Sarah (Howe), 281.
 Sarah (Jessup), 1713, 85.
 Silas, son of John, 281.
 Susan, 303.
 Sylvanus, 281.
 Warren, 279.
 Willard, 281.
- Dighton, Mass., 344.
 Dimmitt, Elisha, 371.
 Dimon, William, 107.
 Dissosway, Gabriel P., 183.
 Dodge, Jos. S., Jr., Dr., 280.
 Mary E. (Hall), 280.
 Wilkie, 381.
- Doncaster, Eng., 22.
 Dongan, Thomas, Gov. of N. Y., 59, 73, 379.
 Dorchester Co., Md., 369.
 Dorchester, Lord, Gov. of Quebec, 235.
 Dorsetshire, Eng., 5, 26.
 Dowsing, William, 1643, 23 and note.
 D'Oyley, Thomas, M.D., 10.
- Drake, Jonathan, 383.
 Joseph, Col., 382.
 Joseph, Jr., 1766, 382.
 Joseph Rodman, 61, 383.
 Moses, 61.
 Samuel, 59.
- Dranguet, Adelaide B., 303.
 Du Bois, Peter, 230.
 Dubuque, Iowa, 180.
 Dundee, N. Y., 373, note, 374.
 Dunham, Adella, 326.
 Charles, 326.
 C. S., 326.
 Frank J., 326.
 Mr., 301.
- Dunkirk, N. Y., 374.
 Dunmore, John Murray, Earl of, 205, 207,
 208, 212, 230.
- Dunning, Blanche B., 160.
 Carrie A. (Elmendorf), 161.
 Charles Jessup, 161.
 James, 161.
 John, 118, 160.
- Dunning, John Irving, 160.
 Julia (Griswold), 160.
 Kate Jessup, 160.
 Lydia A., 161.
 Lydia (Jessup), 108, 160.
 Mary Ann, 160.
 Mary E., 161.
 Mary Estelle, 160.
 Monira (Duncan), 161.
 Pauline (Benedict), 161.
 Richard, 108, note, 160.
 Richard Olmstead, 161.
 William, 1821, 161.
 William B., 161.
- Durham, Conn., 106.
 Dusingberry, William V., 353.
 Dutchess Co., N. Y., 203, 204, 248, 250,
 373, 382.
 Dycusburgh, Ky., 158.
 Dyer, William J., 145.
- EAMES, ALBERTINE, 165, 169, note.
 Charles, 165.
 Elizabeth (Jessup), 164, 165, 169, note.
 Fannie S., 165.
 George, 280.
 Henry, 280.
 Phebe, 280.
 Robert, 280.
 Robert, Jr., 280.
 Walter S., 164.
 William S., 165.
- Eastbourne, Eng., 256.
 East Bradenlaw, Eng., 24.
 East Chester, N. Y., 287, 382.
 East Dereham, Eng., 24.
 East Genoa, N. Y., 374.
 East Granville, Mass., 175.
 Easthampton, N. Y., 355.
 East Kirby, Eng., 9.
 Easton, Conn., 98-100.
 Easton, Penn., 185.
 East Rockport, N. Y., 343.
 East Troy, Wis., 301.
 Ecclesall, parish of, Eng., 13.
 Ecclesall, Robert de, 12.
 Eckford, Henry, 295, 296.
 Edgton, Eng., 21.
 Edmond, David, 100.

Edmond, Robert, 100.

William, 100.

Egg Harbor, N. J., 173, note.

Egle, Wm. H., M. D., 369, note.

Egton, Eng., 256.

Elizabethtown, N. J., 350.

Eliot, Jared, 95.

Elliott, George, 87.

Ellis, Margaret, 263.

William, 263.

William Edward, 263.

Elyria, Ohio, 135, note.

Embree, John, 75.

Eminence, Ky., 187.

Emory, Daniel G., 372.

Lilian, 372.

Esam, William B., 18.

Essex County, Eng., 11.

Evans, Emma F., 346.

Thomas W., 270.

Everitt, Cornelius, 119.

Mary Ann (Pentz), 119.

Eyre, Ann (Jessop), 10.

Barbara, dau. of Robert, 11.

Isabella (Jessop), 1701, 12.

John, of Hopton, 12.

Robert, 11.

Thomas, 10, 11.

Sir William, of High Low, 12.

FAIRCHILD, ALFRED, 1807, 107.

Eliza (Shelton), 107.

Esther (Brooks), 106.

Frederick, 107.

Henry, 107.

Jane Emeline, 1805, 107.

John, 107.

Julia, 1809, 107.

Julia Ann, 1800, 107.

Maria, 107.

Robert, 1775, 106.

Robert George, 107.

Samuel Allen, 107.

Sarah (Brintnall), 107.

Thomas, 107.

Fairfield, Conn., 41, 44, 65-67, 70, 72, 74,

89, 90, 92, 94, 99, 101, 105-107, 113,

116, 248, note, 271, 299, 382, 384.

Fairfield, N. Y., 386.

Fairview, Ky., 158, 188, 189, 202.

Fakenham, Eng., 24.

Faraday, Laura (Sturges), 112, note.

Farmington, Conn., 333.

Farquhar, Arthur B., 368.

Fauquier Co., Va., 372.

Fayette Co., Ky., 156.

Featherstone, Peter, Rev., 127.

Feeks, Edna, 1801, 280.

George, 1799, 280.

Grace, 1798, 280.

Hannah, 1814, 280.

John, 1812, 280.

Joseph, 280.

Louisa, 1808, 280.

Mary, 1796, 280.

Phebe, 1806, 280.

Sarah, 1803, 280.

Theodore, 1818, 280.

Fenn, Alza E. (Isbell), 316.

Betsey (Jessup), 1784, 315.

Betsey Ann, 317.

Betsey Jane, 317.

Caroline V. (Denison), 316.

Charles James, 316.

Clara Rose, 316.

Clarissa E. (Beach), 316.

Frances I., 317.

Frank Clark, 316.

James Alldis, 316.

Jennie Clara, 316.

John, 315.

John Alonzo, 316.

John Barnum, 316.

Mary Lucretia, 317.

Rose E. (Pelton), 316.

Susan Elvira, 316.

William Alexander, 316.

William Beach, 316.

Van Rensselaer, 1807, 316.

Ferguson, James W., 323.

Ferris, Ann (Allen), 107.

Caroline, 290.

Charlton, 73.

Elihu, 290.

Elijah, 73.

John, 159.

John H., 73.

Julia, 303.

Ferris, Mary, 290.
 Mary Elizabeth, 290.
 Nellie, 318.
 Oliver, 273.
 Paris Robins, 290.
 Peter, 290.
 Samuel, 290.
 Samuel, 324.
 Walter B., 107.
 William, 73.
 Field, John, 382.
 Finch, Abigail (Randall), 276.
 Annie H., 335.
 Carrie M., 335.
 Edith L., 335.
 Edward, 334.
 Edward Vail, 335.
 James, 1828, 335.
 Jeremiah, 276, 334.
 Maria L. (Vail), 335.
 Rufus W., 335.
 Sally (Jesop), 1801, 334.
 Sarah E., 335.
 Tamson J., 334.
 Wm. Rufus, 335.
 Finney, Mr., 303.
 Fisher, James, Rev., 14.
 Fitch, Thomas, 80.
 Florida, N. Y., 351, 353, 355.
 Floyd, Richard, 231.
 Flushing, N. Y., 61.
 Folliot, George, 230.
 Fond du Lac, Wis., 194.
 Ford, Abraham, 370.
 Charles, 370.
 Elizabeth, 370.
 John, 370.
 Jonathan, 370.
 Nicholas, 370.
 William, 370.
 Foster, Josiah, 353.
 Fowler, Mortimer, 121.
 Solomon, 382.
 Fox, Anna, 169.
 Catharine Elizabeth, 165.
 Fannie, 165.
 Henry Benedict, 169.
 Lewis White, 169.
 Orlena, 165.

Fox, Wm. Jessup, 165.
 W. R., M.D., 165, 169 and note.
 Franklin, Ann A., 343.
 Franklin, Conn., 317, 318.
 Franklin, N. Y., 162, 316, 317, 332.
 Frederick City, Md., 366.
 Freeman, Elizabeth (Valentine), 87.
 Freeman's Farm, N. Y., 228.
 Fremont, Col. John C., 310.
 French, Catharine, 286.
 Charlotte, 286.
 Ephraim, 285.
 Francis, 70, 71.
 Jane, 286.
 John, 355.
 Laura, 286.
 Lawrence, 286.
 Othniel, 286.
 Othniel, son of Ephraim, 286.
 Susan, 286.
 Friend, Elizabeth B., 158.
 Frost, Abraham, 47.
 Daniel, 67.
 Joseph, 75.
 Fuller, Amy (Jessup), 294.
 Edward N., 104.
 Hattie F., 326.
 Joel S., 326.
 John D., 326.
 GALUSHA, Charles C., 334.
 Elon C., 333.
 Elon Gilbert, 334.
 Elon Jessup, 334.
 Jonas, 333.
 Julia (Jessup), 1820, 333.
 Margaret E. (Gilbert), 334.
 Gardner, Benjamin, 381.
 Elizabeth, 380.
 Henry, 65.
 Gassner, D.D., 325.
 Gasson, Derrick, 62, 63.
 Gatty, Alfred, Rev. Dr., 17.
 Gee, Isaac, 330.
 Kate, 331.
 Susan (Jessup), 1808, 330.
 Gell, Philip, of Hopton, 17.
 Georgetown, S. C., 287.
 Germaine, Lord George, 223, 224.

- Gerow, Julia (Allen), 107.
 Gibara, Island of Cuba, 143.
 Gibson, Harriet (Dibble), 279.
 Isabella, 279.
 Thomas, 279.
 William, 279.
 William, Jr., 279.
 Gilbert, Henry, 331.
 Maria, 331.
 William H., 331.
 Gishop, Edward, 1663, 37, 52.
 Glasgow, Scotland, 361, 373.
 Glass, E. P., 333.
 Glen Cove, N. Y., 293.
 Glennie, Rev. Mr., 287.
 Glen's Falls, N. Y., 214, 217.
 Gloucester Co., N. J., 375.
 Glyskherr, F. A., 190.
 Godfrey, Nathan, 113, note.
 Goodrich, Anne, dau. of Lyon, 1608, 10.
 Edward or Thomas, 9.
 Lyon, 10.
 Goodsell, John, Rev., 82, note.
 Gookin, Cornelia (Wakeman), 96.
 Warren D., 96 and note.
 Gore, Francis, Lt.-Gov. of Lower Canada, 250.
 Gorham, N. Y., 300, 301.
 Gorsuch, Mary, 372.
 Ruth, 371.
 Goshen, Conn., 173.
 Goshen, N. Y., 354.
 Gossoppe, John, 32.
 Gouldstone, William, 63.
 Gover, Isaac, 368.
 Grafton Co., N. H., 100.
 Graham, Sir Gerald, Gen., 261.
 Grand Rapids, Mich., 352.
 Grant Co., Ind., 315.
 Granville, N. Y., 122.
 Grass Valley, Cal., 126.
 Gravesend, N. Y., 50.
 Gray, Ann, 367.
 Henry, 66, 67, 69, note.
 Joseph, 276.
 Sampson, 364.
 Sarah, 368.
 W. H., 188.
 Greenbush, N. Y., 184, 195.
 Green Co., Ind., 365.
 Green, David, 367.
 John, 66, 67, 75, 90.
 Keziah, 283.
 Greenfield Centre, N. Y., 294.
 Greenfield Hill, Conn., 77, 80, 81, 96, 98.
 Greenpoint, N. Y., 323.
 Green's Farms, Conn., 45, note, 65, 66, 74, 77, 81-85, 89-97, 99, 104, 105, 109, 113-115, 128, 131, 134-136, 138, 139, 142, 143, 169, 177, note, 233.
 Greenwich, Conn., 83-85, 271-273, 276, 277, 283-290, 292, 293, 300-304, 313-315, 321-326, 340-342.
 Grenville Co., Canada, 233, 238.
 Griffin, Casper L., 121.
 David A., 121.
 William, 122.
 Griswold, Conn., 145, 146.
 Griswold, Edward, 1607, 173, note.
 Francis, 174, note.
 George, 1671, 174, note.
 George, son of Edward, 173, note.
 Giles, 174, note.
 Mary (Stanley), 174, note.
 Matthew, 1639, 173, note.
 Rufus W., 164.
 Zaccheus, 1705, 174, note.
 Grove Farm, 73, 74.
 Guernsey, Emily, 298.
 Ezra, 297.
 Frank, 298.
 Hannah, 298.
 Sarah, 297.
 William, 298.
 Guilford Co., N. C., 359, 361-5.
 Guilford, Conn., 98.
 Guire, Mary, 94.
 Gunning, Anna, 192.
 Brian Carman, 192.
 Emma, 192.
 Harold, 192.
 Louisa (Jessup), 191.
 Lucene (Carman), 192.
 Mary E., 192.
 Thomas B., Dr., 191.
 Thomas B., Jr., 192.
 William Jessup, 161, 192 and note.
 Gunther, Wm. H., Jr., 336.

- HADDONFIELD, N. J., 375, 376.
 Hadley, Joseph, 53, note.
 Mary (Richardson), 53, note.
 Hager, S. Bradley, 159.
 Haight, Annie May, 123.
 George F., 122.
 Reuben J., 122.
 Haines, Jane (—), 366.
 Haisby, David, 368.
 Haisley, Elva, 315.
 Eva, 315.
 Jesse, 315.
 Theodore, 315.
 Walter, 315.
 Hait, Abigail, 275.
 John, 275.
 Haldimand, Sir F., Gen., 223, 224, 227,
 229, 235.
 Halifax, Eng., 11, 21.
 Halifax, Nova Scotia, 231.
 Hall, Edmond, 101.
 Fannie S. (Eames), 165.
 Henry, 101.
 J. H., 374.
 John, 100.
 Jonathan M., 279.
 Mira S., 198.
 Sarah W., 280.
 Stephen Couch, 101.
 Willis, 183.
 Hallam, parish of, Eng., 13.
 Halleck, Fitz-Greene, 61.
 Hallock, Charles, 337.
 Elbertie, 337.
 Emma, 337.
 Frank, 337.
 Josephine, 337.
 Lizzie, 337.
 Nellie, 337.
 Susie, 337.
 William S., 337.
 Halsey, Mary, 352.
 Halstead, Jonas, 1661, 43.
 Hamden, N. Y., 302, 331.
 Hamilton Co., Ohio, 356, 357, 374.
 Hamilton, Schuyler, Major-Gen., 381.
 Hampstead, Eng., 262.
 Hampstead, N. Y., 32.
 Hampton, Elisha, 367.
 Hampton, Va., 138.
 Hancock, Esther A., 377.
 Rowland, Rev., 14.
 Hancock, Minn., 102.
 Hancock, Ohio, 299.
 Hanford, Ebenezer, 99.
 Elizabeth (Couch), 99.
 Eunice, 117.
 Hezekiah, 99.
 John, 117.
 Mary Ann, 180.
 Mehitabel (Comstock), 117.
 Noah, 99.
 Richard, 180.
 Hankow, China, 282.
 Hannegan, Edward A., 308.
 Hanover, N. H., 175.
 Harbord, Alfred Cropley, 260.
 Geoffrey Walter, 260.
 Morden Charles, 260.
 Thérèse Mary, 260.
 William, Hon., 260.
 Harlem, N. Y., 120.
 Harlow, D. B., 120.
 Harmony, N. J., 382.
 Harris, James, 362.
 Harrisburgh, Texas, 288.
 Harry's Ridge (Wilton), Conn., 91, 109
 and note, 116, 118.
 Hart, Jacob, 81.
 Harvey, Josiah, 72.
 Richard, 74.
 Harwinton, Conn., 284, 320.
 Hastings, N. Y., 51.
 Hatch, Abigail (Jesop), 1808, 335.
 Albert H., 336.
 Annie J., 336.
 Charles C., 335.
 Charles H., 336.
 Clarence G., 336.
 Harriet (Judson), 336.
 Marie Louise, 336.
 Marie L. (Philips), 336.
 Marlin F., 335.
 Mary A. (—), 336.
 Mary C. (Hamilton) 336.
 Oramil C., 336.
 Walter C., 336.
 William J., 336.

- Hathaway, Miss C. A., 340.
 Hathersage, Eng., 10.
 Hatt, Jacob, 207.
 Hawes, Horace, 309.
 Hawley, Alvira, 317.
 Augusta, 317.
 Betsey (Jessup), 316.
 Charles, 317.
 David, 315.
 Mrs. Ebenezer, 97.
 Jerusha (Smith), 317.
 Joanna (Jackson), 316.
 Julia E., 317.
 Laura Ann, 318.
 Salmon, 317.
 Hawleyville, Conn., 319.
 Hayden, John Noyes, Rev., 146.
 Sarah Stebbins (Jesup), 146.
 Sophie Walker (Woods), 146.
 William B. Rev., 146.
 Haynie, Clarence D., 314.
 Erasmus D., 314.
 Ida May, 314.
 Hayes, John, 184.
 Hazard, Jonathan, 59.
 Head, Sir Edmund W., 267.
 Hector, N. Y., 126, 163.
 Heeley, parish of, Eng., 13.
 Helton, Richard, 361.
 Hempstead, N. Y., 43, 54.
 Hendricks Co., Ind., 364.
 Hendrie, Alexander, Capt., 291 and note.
 Henry Co., Iowa, 363.
 Henry Co., Ky., 118.
 Henry, Levi, 103.
 Mary, 103.
 Susan, 103.
 Herkimer Co., N. Y., 384.
 Herkimer, John Joost, 230.
 Herrick, Eunice, 354.
 Herschel, Sir John, 258.
 Hewett, Edward Hyde, 261.
 J. M. M., Major, 261.
 William N. Wrighte, 260.
 Sir William N. Wrighte, Admiral,
 261.
 William Wrighte, M. D., 260.
 Hiatt, Alfred H., 362.
 Amanda (Haskins), 362.
 Hiatt, Amer, 362.
 Betsey W., 362.
 David, 284.
 Elam, 362.
 Elizabeth (Pike), 362.
 Fannie O. (Fitten), 362.
 Herman, 362.
 Jane, 362.
 Jesse W., 362.
 Joel W., 362.
 John M., 362.
 Louisa J., 362.
 Maggie E. (Elliot), 362.
 Martha A., 362.
 Martha J. (Meek), 362.
 Mary A. (Bowman), 362.
 Mary (Harris), 362.
 Sarah (Harn), 362.
 Highland Co., Ohio, 361, 362.
 High Low, Eng., 10, 11, 12.
 Hildreth, Joseph, 350.
 Hill, Harriet, 304.
 Joseph, Capt., 98.
 Hitchcock, Thomas, 111.
 Hitt, Clarissa (Jessup), 300.
 Hobby, William H., 85, 252.
 Hoboken, N. J., 101.
 Hoffman, Martin, Col., 204.
 Michael, 386.
 Hoit, Jonathan, Jr., 80.
 Holden, A. W., Dr., 216, 219, 228.
 Hollingsworth, Benjamin B., 190.
 Ella Bell, 190.
 Fannie E., 190.
 Jeptha H., 189.
 John S., 190.
 Mollie C., 190.
 Ruth B., 190.
 Sallie M. (Fellows), 189.
 Sarah F. (Jesup), 189.
 Thomas J., 189.
 Virgil H., 190.
 Virginia E., 190.
 Holloway, Lydia, 382.
 Holly, David, 80.
 Holly Springs, Miss., 316.
 Hook, Arthur S., 125.
 Charles E., 125.
 Charles H., 125.

- Hook, Lee Harmon, 125.
 Virginia L., 125.
- Hopkins, Samuel, 376.
 Woodhull, 326.
- Hopkinsville, Ky., 187.
- Hopton, Eng., 12.
- Horsham, Eng., 23.
- Horton, Richard, 63.
- Hotchkiss, Eli H., 340.
 Lelia J., 340.
- Howell, Amanda M., 315.
 Ann Jeannette, 315.
 Asa, 355.
 Austin, 353.
 Charles Jessup, 315.
 Daniel Elza, 315.
 Edward D., 354.
 Eliza Jane, 315.
 Gabriel, 354.
 Gabriel, Jr., 354.
 George R., Rev., 33.
 Hester Ann, 315.
 Jeremiah, 315.
 Jessie F., 354.
 John J., 354.
 Keziah E., 315.
 Keziah May, 315.
 Mary Elma, 315.
 Sarah E. (Cary), 315.
 Sarah J. (Jessup), 1823, 315.
- Howes, Fanny M., 319.
 Warren, 319.
- Hoyt, Abby, 1802, 299.
 Augusta, 279.
 Betsey A., 299.
 Catharine (Hellman), 299.
 Eliza Hannah, 299.
 Emily, 1824, 299.
 Frances, 279.
 Grace, 279.
 Grace (Dibble), 279.
 Hannah (Jessup), 1783, 299.
 Harriet, 1810, 299.
 Henry C., 299.
 Malvenia, 279.
 Mary Ann, 299.
 Mary R. (Schuyler), 299.
 Nathan G., 299.
 Sally (Gillam), 299.
- Hoyt, Samuel, 299, 360.
 William C., 299.
 Samuel Thomas, 299.
- Hubbard, David, 279.
 Elizabeth, 279.
 Ellen, 279.
 Gabriel, 279.
 George, 279.
 Hannah P., 279.
 Mary H., 279.
 Samuel, 279.
- Hubbardton, Vt., 228.
- Hubby, Ebenezer, 274.
- Hudson, N. Y., 122, 330.
- Hull, Eliphalet, Dr., 177, note.
 William, Gen., 149.
- Hunt, Abigail, 1700, 380.
 Abigail¹³, 381.
 Alsop²⁹, 383.
 Amanda (Hann), 383.
 Anna (Merton), 385.
 Augustine, 1716, 381, 382.
 Austin, 1762, 382.
 Bathsheba (Briggs), 382, 384.
 Charity, 1810, 382.
 Charles J., 386.
 Christian (—), d. 1749, 381.
 Cicily (—), 378.
 Cicily, 1717, 70, 379, 380.
 Cornelia, 1820, 385.
 David Page, Dr., 382.
 Eliza⁶⁷, 386.
 Eliza, 1838, 387.
 Eliza A. S. (Anten), 382.
 Eliza (Hardy), 383.
 Eliza (Mrs. Richards), 383.
 Eliza (Stringham), 385.
 Eliza (Tice), 383.
 Elizabeth, 62-64.
 Elizabeth, 1823, 385.
 Elizabeth (Gardner), 380 and note.
 Elizabeth (Jessup), 1666, 60, 61, 63,
 64, 379.
 Elizabeth (Lockwood), 383.
 Elizabeth (Ridgeley), 387.
 Esther (Wetmore), 384.
 Fanny, 1783, 384.
 Frances, 1806, 385.
 Frances A., 386.

Hunt, Frances A. (de Poline), 383.

Frances H. (Bennett), 384.

Frances J., 386.

Frances (Mrs. Peark), 383.

Gardiner, 1800, 382.

Gardiner A., Rev., 1764, 382.

Gardiner A., 1804, 383.

Hannah (Wright), 383.

Henrietta (Munday), 382.

Henry³⁰, 383.

Henry, 1809, 385.

Holloway, 1805, 382.

Holloway W., Rev., 1769, 382.

Holloway, W., Jr., Rev., 1799, 382.

Holloway W., Rev., 1800, 382.

Hugh⁶⁶, 386.

James²⁸, 383.

James⁶⁶, 386.

James B., 385, 386.

James S., 385.

Jesse, 1727, 382, 384.

Jesse³³, 384.

John, 1695, 380.

John S., 385.

John Savage, 387.

Jonathan²⁷, 383.

Joseph, 1697, 379, 380.

Joseph, Dr., 383, 384.

Joseph⁶⁴, 386.

Joseph N., 386.

Joseph P., 385.

Joshua³¹, 383.

Josiah, 1704, son of Thomas, 380.

Josiah, Sr., of Westchester, 379.

Josiah, Jr., of Westchester, 73.

Lewis¹¹, 381.

Lydia, 1773, 384.

Lydia, 1813, 385.

Lydia (Holloway), 382.

Margaret, 1770, 384.

Margaret M., 386.

Margaretta, 1805, 385.

Maria (Smith), 386.

Maria T., 386.

Maria (Taylor), 387.

Martha W., 383.

Mary, 1666, 64.

Mary, 1701, 380.

Mary, 1725, 381.

Hunt, Mary, 1797, 382.

Mary³⁴, 384.

Mary A. B., 380, note, 385.

Mary Ann, 386.

Mary A. (Savage), 387.

Mary C., 385.

Mary (McFadden), 386.

Melancthon W., 384.

Mianna, 73.

Millicent (Wright), 383.

Miriam, 1730, 382.

Montgomery, 1777, 384, 385.

Montgomery, Jr., 1816, 385.

Phebe, 1733, 382.

Ralph, 50, 62, 63, 73.

Richard³², 383.

Robert, 1695, 380.

Robert¹², 381.

Rosanna, 1812, 382.

Ruth (Page), 382.

Sally, 1794, 382.

Samuel³⁹, 384.

Sarah, 1736, 382.

Sarah, d. 1819, 383.

Sarah (Staples), 382, 304.

Susan A., 382.

Susan (Willis), 382.

Thomas, of Westchester, 1652, 52, 73, 378.

Thomas, of Westchester, 1756, 73.

Thomas, of West Farms, 1666, 52, 58, 59, 63-65, 69, 70, 73, 378, 379.

Thomas², of West Farms, d. 1739, 379, 380.

Thomas¹⁰, of West Farms, d. 1749, 381.

Thomas¹⁵, of West Farms, d. 1808, 61, 381, 383.

Thomas²⁶, of West Farms, 383.

Thomas³⁷, 384.

Thomas⁶², 386.

Thomas E., Dr., 382.

Thomas J., 1795, 385, 386.

Walter B., 1774, 384.

Ward, 1739, 382, 384.

Ward, Justice, 1810, 385, 386.

Ward, Jr., 387.

William A. A., 382.

Hunter, David, 207.

Hunter, Peter, Lt.-Gov. of Upper Canada, 249.

Huntington, Caroline, 344.

Huntington, N. Y., 128, note.

Hunt's Point, N. Y., 57, 58, 60, 61, 381, 385.

Hunting, Zerviah, 353.

Huron Co., Ohio, 114.

Hush, John, 370.

Hussey, John, 361.

Mary (Jessop), 359.

Husted, Joseph, 273.

Hyde, Adeline (Allen), 135.

Arete, 1791, 134.

Arete (Jesup), 1770, 134.

Arete Jesup, 135.

Ebenezer, 1800, 134.

Edward, 1804, 135.

Edward, Earl of Clarendon, 248, note.

Edward, Gov. of New York, 248, note.

Eleanor, 1793, 134.

Elizabeth, 1669, 74, 80, 81, 134, note.

Emma (Humphrey), 135.

Harriet Eleanor, 136.

Harriet Louisa (Adams), 136.

Humphrey, 74, 134 and note, 239, 248.

J. E., 386.

John, 1642, 74.

John, 94.

John, 1795, 134.

John S., Dea., 113, note, 136.

Joseph, Dea., 1761, 134.

Joseph, 1798, 134.

Mary, 386.

Mary Augusta, 136.

Mary Louisa, 136.

Myranda, 1798, 134.

Rachel, 1802, 134.

Samuel, 1809, 136.

Sarah (Burr), 135.

Thirza Allen, 135.

William Swift, 135.

Hyde Park, N. Y., 123.

INDIANAPOLIS, Ind., 363.

Ingersoll, Elizabeth, 281.

George, 281.

Malvenia, 281.

Simon, 279.

Solomon, 279, 281.

Ingles, Charles, 230. *

Margaret (—), 230.

Inglis, William, Hon., 183.

Ireland, Robert, 122, 123.

Robert, Jr., 123.

Isaacs, Benjamin, 278.

Mary, 80.

Isbell, Belle, 339.

Isle aux Noix, Canada, 238.

Ithaca, Mich., 195, 196.

JACKSON, Mich., 136.

Jacksonville, Fla., 122, 281.

Jacobus, Simon, 125.

James, Abigail, 233.

Henry, 216, 233 and note, 274.

Jonathan, 296.

Sarah, 274.

Jay, John C., M.D., 382.

Laura (Prime), 382.

Peter A., 381.

Jefferson, Or., 145.

Jenkins, Sarah, 313.

Jenks, David, 284.

Rheua Amanda, 284.

Jennings, Aaron, 106.

Austin, 115.

Eunice (Taylor), 106.

Fred Mortimer, 317.

Isaac, 353.

Jesup Taylor, 106 and note.

Mortimer James, 316, 317.

Moses, 106.

Wendell H., 317.

William Jesup, Rev., 106.

Jermain, John, 125.

Jerome, Charles W., Prof., 167.

Olivia J., 167.

William, Rev., 167.

Jersey City, N. J., 121.

Jesop, Abigail, 1808, 303.

Alexander, 1816, 303, 337.

Amy, 1811, 303.

Benjamin, 1776, 302.

Betsey, 1803, 303.

Edward Finch, 303.

Edwin, 1850, 337.

Francena, 1842, 337.

Mary, 1806, 303.

- Jesop, Sally, 1801, 303.
 Susan A. (Powell), 337.
 Tamson (Mead), 302.
 Walter, 1635, 31.
 Jessopp, Thomas, 1634, 31.
 Jessop, Abner, 363.
 Abraham, 1768, 370.
 Abraham, son of Charles, 372.
 Abraham, Jr., 372.
 Agnes, 1680, 9.
 Agnes (—), 361, 365.
 Ahijah, 368.
 Alfred, 358, note, 368.
 Amanda C., 373.
 Amy, 368.
 Ann, 1778, 363.
 Ann, dau. of Thomas, Jr., 360.
 Ann, of Branccliffe, 10.
 Ann, of High Low, 10, 11.
 Ann (Frazier), 367.
 Ann (Gray), 363, 367.
 Ann (Haisley), 368.
 Ann (Matthews), 359, 361.
 Ann (Owings), 371.
 Ann (Stansberry), 370.
 Ann (Wells), 372.
 Ann C. (Price), 373.
 Anna, 1629, 9.
 Anna, dau. of Jacob, 363.
 Anna (Brown), 370.
 Anna (Thomas), 368.
 Anna W., 372.
 Anne, 1640, 11.
 Anne, 1674, 11.
 Anne, 1784, 371.
 Anne (Goodrich), 1608, 10.
 Anne (Swift), 1531, 9, 14, 22.
 Annie (Lockman), 368.
 Arietta, 1782, 370.
 Asa, 368.
 Axia (Wells), 370.
 Barbara, 1679, 11.
 Barbara, 1697, 11, 13, note.
 Belinda, 367.
 Bertha, 1704, 12.
 Beulah, 367.
 Caleb, son of Thomas, Jr., 359, 361, 365.
 Carrie H., 368.
 Jessop, Catharine, 25.
 Catharine (D'Oyley), 10.
 Cecilia (Barry), 372.
 Cecilia P., 373.
 Celina (Vickets), 371.
 Charles, 1759, 370, 372.
 Charles, 1800, 371.
 Charles, 1802, 367.
 Charles, son of Edward, 368.
 Charles, 1806, son of Jonathan, 367.
 Charles, d. 1884, 372.
 Charles L., 372.
 Charles M., 373.
 Charles N., 372.
 Constantine, Rev., 19, note.
 Delilah, dau. of Nicholas, 371.
 Dominic B., 371.
 Dorothy, of Branccliffe, 10.
 Edith, 363.
 Edmund, 1578, 29.
 Edward, 1810, 367, 368.
 Edward, son of Nicholas, 371.
 Edwin, son of Joshua, 373.
 Eli, Dr., 367.
 Elijah, 363.
 Elizabeth, 1615, 8.
 Elizabeth, 1671, 11.
 Elizabeth, 1750, 370.
 Elizabeth, of Branccliffe, 10.
 Elizabeth, dau. of Edward, 368.
 Elizabeth, dau. of Isaac, 367.
 Elizabeth, dau. of Nicholas, 371.
 Elizabeth (Ashton), 372.
 Elizabeth (Haile), 373.
 Elizabeth (Teasdel), 1612, 8.
 Ellen (Ashton), 372.
 Elwood, 368.
 Emma M. (Booth), 373.
 Emotte, 1680, 9.
 Emotte (Charlesworth), 8.
 Esther, 1632, 10.
 Esther, 1762, 370.
 Esther, g'dau. of Thomas, Jr., 364.
 Florence, 372.
 Frances, 1636, 23.
 Frances (White), 22, note, 23.
 Francis, 1575, 9, 19, 20, 22, and note, 23-27.
 Francis, d. 1878, 368.

Jessop, Francis, 1676, of Branccliffe, 9, 15.
 Francis, 1638, of Broom Hall, 9, 11,
 13, 18.
 Francis, 1749, of Swanton Morley,
 Eng., 24.
 Francis, Rev., 1668, of Treeton, Eng.,
 11, 15, 25.
 Francis, son of Samuel, M.D., 24.
 George, 1584, of Branccliffe, 9, 16.
 George, son of Charles, 372.
 George T., 372.
 George W., 373.
 Gertrude, 1621, 9.
 Gertrude M., 10.
 Hannah, dau. of Isaac, 367.
 Hannah, 1773, dau. of Thomas, Jr.,
 360, 361.
 Hannah G., 368.
 Hannah (Pratt), 361, 364.
 Hannah (Teal), 371.
 Harriet, 1808, 372.
 Henry, 1578, of Mendlesham, Eng., 29.
 Huldah, 367.
 Irene A., 368.
 Isaac, d. 1842, 365.
 Isaac, g'son of Thomas, Jr., 363, 367.
 Isaac, son of Nathan, 368.
 Isabella, 1701, 12.
 Jacob, d. 1818, 360, 363.
 Jacob, son of Thomas, Jr., 360, 361,
 365.
 James, Lord Darcy, 1733, 11, 12.
 Jane, 1667, 11.
 Jane (—), 366.
 Jane (South), 1637, 10.
 Jeannette M., 368.
 Jemima (Buck), 372.
 John, 1623, 9.
 John, son of Charles, 372.
 John, son of Isaac¹⁷, 368.
 John, son of Isaac², 365.
 John, son of Thomas, Jr., 361.
 Jonathan, g'g'son of Thomas, Jr., 367.
 Jonathan, Rev., of Colkirk, Eng., 23.
 Jonathan, of York, Penn., 40, 360, 361,
 365.
 Jonathan, son of Edward, 368.
 Joseph, 1686, of Lancaster Co., Penn.,
 369, note.

Jessop, Joseph, son of Thomas, Jr., 359,
 360, 361, 363.
 Joseph U., 367.
 Joshua, 1796, 371.
 Joshua, 1806, 372, 373.
 Josiah, son of William, 364.
 Lawrence, 1580, 8, 18.
 Levi, Dr., 368.
 Lizzie (Benton), 368.
 Lizzie (Rowland), 368.
 Luzena, 368.
 Lydia (Bosley), 371.
 Lydia (Haugh), 368.
 "Major," at battle of Waterloo, 5
 152, note.
 Margaret, 1582, 9.
 Margaret, 1613, 8.
 Margaret, 1781, 370.
 Margaret, dau. of Nicholas, 371.
 Margaret, of Branccliffe, 10.
 Margaret, of North Lees, Eng., 10.
 Margaret (Walker), 369.
 Martha, of Branccliffe, 10.
 Mary, 12.
 Mary, 1789, 371.
 Mary, of Branccliffe, 10.
 Mary, dau. of Charles, 372.
 Mary, dau. of John, 372.
 Mary, dau of Nathan, 368.
 Mary, dau. of Thomas, Jr., 361.
 Mary, g'g'dau. of Thomas, Jr., 367.
 Mary (—), 372.
 Mary (Bales), 361, 363.
 Mary (Bright), 10.
 Mary (Gorsuch), 372.
 Mary (Johnson), 372.
 Mary (Littig), 372.
 Mary (Pratt), 361, 364.
 Mary (Roberts), 368.
 Mary Ann, 367.
 Mary A. (Whitacre), 368.
 Mary D. (Bedell), 367.
 Mary H. (—), 368.
 Mary J. (Slagle), 368.
 Massey (Sanders), 368.
 Miriam (Woodward), 368.
 Nathan, g'son of Thomas, Jr., 363,
 368.
 Nathan, son of Isaac, 368.

Jessop, Nicholas, 1757, 370, 371.

Patience, 364.

Phebe, dau. of Nathan, 368.

Pratt, 364.

Priscilla (—), 361, 363.

Priscilla (Williams), 368.

Prudence, 367.

Rachel (Cook), 365.

Rebecca, g'g'dau. of Thomas, Jr., 367.

Richard, 24.

Richard, 1575, 9, 19.

Richard, d. 1750, 24.

Richard, g'g'son of Thomas, Jr., 367.

Richard, of Branccliffe, 9.

Richard, 1575, of Broom Hall, 7, 8, 9, 22.

Riley, Capt., 364.

Roger, of Thurmscoe, 24.

Ruth, g'dau. of Thomas, Jr., 364.

Ruth (Gorsuch), 371.

Sallie (Shaw), 368.

Samuel, M. D., of East Bradenlaw, 24.

Samuel N., 368.

Samuel, son of Timothy, 364.

Samuel W., 372.

Sarah, 1633, 9.

Sarah, of Branccliffe, 10.

Sarah, dau. of Thomas, Jr., 360, 361.

Sarah, dau. of William, 364.

Sarah, g'dau. of Thomas, Jr., 364.

Sarah (Gray), 363, 368.

Sarah (Lee), 363.

Susan (Haile), 373.

Susanna (Bridner), 372.

Susanna (Updegraff), 365.

Susannah, dau. of Samuel, M. D., 4.

Susannah (Chubbs), 23.

Thomas, 1638, 24.

Thomas, 1722, of North Carolina, 33, 358, 359.

Thomas, Jr., 1722, of N. C., 358, 359, 360, 361.

Thomas, son of Thomas, Jr., 359, 361, 363.

Thomas, g'son of Thomas, Jr., 363, 367.

Thomas, g'g'son of Thomas, Jr., 367.

Thomas, son of Nathan, 368.

Jessop, Thomas, of Thurmscoe Hall, 25.

Timothy, g'son of Thomas, Jr., 363.

Timothy, Jr., 364.

Timothy, son of Thomas, Jr., 359, 361, 364.

William, 1626, 9.

William, 1634, 10.

William, 1641, 11.

William, 1755, 370 and note.

William, 1787, 371.

William, 1791, 371, 372.

William, 1814, 367.

William, d. 1866, 372.

William, 1789, the engineer, 5, note.

William (Justice of the Peace), 1656, 21, note.

William, 1562, of Broom Hall, 9, 19.

William, 1610, of Broom Hall, 10.

William, 1664, of Broom Hall, 11, 14-18, 22.

William, 1753, of Maryland, 33, 369.

William, 1557, of Rotherham, 8.

William, son of Edward, 368.

William, son of Thomas, Jr., 361, 364.

William W., 372.

Wortley, 1633, 10.

Wortley, 1583, of Scofton, 9, 10, 19.

Jessope, Mr., 1661, 31.

Jessopp, Anne (Sympson), 25.

Augustus, D. D., 21, and note, 26, note, 28.

Roger, of Thurmscoe Hall, 24.

Thomas, of Thurmscoe Hall, 25.

Jessop's, Md., 366.

Jessup, Abigail, 1727, 351.

Abigail, 1761, 237.

Abigail, 1769, 277.

Abigail, 1785, 353.

Abigail, 1800, 301.

Abigail, d. 1824, 284.

Abigail, dau. of Isaac, 357.

Abigail, dau. of Isaac⁸, 350.

Abigail, dau. of Isaac³⁸, 354.

Abigail, dau. of Lewis, 350.

Abigail (—), 350.

Abigail (Dibble), 234, 241.

Abigail (Hait), 275.

Abigail (James), 233.

Abigail (Minor), 321.

Jessup, Abigail (Randall), 276.

Abigail Yates, 327.

Abilena, 1696, 79, 81.

Abraham, 1771, 277.

Abraham, 1773, 301.

Abraham Mull, 163.

Abram Mull, 1836, 195.

Ada E., 343.

Adaline (Patterson), 331.

Addison, 194.

Adelaide B. (Dranguet), 303.

Adelia (Gunney), 194.

Albert, 352.

Albert, son of Edward, 355.

Albert, 1822, 355.

Albert, son of Francis A., 355.

Albert R., 302.

Alexander C., 355, 356.

Alfred D., 356.

Alida Ann, 164.

Alminah, 85, note, 215, note, 216,

note, 276, note, 294.

Amanda, dau. of Daniel, 358.

Amanda E., 314.

Amanda J. (Wheeler), 195.

Amos, 1736, 271, and note, 273.

Amos, 1772, 273.

Amy, 1838, 326.

Amy (Robertson), 326.

Amzi A., 353.

Andrew, 357.

Andrew J., of Cincinnati, 358.

Andrew Schermerhorn, 164, 196.

Angelina, 1803, 289.

Angeline, dau. of Joseph, 294.

Ann, 1810, 354.

Ann, d. 1856, 298.

Ann (Ferris), 303.

Ann (Lockwood), 272.

Ann A. (—), 194.

Ann Augusta, 324.

Ann A. (Franklin), 343.

Ann C. (Barnum), 342.

Ann Eliza, 1820, 283.

Ann Eliza, 1825, 302.

Ann E. (Tippett), 314.

Ann E. (Waterman), 329.

Ann W., 1823, of N. J., 376.

Anna, 294.

Jessup, Anna, 1821, 355.

Anna, d. 1835, 272.

Anna Ford, 266.

Anna Maria, 250.

Lady Anna M. (Bowes), 250, and
note, 252, 253.

Annie G., 340.

Annie (Lowden), 342.

Annis (H—), 300.

Antoinette, 342.

Antoinette (Quintard), 341.

Antoinette M., 342.

Apollos, 1782, 352.

Archie G., 343.

Arthur G., 330.

Arthur Huron, 196.

Asa S., 352.

Augusta, 294.

Augustus E., 355.

Belle, 355.

Belle (Isbell), 339.

Benjamin, 1776, 277.

Benjamin A., 333, 345.

Benjamin F., 197.

Benjamin H., 375, 377.

Benjamin T., 1813, 302, 332.

Benjamin Y., 327.

Bertha May, 196.

Bethia (—), 351.

Bethia, 1751, 351.

Bethia, dau. of Henry, 351.

Bethia, dau. of Thomas, 351.

Betsey, 1784, 284.

Betsey, 1802, 289.

Betsey Ann, 287.

Betsey (Town), 294.

Betsey (Turner), 300.

Blackman, d. 1826, 284.

Bogart Lewis, 168.

C. A. (Hathaway), 340.

Caleb, son of Nathan, 355.

Calvin, 1823, 363.

Caroline, 303.

Caroline (Huntington), 343.

Caroline O., 324.

Cassius M. Clay, 163.

Catalina, 1818, 127.

Catharine (Johnson), 332.

Catharine (Shriver), 263.

Jessup, Catharine P., 302.

Celeste C., 304.

Charity, 1768, 352.

Charity, dau. of Isaac, 354.

Charles ²³, of N. J., 376, 377.

Charles, 1849, of N. J., 377.

Charles, son of Joseph, 294.

Charles A., 304.

Charles A., 355, 356.

Charles B., 342.

Charles B., of N. J., 377.

Charles E., 1847, 314, 339.

Charles E., 1867, 342.

Charles Edward, 1825, 283.

Charles H., 1832, 321, 340.

Charles H., 1838, 327.

Charles H., 1858, 343.

Charles H., Mrs., 285, note.

Charles H., son of Wm., 330.

Charles Henry, 1861, 196.

Charles I., 339.

Charles Melville, 194.

Charles M., Jr., 194.

Charles Odell, 194.

Charles Odell, Jr., 194.

Charles R. 325.

Chloe, dau. of Wm., of N. Y., 373.

Clara, 355.

Clara, 356.

Clara (Richardson), 164.

Clara G., 304.

Clarendon Ann E., 268.

Clarissa, 1819, 353.

Corinne M. V., 268.

Cornelius, 1829, 128.

Cornelius James, 283.

Cornelius Schermerhorn, 127.

Cynthia, 1788, 354.

Daniel, 219, note.

Daniel, 1761, 352.

Daniel, 1780, 358.

Daniel, 1795, 353, 355.

Daniel, of Ind., 357.

Daniel, son of William, of N. Y., 373.

Daniel, son of William, of Ohio, 374.

Daniel G., 341.

David, 1749, 272.

David, of Ohio, 357.

David, son of John, 374.

Jessup, David, son of William, of N. Y.,
373.

David B., 364.

David B., Jr., 364.

Deborah, 1702, 79, 81, 83, 84, 293.

Deborah, 1752, 272.

Deborah (Mrs. Smyth), 248.

Deborah (Stevens), 293.

Deborah (Wilkins), 376.

Deborah M., 322.

Dency (Prudence), 1774, 352.

Dimma, 1772, 273.

Dora B., 343.

Douglas W., 344.

Ebenezer, 322.

Ebenezer, 1714, 79, 81.

Ebenezer, 1759, 352.

Ebenezer, 1764, 276.

Ebenezer, 1789, 353.

Ebenezer, Col., 1739, 87, 203-208, 212,

213, 215, 216, 218, 219, 221, 223-

228, 230, 233, 234, 238, 239, 240

241, 253, 254.

Ebenezer, d. 1845, 272, 286.

Ebenezer, Jr., 1800, 287, 321.

Ebenezer J., 322.

Edgar Nelson, 324.

Edna, 324.

Edward, 1723, 29.

Edward, 1766, 225, 237, 249, 256.

Edward, 1768, 287.

Edward, 1794, 287.

Edward, 1798, 287.

Edward, 1801, 250, 262.

Edward, 1814, 354.

Edward, 1885, 268.

Edward, d. 1833, 272.

Edward, Rev., 356.

Edward, son of Nathan, 355.

Edward, Major, 1735, 87, 151, 204-

208, 212, 214, and note, 216, 218, 219,

224-226, 228-230, 232, 234-236, 241.

Edward, of Fairfield, 1663, 44, 62, 64,

65, 68-72, 74-81, 82, 89, 90, 134, note.

Edward, of West Farms, N. Y., 1649,

2, 7, 20, 21, 41-63, 72, 379.

Edward B., 343.

Edward Henry, 1819, 127, 168.

Edward P., 1827, 325, 341.

Jessup, Edward Thomas, 164.
 Edwin, 1813, 352.
 Edwin B., 330.
 Edwin L., 339.
 Egbert, 1818, 352.
 E. L., 197.
 Eleanor (Schermerhorn), 163.
 Eleanor Annettie, 196.
 Eleanor E., 1853, 164.
 Eleanor E., 1864, 195.
 Elias, Hon., 364.
 Elida, 324.
 Eliezur, 303.
 Eliza, 355.
 Eliza, 1813, 250.
 Eliza, dau. of Daniel, 358.
 Eliza, dau. of Wm., of Ohio, 374.
 Eliza (Albertson), 376.
 Eliza (Mott), 324.
 Eliza (Stewart), 302.
 Elizabeth, 128.
 Elizabeth, 287.
 Elizabeth, 1670, 350.
 Elizabeth, 1693, 79, 81.
 Elizabeth, 1769, 276.
 Elizabeth, 1772, 248.
 Elizabeth, 1796, 356, 357.
 Elizabeth, 1813, 127.
 Elizabeth, 1824, 298.
 Elizabeth, dau. of Jeremiah, 350.
 Elizabeth²², of N. J., 376.
 Elizabeth, 1666, of West Farms, 59,
 64, 65.
 Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Hunt, Jr.,
 72.
 Elizabeth (Ballinger), 375.
 Elizabeth (Blackman), 284.
 Elizabeth (Bowne), 287.
 Elizabeth (Dibble), 238, 243.
 Elizabeth (Hyde), 78, 81, 84.
 Elizabeth (Stuart), 352.
 Elizabeth (Studwell), 273, 274.
 Elizabeth C., of N. J., 377.
 Elizabeth L., 377.
 Elizabeth L. (—), 356.
 Elizabeth M. E., 197.
 Elizabeth R. (Pitt), 262.
 Elizabeth S., 266.
 Ellen (Clerkins), 339.

Jessup, Elna May, 343.
 Emily, 1834, 331.
 Emily, 1861, 194.
 Emily, dau. of Geo., 330.
 Emily Bowes, 266.
 Emily C., 344.
 Emma, 322.
 Emma F. (Evans), 346.
 Esther, 1828, 127.
 Esther³⁸, of N. J., 377.
 Esther A. (Hancock), 377.
 Eunice (Herrick), 354.
 Eva Taylor, 304.
 Ezra, 1825, of N. J., 376.
 Fannie, 352.
 Fannie (Pierson), 355.
 Fanny, 354.
 Fanny, 1792, 353.
 Firman, 1824, of St. Louis, 357.
 Florence B., 345.
 Florence C., 304.
 Frances (Manette), 323.
 Frances Augusta, 264.
 Frances M., 322.
 Francis A., 355.
 Frank, 330.
 Frank, 1864, 194.
 Frank A., 196.
 Franklin, 289.
 Franklin C., 354.
 Franklin H., 324.
 Frederick, 294.
 Frederick, son of Francis A., 355.
 Freeman, 357.
 George, 1795, 276.
 George, 1812, 298, 330.
 George, 1845, 355.
 George, d. 1878, 300.
 George A., 354.
 George Covell, 250.
 George F., 327.
 George G., 352.
 George L., 326.
 George Lansing, 294.
 George Lincoln, 196.
 George P., 355.
 George Riker, 288.
 George W., 1842, 377.
 George W.⁴¹, of N. J., 377.

Jessup, George W.⁴⁶, of N. J., 377.

George W., son of Charles H., 330.

George W., son of Daniel, 358.

George W., son of William, 330.

Georgia A. (Bower), 343.

Gershom, 1772, 273, 288.

Gershom P., 324.

Gertrude B. (Dego), 353.

Glen Orson, 196.

Gracie F., 346.

Hamilton D., Dr., 233, 235, 250, 267.

Hannah, 303.

Hannah, 350.

Hannah, 1666, 62, 64, 71, 72.

Hannah, 1685, 350.

Hannah, 1739, 351.

Hannah, 1771, 273, 352.

Hannah, 1783, 276.

Hannah, 1789, 284.

Hannah, 1810, 298.

Hannah, 1812, 354.

Hannah, of Greenwich, Conn., 78, 79, 81.

Hannah, dau. of Isaac, 358.

Hannah (Budd), 354.

Hannah (More), 340.

Hannah (Seymour), 194.

Hannah (Tarbell), 355.

Hannah A., of N. J., 376.

Hannah M. (Delamater), 168.

Hannah O. (Ritch), 326.

Harriet, 1790, 353.

Harriet (Faren), 127,

Harriet E., 332.

Harvey, 1787, 351.

Hattie E., 343.

Henry, 330.

Henry, 1681, 350, 351.

Henry, 1743, 351, 352.

Henry, 1776, 352.

Henry, 1799, 289.

Henry, 1810, 288.

Henry, 1823, 353.

Henry H., 1808, 354.

Henry H., Rev., 354.

Henry James, 1762, 87, 238, 241,

247, 250-253, 255.

Henry Joseph, 250.

Henry S., 355.

Jessup, Hermon Delos, 196.

Hester, dau. of Daniel, 358.

Hunting C., 354.

Illa, 354.

India B. 339.

Isaac, 303.

Isaac, 1673, 350.

Isaac, 1732, 351.

Isaac, 1757, 352, 354.

Isaac, 1765, 276.

Isaac, 1832, 324, 346.

Isaac, son of Daniel, 358.

Isaac, of Ind., 358.

Isaac, of Ohio, 1801, 357.

Isaac Ellis, 324.

Isaac Evans, 346.

Isaac Knapp, 1798, 289, 323.

Isaac M., 354.

Isaac Mull, 1810, 126, 163.

Isaac W., of N. J., 376.

Isadore, dau. of William, of Ohio, 374.

Israel, of Ind., 357.

Jacob, d. 1818, of N. C., 363.

Jacob, Jr., d. 1830, 363.

Jacob H., 358, note, 365.

Jacob Schermerhorn, 1842, 164, 196.

James, 1804, 250, 263, 264.

James, d. 1817, 272, 284.

James, d. 1881, of N. Y., 373, 374.

James, son of Daniel, 358.

James, of Indiana, 357.

James, of Ireland, 375.

James, 1769, of N. J., 375.

James⁸, of N. J., 375.

James A., 268.

James Edward, 197.

James W., 327.

Jane, 303.

Jane, 1816, 354.

Jane, 1824, 355.

Jane, 1787, 353.

Jane, dau. of Francis A., 355.

Jane (Bell), 374.

Jane (Merritt), 330.

Jane (Raynor), 352.

Jane Ann, 127.

Jane Eliza, 288.

Jane Maria, 288.

- Jessup, Jane Mull, 163.
 Jared, son of Nathan, 355.
 Jeannette, 355.
 Jeannette, 1819, 354.
 Jemima, 330.
 Jemima (Unthank), 363.
 Jennie, 330.
 Jeremiah, 219, note.
 Jeremiah, 1678, 350.
 Jeremiah, 1749, 351.
 Jeremiah, son of Jeremiah, 350.
 John, 300.
 John, 1671, 350.
 John, 1698, 350, 351.
 John, 1730, 351.
 John, 1734, 351, 352.
 John, 1771, 276, 293.
 John, 1794, 354.
 John, d. 1842, 298.
 John, d. 1851, son of Jacob, 363.
 John, son of Daniel, 358.
 John, 1649, of Southampton, 3, note,
 20, 31, 32, 42, 52, 349.
 John 2, of Old Town (Southampton),
 N. Y., 350.
 John, of N. J., 356.
 John 1, of N. J., 375, 376.
 John 21, of N. J., 376.
 John, 1730, of N. J., 33.
 John, 1737, of N. J., 375.
 John, 1743, of N. J., 375.
 John, 1773, of N. J., 375.
 John, 1827, of N. J., 376.
 John, 1794, of N. Y., 374.
 John, Jr., of N. Y., 374.
 John, son of William, of N. Y., 373.
 John, of Parke Co., Ind., 40.
 John Anson, 283.
 John B., 322.
 John C., 1844, 333, 343.
 John C., 1876, 344.
 John D., 330.
 John Delamater, 168.
 John E., 1839, 354.
 John Edward, 1808, 126, 162.
 John H., 1802, 302.
 John H., 1842, 354.
 John Hamilton, 266.
 John Henry, 1837, 163, 196.
 Jessup, John Henry Bowes, 239, 253, 255.
 John L., 326.
 John P., 1800, 294, 326.
 John S., 354.
 John Schermerhorn, 1817, 127, 167.
 John V., 355.
 Jonathan, 303.
 Jonathan, 1734, 271, and note, 272,
 291, note.
 Jonathan, 1761, 272, 283.
 Jonathan, 1782, 276, 298.
 Jonathan, 1795, 285, 321.
 Jonathan, 1828, 363.
 Jonathan, d. 1878, 290, 326.
 Jonathan, 1707, of Greenwich, 78, 79,
 81, 83, 88, 271.
 Jonathan Trumbull, 1811, 283, 292,
 304.
 Jonathan Trumbull, 1838, 314.
 Jorum, 1775, 276, 297.
 Joseph, 1699, of Stamford, 77, 78, 81,
 82, 85, 203, 204, 218, 233, 234.
 Joseph, Jr., Capt., 1737, 110, 203, 204,
 207, 208, 218, 233, 234, 237, 238, 241.
 Joseph 2, of N. J., 375, 376.
 Joseph, son of Samuel, 276, 294.
 Joseph A., 304.
 Joseph E., 343.
 Josephine, 1854, 342.
 Joshua Beal, 1811, 283, 303, 306, 308.
 Joshua Beal, 1854, 314.
 Josiah, 1831, of N. J., 376.
 Josiah T., 352.
 Judson E., 343.
 Julia, 1820, 302.
 Julia (Ferris), 303.
 Julia Ann, 298.
 Julia Ann, 326.
 Julia M., 327.
 Julia S., 322.
 Julia S., 340.
 Juliana C., 332.
 Julius A., 1809, 283.
 Julius A., 1814, 283, 313.
 Julius A., 1850, 314, 339.
 Julius A., 1878, 339.
 Kate, dau. of William, of Ohio, 374.
 Keturah (—), 354.
 Keziah (Green), 283.

Jessup, Keziah Jane, 314.
 Laura (Hotchkiss), 374.
 Laura Ann, 321.
 Leah, 242, 243.
 Leah, 1741, 234.
 Leah, 1767, 247.
 Leah C. (Dego), 353.
 Leonard E., 343.
 Levi, 1793, 363.
 Lewis, 1774, 352.
 Lewis, 1821, 353.
 Lewis, d. 1759, 350.
 Lewis, d. 1862, 300.
 Lloyd, 339.
 Louis Younglove, 128.
 Louisa, 194.
 Louisa, 326.
 Louisa, 1828, 302.
 Louisa, dau. of Henry S., 355.
 Lovina C. (Wheeler), 197.
 Lowden, 342.
 Lucina (Cooper), 162.
 Lucy, 1787, 284.
 Lucy, dau. of Nathan, 355.
 Lydia, of Indiana, 358.
 Lydia, dau. of Stephen, 357.
 Madeline (Clayton), 304.
 Margaret, 355.
 Margaret (Cooper), 354.
 Margaret (Wittircer), 375.
 Margaret Ann, 127.
 Margaret J. (Russell), 322.
 Margaret R. (Dean), 196.
 Maria, 1808, 298.
 Maria, 1827, 127.
 Maria, d. 1881, 290.
 Maria (Keifer), 373.
 Maria Adeline, 288.
 Marietta, 1846, 163.
 Marietta, 1846, 164.
 Martha, 1763, 352.
 Martha, 1786, 354.
 Martha, dau. of Henry S., 355.
 Martha (Cooper), 376.
 Martha (Seely), 355.
 Mary, 326.
 Mary, 1761, 352.
 Mary, 1787, 353.
 Mary, 1798, 353.

Jessup, Mary, 1815, 127.
 Mary, 1817, 302.
 Mary, 1817, 354.
 Mary, 1821, 352.
 Mary, 1835, 326.
 Mary, d. 1842, 273.
 Mary, 1850, 341.
 Mary, d. 1876, 290.
 Mary, dau. of Edward, 355.
 Mary, dau. of James, of N. J., 375.
 Mary, g'dau. of James, of N. J., 376.
 Mary, dau. of John, 374.
 Mary, dau. of John, of N. J., 375.
 Mary, dau. of Samuel, 303.
 Mary, of Southampton, 350.
 Mary, dau. of William, of N. Y., 373.
 Mary (Albertson), 354.
 Mary (Ferris), 290.
 Mary (Halsey), 352.
 Mary (Lippincott), 377.
 Mary (Nesmith), 345.
 Mary (Roberts), 377.
 Mary (Williams), 349.
 Mary A. (Pratt), 321.
 Mary A. (Sherry), 321.
 Mary Ann, 1800, 289.
 Mary Ann, 1834, 314.
 Mary A. C., 1789, 248.
 Mary E., 322.
 Mary E., 1824, 324.
 Mary E., 1873, 339.
 Mary E. (Punbridge), 332.
 Mary E. A., 263.
 Mary J., 352.
 Mary J. (Elliott), 343.
 Mary J. (Minor), 342.
 Mary J. (Van Duzer), 355.
 Mary L. A. (Latimer), 196.
 Mary Matilda, 127.
 Mary Orelia, 304.
 Mary Purdy, 325.
 Mary Viola, 195.
 Matthew, 1759, 352, 354.
 Maurice K., 339.
 Mehetabel (—), 351.
 Mehetabel, 1747, 351.
 Mehetabel, 1770, 352.
 Mercator, 354.
 Mercy (Schellinger), 354.

Jessup, Merilla, dau. of Daniel, 358.

Minerva L. (Johnston), 288.

Nancy, 1793, 353.

Nancy, 1836, 331.

Nancy, dau. of Daniel, 358.

Nancy, dau. of Nathan, 355.

Nancy (W—), 352.

Nathan, 355.

Nathan, 1736, 351.

Nathan C., 354.

Nathaniel, 1738, 271, and note, 274.

Nathaniel, 1762, 274.

Nathaniel, son of Isaac, 350.

Nelson Johnson, 196.

Noah, son of Daniel, 358.

Olive J. (Benton), 340.

Oliver, 1835, 363.

Oliver, son of Daniel, 358.

Oliver, son of John, 374.

Olivia J. (Jerome), 167.

Orlena J., 167.

Paris Robins, 326.

Parmelia, dau. of Daniel, 358.

Pell, 1805, 288.

Peter, d. 1802, 273, 290.

Peter, 1822, 325.

Peter, d. 1861, 290.

Peter Ferris, 289.

Petrus Von Fleming, 303.

Phebe, 1749, 272.

Phebe, 1765, 352.

Phebe, 1838, 331.

Phebe, d. 1861, 277, 300.

Phebe, of Greenwich, 88.

Phebe (—), 351.

Phebe (Holliday), 301.

Phebe (Willdee), 326.

Polly, 363.

Polly M., 284.

Priscilla, 363.

Rachel, dau. of Stephen, 357.

Rachel (Borton), 377.

Rebecca (Armstrong), 353.

Rebecca (Skelding), 286.

Rheua (—), 283.

Rheua Skelding, 287.

Rhoda (Knapp), 288, 289.

Rhua I., 314.

Richard M., 1821, 323.

Jessup, Richard M., 1877, 346.

Robert, Dr., 374.

Robert J., 1852, 333, 344.

Royal N., 345.

Ruth, 1786, 353.

Ruth, dau. of Lewis, 350.

Sadie B., 339.

Sally, 1806, 298.

Sally Ann, 1800, 285.

Samuel, 273.

Samuel, Rev., 354.

Samuel, 1763, 352, 353.

Samuel, 1778, 276.

Samuel, 1785, 300.

Samuel, 1793, 290, 325.

Samuel, 1805, 298, 327.

Samuel, 1828, 299.

Samuel, d. 1812, 272, 275.

Samuel, 1833, 355.

Samuel, d. 1843, 303.

Samuel, son of Amzi, 353.

Samuel, son of Henry S., 355.

Samuel H., 353.

Samuel J., 343.

Samuel J., 1831, 327, 342.

Samuel Sylvanus, 302.

Sarah, 1713, 79, 81.

Sarah, 1726, 351.

Sarah, 1764, 274.

Sarah, 1770, 247.

Sarah, 1772, 352.

Sarah, 1773, 276.

Sarah, 1802, 294.

Sarah, 1815, 302.

Sarah, 1826, 127.

Sarah, d. 1832, 290.

Sarah, dau. of Jacob, 363.

Sarah, dau. of John, 374.

Sarah, dau. of Jonathan, 273.

Sarah, 1771, of N. J., 375.

Sarah, 1851, of N. J., 377.

Sarah¹⁹, of N. J., 376.

Sarah²⁴, of N. J., 376.

Sarah, dau. of William, of N. Y., 373.

Sarah (Guernsey), 297, 298.

Sarah (James), 274.

Sarah (Jenkins), 313.

Sarah (Lockwood), 289, 290.

Sarah (Purdy), 325.

Jessup, Sarah (Seely), 355.
 Sarah (Weed), 326.
 Sarah (West), 375.
 Sarah (Wood), 376.
 Sarah A. (Bell), 330.
 Sarah A. (Yates), 327.
 Sarah E., 342.
 Sarah E. (Cogswell), 299.
 Sarah E. (Crane), 353.
 Sarah J., 304.
 Sarah Jane, 1836, 327.
 Sarah Jeannette, 283.
 Sarah M., 354.
 Sarah S., 1828, 355.
 Sarah S., dau. of William A., 355.
 Sarah Seikins, 1808, 298.
 Selah S., 355.
 Sibyl (—), 351.
 Silas, 1779, 352.
 Silas, son of Lewis, 350.
 Silas, of Parke Co., Ind., 40, note.
 Silas E., 352.
 Silas H., 352.
 Silvanus, d. 1812, 272, 276.
 S. M., 1833, 363.
 Sophia M. G., 263.
 Sophia M. (Trudeaux), 267.
 Sophronia, 373, note, 374.
 S. R., Dr., of Oregon, 363.
 Stephen, 1743, 351.
 Stephen, son of Daniel, 358.
 Stephen, son of Isaac, 350.
 Stephen, of New Jersey, 356, 357.
 Stephen, of Ohio, 356, 357.
 Stephen C., 343.
 Stephen W., 1833, 325, 342.
 Stephen W., 1865, 342.
 Susan, 1800, 290.
 Susan, 1808, 302.
 Susan, dau. of Samuel, 303.
 Susan (Dibble), 303.
 Susan (Raynor), 352.
 Susan M., 352.
 Susannah (Covell), 249.
 Sylvanus, 1779, 352.
 Sylvester, 1800, 353.
 Tarbell, son of Nathan, 355.
 Theodore, 355.
 Theodore F., 355.

Jessup, Thomas, 1745, 351.
 Thomas, 1767, 273, 274.
 Thomas, 1810, 353.
 Thomas, 1839, 355.
 Thomas, d. 1684, 349.
 Thomas, Dea., 1721, 351.
 Thomas, of Old Town (Southampton), 350.
 Timothy, d. 1808, 273, 289.
 Walter, of Indiana, 358.
 West ¹¹, of N. J., 375, 376.
 William, 330 and note.
 William, 1754, of N. Y., 373.
 William, 1768, of Scotland, 33.
 William, 1790, 353.
 William, 1796, 287.
 William, 1803, 288.
 William, Judge, 1797, 353, 354.
 William, 1797, of Ohio, 373.
 William, 1810, 302, 331.
 William, 1811, 298.
 William, 1819, 352.
 William, d. 1865, 298, 329.
 William, of Cleves, Ohio, 373, note, 374.
 William, son of Isaac, 354.
 William, son of John, 374.
 William, of Montrose, Penn., 40.
 William ²⁰, of N. J., 376, 377.
 William, son of Thomas, Jr., 359.
 William H., Judge, 354.
 William A., 1821, 358, note, 363.
 William A., 1826, 355.
 William C., 340.
 William Henry, 1806, 298.
 William Henry, 1810, 300.
 William Henry, 1844, 332, 343.
 William Henry, 1882, 343.
 William Henry, son of Joseph, 294.
 William J., 1827, 287, 322, 340.
 William L., 324.
 William Seymour, 194.
 William T., 196.
 Zaïre E. A., 268.
 Zebulon, 1755, 351, 353.
 Zebulon, 1817, 353.
 Zeruiah (Collins), 355.
 Zerviah (Hunting), 353.
 Jessup, Parke Co., Ind., 40.

Jessup, Elizabeth, 34.
 Henrie, 34.
 Henry, 34.
 Richard, 34.
 Jessup's Cut, Maryland, 40.
 Jessup's Falls, N. Y., 39, 85, 215, 216.
 Jessup's Ferry, N. Y., 215.
 Jessup's Landing, N. Y., 39, 110, 214, 215.
 Jessup's P. O., Maryland, 40.
 Jesup, Abby (Sherwood), 177, note.
 Abigail, 1731, 91, 93, 106.
 Abigail, 1778, 116.
 Abigail (Raymond), 1770, 118.
 Abigail (Sherwood), 177.
 Abigail (Squire), 115.
 Albertine (Schermerhorn), 127.
 Angeline, 1802, 134.
 Ann, 1774, 112.
 Ann, 1776, 112.
 Ann Heron (Croghan), 148.
 Ann O., 158.
 Ann (O'Neill), 117.
 Anna S. (Beach), 199.
 Anna (Wynkoop), 1756, 116.
 Arete, 1770, 115.
 Arthur Henry, 180.
 Aurilla, 1795, 118.
 Barker, 191.
 Benjamin, 1800, 108, note, 117, 146, 147.
 Benjamin, 1766, 111, 119, 146.
 Betsey, 1796, 118.
 Blackleach, Jr., 1764, 111, 118.
 Blackleach, 1735, 91, 93, 108-110, 237.
 Caledonia, 1825, 158.
 Caledonia Osburn, 158.
 Caroline, 1798, 133.
 Caroline, 1802, 133.
 Caroline, 1846, 148.
 Caroline Charity Burr, 179.
 Catharine Behn, 176.
 Charity B. (Sherwood), 172, 177, note.
 Charles, 1781, 117.
 Charles, 1796, 133, 140, note, 177.
 Charles Augustus, 179.
 Charles Edward, 156.
 Chas. Mortimer, 199.
 Charles Odell, 161, 194.
 Charles W., 148.

Jesup, Charlotte, 1813, 142.
 Charlotte Eunice, 148.
 Ebenezer, Dr., 1739, 91 and note, 93, 108, 109, 113-116, 170.
 Ebenezer, Capt., 1768, 111.
 Ebenezer, Major, 1768, 115, 128-133, 140, 142, 143, 201.
 Ebenezer, Col., 1805, 134, 140, note, 179, note, 182-184.
 Ebenezer, 1839, 180.
 Edward, of Green's Farms, 1697, 77, 89-94, 151, 182, note.
 Edward, 1772, 115.
 Edward, 1780, 116, 142.
 Edward Squire, 1809, 142.
 Edward Squire, 1811, 142.
 Edwin, 1794, 133, 175.
 Edwin, 1827, 176, 198.
 Edwin Thomas, 198.
 Effie (Crook), 202.
 Eleanor, 1775, 116.
 Eleanor (Andrews), 115.
 Eliza, 1814, 158.
 Elizabeth, 1728, 91, 92.
 Elizabeth, 1786, 112.
 Elizabeth (Condy), 119.
 Elizabeth (Hyde), 74.
 Elizabeth (Mrs. Pentz), 119.
 Elizabeth B. (Friend), 158.
 Elizabeth Cornelia, 161.
 Elizabeth Corning, 176.
 Elizabeth Croghan, 156.
 Eliza Hancock, 156.
 Esther, 1777, 112.
 Esther (Judah), 142, 143.
 Emily, 161.
 Emma, 1837, 180.
 Eunice (Hanford), 1790, 117.
 Flora, 198.
 Florence M., 202.
 Francis, 1851, 189.
 Francis W., 1800, 133, 140, note, 179, note, 180.
 Francis W., Jr., 1844, 181, 202.
 Frederick Sherwood, 179.
 Garietta (Mull), 126.
 George, 1790, 112.
 George W., 158.
 Gertrude (Richards), 119.

Jesup, Harriet, 1793, 116.

Harry, 188.

Hattie Nelson, 188.

Henry, 1784, 112, 126.

Henry Griswold, Rev., 175.

Henry Myrick, 199.

Hetty Wakeman, 184.

Isaac, 1787, 112, 127.

James, 1810, 134.

James Behn, 176, 198.

James Edward, 1762, 111, 117.

James Edward, 1820, 158, 187.

James Grooms, 188.

James Riley, 132, 175, 197.

James Riley, Jr., 198.

Jane Findlay, 156.

John, 1794, 117.

John Egbert, 189.

John Friend, 1824, 158, 188.

John Herman Behn, 176.

Joseph, 1759, 111, 116.

Joseph, 1806, 117.

Joseph B., 148.

Judith C., 158.

Julia B. (Thomas), 198.

Julia Clark, 156.

Julia F. (Wakeman), 95, 96, 182.

Julia Lee, 189.

Kate J., 187.

Katharine (Sydner), 156.

Louisa, 1819, 161.

Louisa, 1807, 142.

Louisa, 1841, 180.

Louisa Hanford, 180.

Lucius, 1849, 189.

Lucy Ann, 156.

Lucy (Long), 187.

Luella Dixie, 189.

Lydia, 1791, 118.

Lydia (Lippitt), 146.

Mahaly Elizabeth, 189.

Mamie Charles, 188.

Margarette, 1819, 158.

Maria Charity, 197.

Maria V. A. (De Witt), 200.

Maria, 1801, 119.

Martha, 1742, 91, 93.

Martha, 1782, 116.

Martha, 1785, 116.

Jesup, Mary, 1729, 91, 93, 104.

Mary, 1769, 112.

Mary, 1790, 118.

Mary (Black), 198.

Mary (Comstock), 1744, 112.

Mary (Kellogg), 112.

Mary (Lamont), 198.

Mary (Thompson), 187.

Mary A. (Briden), 176.

Mary A. (Hanford), 180.

Mary Ann, 1794, 116.

Mary Ann, 162.

Mary H. (Riley), 173.

Mary L. (Wilson), 197.

Mary Maud, 198.

Mary M. (Styer), 119.

Mary Sarah, 175.

Mary Serena Eliza, 156.

Mira S. (Hall), 198.

Morris Ketchum, 2, 40, 133, 180, 200.

Nancy (Odell), 161, 162.

Nannie, 187.

Nannie M. (Barker), 191.

Narcissa E. (Wilkins), 188.

Nellie Thomas, 188.

Polly (Fillow), 119.

Richard, 1781, 112.

Richard, 1782, 112.

Richard M., 1826, 179, 199.

Richard M., 1878, 199.

Robert Hall, 199.

Sallie, 191.

Sally, 1805, 119.

Samuel, 1771, 112.

Samuel, 1779, 112.

Samuel Blackleach, 1792, 118, 156,

157.

Samuel B. S., 180.

Sarah, 118.

Sarah, 1726, 91, 92.

Sarah, 1761, 111.

Sarah, 1773, 112.

Sarah, 1775, 116.

Sarah (Blackleach), 89, 91-93, 96.

Sarah (Martin), 158.

Sarah (Stebbins), 111.

Sarah (Wright), 128.

Sarah Adaline, 189.

Sarah Frances, 158.

- Jesup, Sarah Jane, 180.
 Sarah Stebbins, 1797, 117.
 Sarah Stebbins, 1834, 148.
 Sarah Wright, 176.
 Susan B., 187.
 Susan (Branse), 158.
 Susannah (Betts), 1780, 117.
 Thomas Samuel, 187.
 Thomas S., Major-Gen., 1788, 39, 117,
 118, 146-155, 186, 238, 248, 253.
 Virginia, 1828, 158.
 Virginia Elizabeth, 158.
 Waterman, 1829, 148.
 William, 1793, 118, 161.
 William Burr, 173, 197.
 William Croghan, 156.
 William Henry, 1791, 132, 133, 169,
 173, 179, note.
 William Houston, 158, 191.
 William Thomas, 189.
 William Wilson, 1794, 118, 158.
 Winfield T., 158.
 Zadok Raymond, 1803, 119.
 Jesup, Antelope Co., Neb., 40.
 Jesup, Buchanan Co., Iowa, 40.
 Jesup Lake, Florida, 39.
 Jesup, Wayne Co., Geo., 40.
 Johnson, Arthur B., 387.
 Catharine, 332.
 Charles W., 373.
 Sir Guy, 205, 230.
 Sir John, 217, 219, 226, 228, 230.
 Lady John, 218, and note.
 Jonathan, 361.
 Sir William, 205, 207, 208, 213, 217.
 Johnston, David S., 288.
 Johnstown, N. Y., 205.
 Joliet, Ill., 167.
 Jones, Blanche Elma, 270.
 Calvin, 315.
 Catharine M. (Checkley), 269.
 Clara E., 315.
 Clara Gertrude, 270.
 Daniel, 226.
 David, 226.
 Eliza (Jessup), 1813, 268.
 Emily Eliza, 270.
 Foland, 304.
 George, 269.
 Jones, Georgina Stacey, 270.
 Harriet F., 270.
 James Stuart, 270.
 Jonathan, 207.
 Mary Stuart, 270.
 Mary Stuart, 1840, 270.
 Ormond, 268.
 Ormond, Jr., 270.
 Susan M., 270.
 Thomas, 230.
 Walter H., 315.
 Wm. Hamilton, 269.
 Jonesville, Mich., 125, 126.
 Joseph, Edward, 34.
 Joseph, alias Jesope, Isabel, 1634, 34.
 Joseph, alias Jessup, Henry, 1622, 34,
 Onesemus, 34.
 Judah, David, 142.
 Judge, Edgar, 166.
 Jupiter Inlet, Florida, 153.
 KANE Co., Ill., 127.
 Kane, John, 230.
 Roger, Capt., 278.
 Kansas City, Mo., 101, 167, 314.
 Kavanaugh, J. Willis, 119.
 Kay, Isaac, 376.
 Joseph, 376.
 Keeler, Daniel, 285.
 Florence Dunning, 160.
 Lewis D., 160.
 Maude Purdy, 160.
 Silas, 286.
 Keene, Andrew P. S., 230.
 Keeney, Emerson M., 167.
 Keifer, Maria, 373.
 Kelstrom, Eng., 10.
 Kempe, John Tabor, 230.
 Kemper, Daniel, 185.
 George W., 120.
 Kendall, David, 368.
 Kendall, Ill., 355.
 Kenilworth, Eng., 173, note.
 Kent, Conn., 169.
 Kent County, Eng., 3, 34.
 Kent, Moss, 113, note, 197.
 Ketcham, Bertha (Richardson), 53, note.
 John, Lieut., 53, note, 65.
 Joseph, 53, note.

- Key West, Florida, 137.
 Kieft, William, Gov., 63.
 Kinderhook, N. Y., 195, 208, note.
 King, Rufus, 185.
 Kingsland, Cornelia, 291.
 Daniel, 291.
 Josephine, 291.
 Peter, 291.
 Kingsley, Frank, 317.
 Lillie, 317.
 William, 317.
 Kingston, Canada, 248.
 Kingston, N. Y., 229.
 Kirk, Elisha, 365.
 Kissam, Daniel, Sr., 230.
 Knapp, Enos, 289.
 Henry, 303.
 John, 275.
 Rhoda, 288.
 Timothy, of Conn., 271, and note.
 Timothy, of N. Y., 207.
 Knight, John, 368.
 Knoxville, Tenn., 355.

 LACEY, Rowland B., 131, note.
 Lachine, Canada, 227.
 Lafayette, Ind., 305.
 Lake Jesup, Florida, 153.
 Lamont, Charles A., 198.
 Mary, 198.
 Lancaster County, Eng., 9.
 Landes, Edna (Powell), 281.
 Lane, Charles, 280.
 Charles, 362.
 Deborah A. (White), 280.
 Edward Augustus, 280.
 Edward B., 280.
 Eleanor, 280.
 Fanny (Kipp), 280.
 Grace Dibble, 280.
 Louisa Henry, 280.
 Mary Anna, 280.
 Theodore, 1846, 280.
 Virginia Wicks, 280.
 Lanier, Thaddeus A., 194.
 Lansing, Mich., 386.
 La Porte, Ind., 268, 328, 357.
 Latimer, Mary L. A., 196.
 Lauronson, John, 50, 51.

 Lawrence, Ada, 323.
 Archianna (Hicks), 323.
 Charles M., 323.
 Edwin, 323.
 Emma, 323.
 Helen E. (Townsend), 323.
 Sir Henry, 258, note, 259, note.
 Herbert, 323.
 Herbert, Jr., 323.
 John, 59.
 Julia, 323.
 Thomas, 59.
 Wallace, 323.
 Layne, Ann O'N. (Jesup), 1822, 188.
 Edward, 188.
 G. B., 188.
 G. W., 188.
 H. Fenimore, 188.
 Julia B., 188.
 Lizzie, 188.
 William Jesup, 188.
 Layton, John, 50, 51.
 Leadbetter, James, 212.
 Leake, Frances (Swift), 14, note.
 Sir Francis, 14, note.
 Robert, 230.
 Leavenworth, John M., 318.
 Lyman De F., 318.
 Leavins, Thurlow, 216.
 Lebanon, Conn., 169.
 Ledyard, N. Y., 299.
 Leeds, Carey, 276.
 Leeds County, Canada, 233.
 Leggett, Elizabeth, 59.
 Elizabeth (Richardson), 53, note.
 Gabriel, 53, note, 59, 380.
 John, 380.
 Lemont, Ill., 169.
 Lester, George, 386.
 Martin, 1668, 16.
 Lewis, Albertine, 1835, 166.
 Albertine Maria, 166.
 Catalina, 1836, 166.
 Ellen Elizabeth, 166.
 Isaac, Rev., 112.
 Lewis, Mary (Jessup), 1815, 165, 167.
 William, 371.
 William Jacob, 165.
 Lexington, Va., 288.

Leyden, Holland, 9, 20.
 Liberty, N. Y., 98.
 Lincolnshire, Eng., 3, 9, 19, 22.
 Linsly, John H., 345.
 Lippincott, Mary, 377.
 Lippitt, Lydia, 146.
 Lisbon, N. H., 100.
 Litchfield, Conn., 145.
 Litchfield, Ohio, 299.
 Lloyd, Henry, Sr., 231.
 Nancy C., 318.
 Wilson Cook, 318.
 Lockhart, T., 363.
 Lockport, N. Y., 334.
 Lockwood, Abigail Jane, 293.
 Addie, 291.
 Albert Lewis, 166.
 Alfred W., 325.
 Ann, 272.
 Ann B., 337.
 Ann Maria, 291.
 Anna, 291.
 Anna Maria, 1835, 291.
 Annie (Skidmore), 325.
 Benjamin P., 325.
 Betsey, 1810, 292.
 Betsey, 1812, 292.
 Charles N., 166.
 Daniel, 289, 292.
 David Lyman, 292.
 Eldon E., 1834, 305, 337.
 Elethea, 1819, 324.
 Elethea, 1830, 291.
 Elizabeth (Tice), 291.
 E. M. (Andress), 337.
 Emily (McComb), 325.
 Enos Beal, 291.
 Enos Bennet, 291.
 Frances L., 324.
 Francis Peter, 291.
 Frank, 337.
 Frederick, 324.
 George A., 338.
 Geo. Benedict, 166.
 George M., 325.
 Gershom, 272, 291, note.
 Gertrude L., 325.
 Hannah, 1798, 291.
 Hannah (Jessup), 1771, 290.

Lockwood, Harriet, 291.
 Harriet, 1848, 304, 305.
 Harriet (Hill), 304.
 Harriet A., 338.
 Harriet E., 337.
 Henry, son of Timothy J., Sr., 291.
 Henry, son of Timothy J., Jr., 291.
 Isaac J., 325.
 James, 285.
 Jerusha, 1804, 291.
 Jesse M., 337.
 John, 69.
 John, 90.
 John, 291.
 Joseph, 64, 68, 69, and note, 71, 72, 75.
 Joseph, 1830, 325.
 Luke A., 325.
 Luke V., 325.
 Maria, 291.
 Mary, 291.
 Mary (Hubbard), 292.
 Mary A., 337.
 Mary A. (Downing), 291.
 Mary A. (Jessup), 1800, 324.
 Mary E. (Jackson), 325.
 Mary Eliza, 292.
 Mary L. (Hendrie), 291.
 Mary L. (Lyon), 325.
 Nellie B., 338.
 Paul, 338.
 Paul A., 338.
 Peter, 291.
 Peter, 1807, 291.
 Philip, 289.
 Rheua Ann, 292.
 Rhoda E., 324.
 Richard M., 325.
 Robert, 68.
 Rose A., 304, 305.
 Rufus Allen, 1804, 292.
 Rufus Allen, 1811, 304-306.
 Rufus Allen, 1845, 304, 305 and note, 338.
 Rufus Allen, 1872, 338.
 Samuel Pierson, 166.
 S. A. (Babb), 338.
 Sarah, 69.
 Sarah, 289.
 Sarah, 1796, 291.

- Lockwood, Sarah (Jessup), 1799, 292.
 Sarah Elizabeth, 291.
 Solomon M., 1814, 292.
 Solomon M., 1818, 292.
 Susanna, 68.
 Theodora L., 325.
 Timothy Jessup, 1809, 291.
 Timothy Jessup, Jr., 291.
 Timothy Jessup, 3d, 291.
 William, 337.
 William A., 292.
 Zenobia A., 305.
 Logansport, Ind., 168.
 London, Eng., 238, 241, 256.
 Longford County, Ireland, 5.
 Long Island, N. Y., 20, 43, 44, 50, 51, 52.
 Long Island Sound, 113.
 Long, Lucy, 187.
 Stephen H., Col., 356.
 Long Ridge, Conn., 279.
 Longueuil, Canada, 268.
 Looney, Norris H., 145.
 William Herbert, 145.
 Lord, Benjamin, 376.
 Elizabeth, 376.
 Esther, 376.
 James, 376.
 John, 376.
 Joshua, 375.
 Mary, 376.
 Sarah (Jessup), 375.
 Louisville, Kentucky, 116, 135, note, 148.
 Low, Isaac, 230.
 Lower, M. A., 34.
 Ludington, Joseph, 166.
 Mary Albertine, 166.
 Susan Ellen, 166.
 Ludlow, Gabriel, 230.
 George Duncan, 230.
 Roger, 41, 42.
 Luzerne, N. Y., 85, 207, 214, 216.
 McADAM, William, 230.
 McAlpine, Daniel, Capt., 224.
 Macartney, George, Earl of, 251.
 McCan, Ann E. (Jessup), 1820, 306, 314.
 Clinton F., 314.
 Francis A., 314.
 McCan, Jessup Oscar, 314.
 William F., 314.
 McCartney, William, 386.
 McClusky, John, 286.
 McFadden, Mary, 386.
 Macilvain, Mrs. George, 254, 256.
 Mackie, Charlotte Louisa, 138.
 Edward Wood, 138.
 Eleanor Jesup, 138.
 George Frederick, 138.
 Gertrude Elizabeth, 138.
 Harriet Augusta, 138.
 Henry Augustus, 138.
 John Fletcher, 138.
 John Walter, 138.
 Juliet Wood, 138.
 Mary Fletcher, 138.
 McNair, John, Rev., 382.
 Macon, Ga., 368.
 Madagascar, Island of, 380.
 Maddy, Finetta (Hale), 261.
 John, D.D., 245, 260, 261.
 Mary E., 260.
 Sara Elizabeth, 261.
 Sarah (Jessup), 1770, 244, 246, 254, 260.
 Susan Moore, 260.
 Madison, Ga., 288.
 Madras, India, 256, 257.
 Mahan, D. H., Prof., 141, note.
 Maisterson, Richard, 20.
 Malta, N. Y., 159.
 Maltbie, Jonathan, Capt., 81.
 Jonathan, 275.
 Manchester, Eng., 369.
 Manchester, N. H., 100.
 Manette, Frances, 323.
 Manhattan Island, 45.
 Mann, Catharine (Couch), 1822, 102.
 Henry, 102.
 Jessie, 102.
 Orville, 102.
 Quincy A., 102.
 Mansfield, Daniel, Rev., 317.
 Margate, Eng., 244.
 Marianna, Florida, 136.
 Marion Co., Ind., 367, 368.
 Marion, Ohio, 98, note.
 Markham, Belle, 121.

- Markham, William, 121.
 William, Jr., 121.
- Marsh, Charles, Dr., 322.
 Jonathan, 95.
 Julia, 1833, 323.
 Rheua S. (Jessup), 1810, 322.
- Marshall, Elihu, 275.
 Henry, 373.
- Marsland, Clarence, 122.
 Cora, 122.
 Edward, 122.
 Louise, 122.
 May (La France), 122.
- Mart, Alhambra, 315.
 Andrew, 315.
 Benjamin F., 315.
 Charles Owen, 315.
 Elma Jane, 315.
 Eva, 315.
 Frederick, 315.
 Jeannette E., 315.
 Jeremiah Oscar, 315.
 Joseph Erwin, 315.
 Samuel Orville, 315.
 Sarah E., 315.
- Martin, Sarah, 158.
- Martinsville, Ohio, 284.
- Mason Co., Ky., 117.
- Mason, Mrs. Daniel P., 104, note.
- Matherton, Mich., 163, 164, 197.
- Matson, Isaac, 207.
- Matthews, Ann, 359.
- Maximus Farms (Green's Farms), 67, 68, 90.
- Mead A. (Sterling), 301.
 Abigail (Jessup), 300.
 Abraham, 1801, 301.
 Alexander, 1799, 301.
 Almira (Dickerman), 301.
 Alvin, 300.
 Amaziah, 300.
 Ann Delia, 301.
 Betsey (Jesup), 118.
 Betsey (Reed), 301.
 Charles, 273.
 Charlotte (Ambler), 301.
 Charlotte, E. S. 301.
 Edward, 302.
 Franklin, 160.
- Mead, Frederick, 160.
 George, 162.
 George Comstock, 160.
 Isaac, 1808, 301.
 John Dunning, 160.
 Joseph, 48.
 Mary, 1805, 301.
 Mary (Finch), 276.
 Mary Ann, 160.
 Mary E. (Horton), 301.
 Nancy (Mead), 301.
 Nehemiah, 160.
 Oliver A., 184.
 Pauline A., 160.
 Phebe, 1803, 301.
 Philip, Dr., 118, 119.
 Russell, 1805, 160.
 Sylvester, 160.
 William, 1795, 300.
- Meads, Benjamin, 371.
- Meeker, Daniel, 75.
 John, 75.
- Melbourne, Australia, 123.
- Memphis, Tenn., 180, 314.
- Mendenhall, Robert, 368.
- Mendlesham, Eng., 29.
- Merida, Yucatan, 335.
- Meriden, Conn., 316.
- Merryman, Levi, 372.
- Miami, Mo., 314, 339.
- Mickles, Lovel G., 126.
- Middleborough (Newtown), N. Y., 44, 45, and note, 48, 49, 50, 51.
- Middle Patent, N. Y., 86.
- Middlesex, Conn., 80, 84.
- Middletown, Conn., 173, note.
- Middletown, N. Y., 354.
- Mifflin, Samuel, 375.
- Milan, Ohio, 134, 135.
- Mileham, Eng., 24.
- Milledgeville, Ga., 288.
- Milledoler, Philip, Rev., 297.
- Miller, Dederick, 207.
 Delazon, E., 159.
 Elbin, 159.
 Elisha D., 159.
 Eliza Jane, 159.
 Elizabeth A., 159.
 Emily C., 159.

- Miller, Emogine (Abbey), 159.
 Frances, 159.
 Jane Eliza, 159.
 Jehiel J., 159.
 Lewis T., 125.
 Moses R., 159.
 Olivia (Stillwell), 159.
 Zadoc Jesup, 159.
 Millersburgh, Iowa, 299.
 Millhouse, Robert, 367.
 Mills, Hur, 364.
 James L., 353.
 Milton, Ind., 362.
 Milton, N. Y., 168.
 Milwaukee, Wis., 101.
 Miner, Erwin L., 331.
 William H., 331.
 Minneapolis, Minn., 198.
 Minor, Abigail, 321.
 Edward J., 327.
 Edward M., 327.
 Jennie, 327.
 John, 286.
 Joseph E., 327.
 Josephine E., 327.
 Mary J., 342.
 Mishawaka, Ind., 169.
 Mitchell, Chloe (Willson), 374.
 William, Hon., 183.
 Monk, Viscount, Gov.-Gen. of Canada, 267.
 Monmouth, N. J., 274.
 Monroe, Louisiana, 294.
 Montpelier, Vt., 101.
 Montreal, Canada, 166, 173, note, 205, 249.
 Montrose, Penn., 354.
 Moore, Bloomfield H., 356.
 Clara (Jessup), 356.
 Sir Henry, Gov. of N. Y., 207.
 John, Rev., 43.
 More, Hannah, 340.
 Morehouse, Abraham, 106.
 Edward, 1748, 104.
 Gideon, 1746, 104.
 Gideon, 1753, 104.
 Jehu, 84.
 John, 1745, 93.
 John, 1751, 104.
 Morehouse, Joseph, 1753, 104.
 Lydia, 84.
 Mary, 1749, 104.
 Mary (Jessup), 93, 103, 104.
 Mary (Taylor), 106.
 Sarah, 84.
 Morgan, Angeline (Jessup), 1802, 181.
 Angeline Jessup, 181.
 Ann A. (Jessup), 1828, 345.
 Archippus, Major, 181.
 Chapman H., 345.
 Charles, 345.
 Charles W., 345.
 Ebenezer Jessup, 181.
 Edward Maurice, 179, note, 181.
 Edward Taylor, 181.
 Harriet Amelia, 181.
 Henry T., 181, note.
 Homer, 181.
 Jennie, 345.
 Jennie J. (Rice), 345.
 Mary M., 345.
 Miles, 181 and note.
 Richard J., 345.
 William, 119.
 Morgan Co., Ind., 364.
 Morrell, Frank, 319.
 Morris, Fordham, 57.
 Lewis, 58.
 Mary (—), 231.
 Roger, 230.
 Morrisania, manor of, 60.
 Morrison, Ann E., 104.
 Augusta E., 104.
 Malcomn, 230.
 Robert, 103.
 Morristown, N. J., 142.
 Morton, Henry Couch, 101.
 Marcus, 101.
 Moscow, Mich, 125.
 Mt. Morris, N. Y., 284, 334.
 Mt. Pleasant, N. Y., 384, 385.
 Mt. Washington, Md., 368.
 Muirson, George, 231.
 Mulford, Elisha, L.L. D., 353.
 Sylvanus S., 353.
 Mull, Ellie Annie, 195.
 Ettie M., 195.
 Evelina E., 195.

Mull, Garietta, 126.
 Henry V. D., 195.
 Isaac, 126.
 Jane (Jessup), 1834, 195.
 John I., 195 and note.
 Mullica Hill, N. J., 376.
 Murray, James, 207.
 Myer, Jonas, 207.
 Myrick, John Henry, 176.
 John Henry, Jr., 176.

 NAPIER, of Magdala, Lord, 259, note.
 Nash, Eleanor, 97.
 Jonathan, 97.
 Thomas, 20.
 Natchitoches, La., 303, 308.
 Neenah, Wis., 195.
 Nelson, Elizabeth (Walker), 249.
 Horatio, Admiral, 253.
 Nesmith, Mary, 345.
 New Amsterdam, 44, 54.
 Newark, Mich., 196.
 Newark, N. J., 193, 194.
 New Bedford, Mass., 346.
 Newbern, N. C., 359.
 New Brighton, N. Y., 342.
 New Britain, Conn., 334.
 Newburgh, N. Y., 138, 353.
 Newby, Nathan, 364.
 New Canaan, Conn., 161, 298.
 Newcastle, Duke of, 15.
 New Fairfield, Conn., 108.
 Newfield, N. Y., 374.
 New Garden, Ind., 364, note, 365.
 New Garden, N. C., 359, 362, 364.
 New Hartford, N. Y., 164.
 New Haven, Conn., 135, 145, 175, 306.
 New Haven, N. H., 227, note.
 New Milford, Conn., 107, 284, 315, 318, 319.
 New Orleans, La., 193, 308.
 Newport, Ky., 266.
 New Rochelle, N. Y., 382, 385.
 New Tacoma, Washington Territory, 104.
 Newton, Brian, Capt., 45, note.
 Henry, 45.
 Thomas, 45, 66, 67, 68.
 Newton, Mass., 32.
 Newtown, Conn., 284, 320.

Newtown, N. Y., 43, 65, 46, 51, 73.
 New York city, 20, 54, 108, 112, 113, 116, 119, 120, 182, 198, 199, 211, 231, 287, 295, 300-2, 321-3, 325, 327, 328, 333, 337, 340, 342, 344-6, 371, 385.
 Nichols, Arete, 98.
 Edwin, 335.
 Grace T., 335.
 Nathaniel, 317.
 William, 98.
 Nicholson, Augustus Jesup, 187.
 Augustus S., 187.
 Jane F. (Jesup), 187.
 Nicolls, Richard, Gov. of N. Y., 52, 54-57, 73, 379.
 Nine Partners' Patent, N. Y., 203 and note, 204.
 Norfolk County, Eng., 22, 23, 24.
 Northampton, Mass., 105.
 North Branford, Conn., 356.
 Northcastle, N. Y., 86, 280.
 North, Charles R., Rev., 123.
 Northfield, Conn., 113.
 North Guilford, Conn., 355.
 North Hempstead, N. Y., 87.
 North Lees, Eng., 10.
 North Riding of Yorkshire, N. Y., 43.
 Northrop, Cyrus, Prof., 329.
 Cyrus, Jr., 329.
 Elizabeth, 329.
 Grant, 286.
 North Salem, N. Y., 112, 335.
 North Star, Mich., 196.
 Northwood, N. H., 100, note, 103.
 Norwalk, Conn., 66, 77, 84, 97, note, 105, 109 and note, 110, 117, 160, 237, 299, 342.
 Norwalk, Ohio, 145.
 Norwich Town, Conn., 138, 145.
 Nottinghamshire, Eng., 3, 9, 19, 22, 26.
 Noyes, Joseph, 95.
 Nyack, N. Y., 301, 335.

 ODELL, MARY (Burritt) 161.
 Nancy, 161.
 Nathan, 161.
 Ohio Co., Ind., 358.
 Oldham, John, 1637, 31.
 Oimstead, Edward, 193.

- Olmstead, Hawley, 175, 197,
 Mary H., 160.
 Olney, Eng., 282.
 Omaha, Nebraska, 136.
 Oneida, N. Y., 355.
 O'Neill, Ann, 117.
 Orange Co., N. Y., 351, 353, 382.
 Orgain, Richard Griffin, 265.
 Oshkosh, Wisconsin, 102.
 Oskaloosa, Ia., 367.
 Ossining, N. Y., 124.
 Oswego, Ill., 355.
 Otsego Co., N. Y., 276, 293.
 Otsego, N. Y., 161, 191, 192.
 Ottawa, Ill., 125.
 Ottumwa, Kan., 362.
 Owen, Edward H., 199.
 John, 137.
 Robert Dale, 362.
 Sarah Catharine, 199.
 Owenton, Ky., 331.
 Owings' Mills, Md., 369.
 Oxford, Ohio, 162.
 Oyster Bay, N. Y., 43, 128, note.
- PAGE, BENJAMIN, 289, 293.
 Benjamin, Jr., 289.
 Elizabeth, 289.
 Joseph Edward, 289.
 Ophelia Frances, 289.
 Palmer, David L., 281.
 Mary (Sturges), 112, note.
 Palmerstown, N. Y., 226.
 Palmyra, N. Y., 352.
 Panama, New Granada, 323.
 Panton, Richard, Capt., 50, 51, 53 and
 note, 55.
 Parish, James, 364.
 Parke, H. C., 386.
 Parker, Edward M., 160.
 H. A., 305.
 Parker, Joel, Rev., 193.
 Parker, Peter, 292, note.
 Pass Christian, Miss., 128.
 Patrick, George W., 319.
 Harriet A., 320.
 Patriot, Ind., 279, 281.
 Patterson, Adaline, 331.
 Alice E., 333.
 Patterson, Henry C., 333.
 James W., 137, note.
 John B., 333.
 John S., 333.
 Louisa A., 333.
 Mark M., 333.
 Sarah (Jessup), 1815, 333.
 Smith B., 333.
 Patterson, N. Y., 110, 112, 319.
 Patton, Henry, Rev., 263.
 Peacock, Julia Ann, 293.
 Mary, 293.
 Mary (Jessup), 293.
 Mr., 361.
 Ralph, 293.
 William, 293.
 William, Jr., 293.
 Pearl, Addison, 135.
 Peck, Ferris, 326.
 Jeduthan, 303.
 Peckskill, N. Y., 300.
 Pelham, N. Y., 55.
 Pell, Thomas, 54.
 Pendleton, Ind., 367.
 Penshurst, Eng., 34.
 Pentz, Benjamin Jesup, 119.
 John G., 119.
 Peoria, Ill., 104, 165.
 Pepys, Samuel, Diary of, 23, note.
 Perquimons Co., N. C., 359.
 Peru, Ind., 339.
 Peters, John, Lient.-Col., 223, 224, 226
 and note, 227, 249, note.
 Petersburg, Virginia, 265, 266.
 Pett, Jane (Jessop), 1667, 11.
 Marriott, 11.
 Philadelphia, Penn., 278, 356, 381.
 Philipse, Fred, 230.
 Fred, Jr., 230.
 Phillips, Maj.-Gen., 220, 221, 222.
 Pierce, Sarah, 174.
 Pierson, Fannie, 355.
 Pike Co., Mo., 288.
 Pitt, Elizabeth Rebecca, 262.
 William, 262.
 Plainfield, Ind., 367.
 Plaisted, Roger, 68.
 Platt Co., Mo., 190.
 Pleasant Run, Ohio, 357.

- Pleasantville, N. Y., 122, 123.
Plymouth, Mass., 1620, 19, 20.
Plymouth, Mich., 127, 163, 164, 196.
Point au Fez, Canada, 226.
Pomeroy, Alvin, 318.
Porter, Noah, Ex-Pres., 292, note.
Port Huron, Mich., 386.
Portland, Me., 146.
Portland, Or., 145.
Portsmouth, N. H., 103, 104.
Post, George, Capt., 353.
 Joseph, 351.
Powell, Dana, 281.
 Jacob, 281.
 Susan A., 337.
Powelson, Isaac V., 287.
Poweshiek Co., Iowa, 362.
Pratt, Hannah, 364.
 Mary Ann, 321.
Prentice, John Francis, 317.
 John Sherman, 317.
 Josiah, Rev., 103.
Prescott, Canada, 233, 234, 249, 250, 261,
 262, 267, 268.
Price, Ann C., 373.
Prime, Augusta T. (Palmer), 381.
 Cornelia (Sands), 381.
 Edward, Rev., 14.
 Edward, d. 1863, 381.
 Frederick, 381.
 Lydia (Hare), 381.
 Mary R. (Jay), 381.
 Nathaniel, 1768, 381.
 Rufus, 381.
 Temple, 381, 382, note.
Pugsley, James, 379.
 Mary (Hunt), 59 and note, 62.
 Mary (Jessup), 379.
 Matthew, 59.
Punbridge, Mary E., 332.
Purdy, Sarah, 325.
Purdy's Station, N. Y., 302, 303.
Putnam Co., N. Y., 111.
Putney, Allie, 121.
 Edwin D., 121.
 Marcella (Woodward), 121.
 Ruth, 122.
 Sarah, 122.
 Wright, 121.
QUEBEC, Canada, 97, 238.
Queensbury, N. Y., 207, 215.
Quimby, John, 52, 54, 55.
Quintard, Antoinette, 341.
Quogue, N. Y., 351, 352.
RACINE, Wis., 326.
Randall, Abigail (Gorham), 286.
 Abigail Mead, 286.
 Alice, 286.
 Ann Tomlinson, 286.
 Anna, d. 1866, 285.
 Anna (Jessup), d. 1835, 285.
 Betsey Julia, 319.
 Charles, 1834, 286.
 Eda Eliza (Bishop), 286.
 Edward, 1835, 286.
 Edwin C., 319.
 Elizabeth (Ruggles), 286.
 Ellen, 286.
 Emeline E., 286.
 Flora, 286.
 Flora (Mead), 286.
 Helen (Beach), 286.
 Henry W., 286.
 Jacinta J., 286.
 Jeremiah, Sr., 285.
 Jeremiah, Jr., 285.
 Jeremiah G., 286.
 Jerome, 1811, 286.
 John W., 286.
 Jonathan, 285, note.
 Jonathan Jessup, 286.
 Julia (Bostwick), 286.
 Laura (Wooster), 286.
 Lorenzo, 1807, 286.
 Lucy A. (Sanford), 286.
 Nathaniel, 1782, 286.
 Phineas B., 286.
 Polly, 1790, 285.
 Rachel Samantha, 1819, 286.
 Rachel Samantha, 1829, 286.
 Richard, 286.
 Sally, d. 1811, 285.
 Sally J., 286.
 Sarah, 286.
 William W., 286.
Randolph Co., Ind., 361.
Randolph, Edmund, 309.

- Rapelje, John, 231.
 Ray, Cornelia (Prime), 381.
 John, 16, 18.
 Robert, 381.
 Raymond, Abby Jane, 159.
 Abigail, 1770, 118.
 Ann Eliza, 159.
 Charlotte C., 159.
 Mary (Jesup), 1790, 159.
 Mary Jesup, 159.
 Moses, 159.
 Sally Maria, 159.
 Raynor, Jane, 352.
 Redding, Conn., 97.
 Redmond, George, 270.
 Reed, Charles M., 194.
 Dolan, 194.
 Elizabeth C. (Jesup), 192.
 Emma Louisa, 193, 194.
 Frances G., 193.
 Harriet (Wells), 194.
 James, 192.
 James, Jr., 193.
 James, 3d, 194.
 Joseph, 303.
 Thomas, 45, 46.
 William Jesup, 193.
 Reeve, Tappan, Judge, 174, 182.
 Relyea, B. J., Rev., 67, note.
 Reno, Nev., 101.
 Reynolds, Hannah (Jesup), 82, 83.
 Horton, 273.
 John, 82, 83.
 Jonathan, 82.
 Mary E. (Jesup), 300.
 Riall, Phinehas, Major-Gen., 149.
 Richardson, John, 53 and note, 55-60, 63.
 William, 53, note.
 Richmond, Ind., 364, 365, 368.
 Richmond, Mass., 355.
 Richmond, Va., 265.
 Ridgefield, Conn., 97, 100, 112, 160.
 Ridgeley, Elizabeth, 387.
 Riga, N. Y., 353.
 Riley, Appleton, 1763, 173 and note.
 Ashur, 173, note.
 James, 1777, 173, note.
 John, 1645, of Wethersfield, Conn., 173, note.
 Riley, John, 1762, of Goshen, Conn., 173, note.
 John, 1815, of Middletown, Conn., 173, note.
 Justus, 1800, 173, note.
 Lucy (Case), 173, note.
 Mary (Griswold), 173 and note.
 Mary Hannah, 173.
 Ripley, Hezekiah, Rev., 113, note, 114, 131, 169, 170.
 William B., Rev., 169.
 Rising Sun, Ind., 281.
 Riverside, Conn., 325, 341.
 Roberts, Mary, 377.
 Robertson, Amy, 326.
 Robins, Paris, 290, 293.
 Robinson, Beverly, 230.
 Beverly, Jr., 230.
 John, Rev., 19, 20, 22, note.
 Lawrence, V. V., 184.
 Susannah (—), 230.
 Rochester, Ill., 167.
 Rochester, Minn., 198.
 Rochester, N. Y., 303.
 Roebuck, Catharine S., 266.
 John A., 266.
 John S., 266.
 John S., Jr., 266.
 Mary Wilton, 266.
 Rogers, Horatio, Brig-Gen., 219, 220, 225, note, 226, 227.
 Zachariah, 350.
 Romney, Ind., 306.
 Romulus, N. Y., 125, 127.
 Rotherham, Eng., 5, 7, 8, 9, 13, 22.
 Rotherham, W., Rev., 257, note, 261, note.
 Rowland, Benjamin S., 287.
 Josephine, 287.
 Rowley, Mass., 381.
 Rumsey, Benjamin, 90, 94.
 Isabel, 94.
 Rundle, Jonathan, 275.
 Shadrach, 275.
 Russell, Abby Delano, 197.
 Edward W., 197.
 Frank Howe, 197.
 Mary Jesup, 197.
 Rutgers, Henry, Col., 86.
 Ryder, A. Lavan, 122.

Ryder, Aaron Livingston, 121.

Alice, 122.

Alice Eveline, 122.

Ann (Chedayne), 121.

Anna Curtis, 1806, 123.

Anna Jeanette, 125.

Arlin, 122.

Augustus, 124.

Charles Herbert, 124.

Charles Sumner, 125.

Charlotte B., 121.

Cornelia (Forman), 122.

David C., 122.

Earl, 122.

Edward, 124.

Edward Jesup, 1804, 123.

Elizabeth (Rathbon), 122.

Ella, 122.

Ellen R. (Reynolds), 124.

Emily, 123.

Emma Frances, 124.

Everet, 124.

Florence Emma, 124.

Franklin, 124.

George, 122.

Henry, 122.

Henry Crane, 124.

Jesse, 121.

Jesse, 1812, 124.

Jesse, 1830, 122.

Julia, 122.

Leonard, 122.

Lydia (Griffin), 123.

Malcolm, 124.

Margaret E. (Scott), 124.

Mary, 121.

Mary Evelyn, 124.

Mary J. (Conklen), 124.

Mary Kellogg, 122.

Nellie, 122.

Ophelia G., 121.

Percy, 124.

Phebe, 1809, 123.

Ralph, 124.

Sarah, 122.

Sarah (Jesup), 120, 121.

Sarah Jane, 123.

Sarah Strang, 1815, 125.

Susan C., 121.

SABINE, SIR EDWARD, 258.

Sackett, John, 204.

Richard, 204.

Sackett's Harbor, N. Y., 297.

Safford, Joseph, 45, 46.

St. Andrews, New Brunswick, 87, 278.

St. Catharines, Canada, 263.

St. Croix, West Indies, 385.

St. John, New Brunswick, 227, note, 231, 241.

St. John's, Canada, 223.

St. Leger, Col. Barry, 215, 226, 227.

St. Louis, Mo., 303, 304, 316, 356, 371.

St. Paul, Minn., 176.

Salem, N. J., 384.

Salem, Oregon, 145.

Salisbury, N. C., 365.

Salt Lake City, Utah, 344.

Sand Creek, Ind., 363.

Sands, Charles W., 280.

Charles W., Jr., 280.

Comfort, 381.

Sarah (Dodge), 381.

Sanford, E. B., 97.

Homer, 286.

San Francisco, Cal., 168, 288, 302, 309, 324.

San José, Cal., 309.

San Leandro, Cal., 169.

San Rafael, Cal., 346.

Saratoga, N. Y., 228, 386.

Saratoga Springs, N. Y., 294, 326.

Sasco Neck, 41.

Saugatuck, Conn., 129 and note, 136, 142, 173, 178.

Savage, Humphrey, 10.

Mary A., 387.

Savannah, Ga., 288.

Saye and Sele, Lord, 1661, 31.

Sayre, John N., Jr., 161.

Scarborough, N. Y., 123.

Scarsdale, Earl of, 14, note.

Schellinger, Mercy, 354.

Schmerhorn, Albertine, 127.

Anna, 125.

Catalina, 125.

Edward, 125.

Eleanor, 163.

Jacob, 163.

Peter, Dr., 125.

- Schermerhorn, Peter I., 125.
 Schodack, N. Y., 108, note, 116, 126, 127
 146, 162, 165, 167-9, 184, 195.
 Schoonmaker, Edward, 281.
 Schuyler, Marcus, 299.
 Schuylerville, N. Y., 205, 216.
 Scott, Jesup, 96.
 Lewis A., 57.
 Mary (French), 285.
 Susan (Jesup), 96.
 Susan (Wakeman), 96.
 Winfield, Gen., 150, 186, 187.
 Scranton, Penn., 354.
 Scribner, Annie E., 195.
 Carrie Louisa, 195.
 Charles, 194.
 Charles Jessup, 195.
 Emily G., 195.
 George William, 195.
 Mary A. (Jessup), 194.
 Nettie, 121.
 Scrooby, Eng., 19.
 Seaman, Benjamin, 230.
 Sedgwick, Theodore, 185.
 Seely, Martha, 355.
 Mary (Banks), 98.
 Sarah, 355.
 Sherwood, 98.
 Selleck, Stephen P., 324.
 Seneca Co., N. Y., 125, 384.
 Seton, Emily (Prime), 381.
 William, 381.
 Seward, William H., Hon., 191.
 Shanghai, China, 138.
 Sharp, Gilbert, 225.
 Shaver, Alfred, 302.
 Charles, 263.
 Florence, 263.
 Helen Maria, 302.
 Mary Louisa, 302.
 Shavertown, N. Y., 302.
 Sheffield, Dudley, 295.
 Sheffield, Eng., 6, 7, 9-19, 22, 43, 369.
 Sheld on, Mary, 180.
 William G., 180.
 Shelter Island, N. Y., 120.
 Sheppard, William, 337.
 Sherbrook, Miles, 230.
 Sheridan, Gen. P. H., 335.
 Sherman, Ann (Hall), 101.
 John, 101.
 Lycurgus, 101.
 Sherman, Conn., 106, 108.
 Sherry, Mary Ann, 321.
 Sherwood, Aaron, 99.
 Abigail, 177.
 Abigail (Couch), 136.
 Anna C. (Taylor), 105.
 Charity (Hull), 177, note.
 Charity Burr, 172.
 Charles Linsley, 136.
 Deborah (Hull), 177, note.
 Edwin, Capt., 136.
 Edwin Earle, 136.
 Edwin Hyde, 136.
 Emma, 136.
 Emma (Rumsey), 136.
 Henrietta, 136.
 Henry, 264.
 Jane (Burr), 177, note.
 Justus, Capt., 224, 227 and note.
 Mary Augusta, 136.
 Matilda (Simpson), 136.
 Moses, 76.
 Moses, "Cornet," 99.
 Moses Aaron, 99.
 Richard Simpson, 136.
 Samuel, Dea., 177, note.
 Samuel, Rev., 1730, 177, note.
 Samuel B., Hon., 1767, 130, 172, 177
 and note.
 Silas B., 105.
 Simon Couch, 136.
 Simon Wakeman, 136.
 William, 136.
 Sherwood's Island, Green's Farms, Conn.,
 75.
 Shrader, Sarah (Jesup), 118.
 Shriver, Catherine, 263.
 Sicard, Montgomery, Commodore, 385.
 Stephen, 385.
 Sidney Centre, N. Y., 162.
 Silliman, Ann (Allen), 1757, 107.
 Gold S., 107.
 Simla, India, 257, 259, note, 260.
 Simmons, Philo, 127.
 Simpson, Drummond, Capt., 87.
 Sarah (Dibble), 241.

Singapore, India, 257.
 Sing Sing, N. Y., 121, 122, 124.
 Sitgreaves, Lorenzo, Col., 154, 185.
 Lucy, 186.
 Lucy A. (Jesup), 185.
 Mary (Kemper), 185.
 Mary Jesup, 186.
 Samuel, 185.
 Skelding, James, 286.
 Rebecca, 286.
 Skenesborough, N. Y., 223.
 Slater, Mary Ella, 121.
 William, 121.
 Slawson, George, 48.
 Sleeper, John, 276.
 Smith, C. Malcome, 121.
 Charity, 1729, 82.
 Charles J., 121.
 Chloe (Jesup), 373, note, 374.
 Daniel, 1719, 82.
 Deborah, 1724, 82.
 Ella E., 327.
 Elizabeth, 1715, 82.
 Elizabeth (Jesup), 78, 81, 84.
 Eugenia, 121.
 Grace, 1733, 82.
 Hannah Maria, 291.
 Hester, 121.
 Horace, 99.
 Ira, 294.
 Jared, 278.
 Jehiel, 1721, 82.
 John, 1688, 81, 83.
 John, 1736, 82.
 John, of Greenfield Hill, 81.
 Joseph, 1726, 82.
 Josiah, Jr., 292.
 Maltbie, 293.
 Maria, 386.
 Moses, 273.
 Nathaniel S., 327.
 Noah, 1731, 82.
 Rufus, 326.
 Samuel, 1712, 82.
 Scribner, 121.
 Seymour, J., 327.
 Susannah, 128, note.
 Thomas, 318.
 Walter, 291.

Smyth, Charles, 239, 253.
 Deborah (Jesup), 240, 254.
 Snedaker, R. B., 190.
 Somers, Emily, 318.
 John Taylor, 318.
 Lyman Cyrus, 318.
 Sarah E., 318.
 Somers, N. Y., 276, 300-303, 334, 335, 337.
 Somersetshire, Eng., 9.
 Somerton, Eng., 244, 257, note, 260, 261.
 Sorel, Canada, 233, 238, 248, 268.
 South Britain, Conn., 144.
 South Canaan, Penn., 354.
 Southeast, N. Y., 335.
 South, Sir Francis, 10.
 Jane, dau. of Sir Francis, 10.
 South Hadley, Mass., 161, 193.
 Southampton, N. Y., 39, 282, 351, 352.
 South Norwalk, Conn., 119, 120.
 Southport, Conn., 96, 107, 182.
 South Salem, N. Y., 120.
 Southville, Conn., 339.
 South Woodstock, Conn., 137, note.
 Sparta, Tenn., 292.
 Spencertown, N. Y., 301.
 Squire, Abigail, 115.
 Staats, Catharine (Breese), 185, note.
 Catharine Lydia, 185.
 Charlotte Berthia, 185.
 Elizabeth (Schuyler), 185, note.
 Elizabeth Anna, 185.
 Jochem, 185, note.
 John Breese, 185 and note.
 John Breese, Jr., 185.
 Philip, 185, note.
 Sarah S. (Jesup), 1834, 185.
 Stacie, John, 1655, 9.
 Stamford, Conn., 2, 3, note, 20, 21, 32, 41-43, 47, 48, 71, 73, 77, 78, 80, 83-85, 89, 216, 233, 237, 238, 261, 275, 276, 279, 293, 294, 298, 299, 326, 328-330, 342.
 Stansberry, Ann, 370.
 Stanwich, Conn., 85, 86, 175, 234, 238, 240, 272, 277, 279-281, 292.
 Staples, Edward Jesup, 98.
 Horace, 41, note, 98, 130, note.
 John, Dea., 98, note.

- Staples, John, 1776, Capt., 98 and note.
 Sarah, 384.
 Thomas, 41 and note.
 William G., Capt., 98.
 Starbuck, Samuel, 368.
 Stephentown, N. Y., 195.
 Steuben Co., N. Y., 112.
 Stevens, Deborah, 1742, 84.
 Deborah, 1799, 293.
 Deborah (Jesup), 1702, 84.
 Obadiah, 293.
 Obadiah, 1701, 84.
 Obadiah, 1745, 85.
 Stewart, Harriet A. (Taylor), 108.
 Thomas E., 108.
 George Taylor, M.D., 108.
 Stillwater, N. Y., 228.
 Stimpson, Frederick Jesup, 179, note.
 Stokes, Chalkley, 377.
 Stokes Co., N. C., 363.
 Stone, William L., Col., 219, 226.
 Stratford, Conn., 89 and note, 106.
 Strathnain, Lord (Sir H. H. Rose), 256.
 Strawberry Point, Iowa, 188.
 Stringham, Eliza, 385.
 Strong, Benjamin, Rev., 277.
 Studwell, Anthony, 274.
 Elizabeth, 273.
 Sturges, Ann, 1755, 105.
 Jeremiah, 104.
 Gershom, 1730, 104.
 Mary (Jesup), 104, 105, 106.
 William, 112, note.
 Martha, 1758, 105.
 Sarah, 1760, 105.
 Strong, 112, note, 113.
 Thaddeus, 112.
 Stuyvesant, Peter, Gov., 34, 45, 46, 49, 50.
 Styer, Mary M., 119.
 Suakin, Egypt, 261.
 Suez, Egypt, 261.
 Suffolk Co., Eng., 23.
 Suffolk Co., N. Y., 353.
 Summit, Wis., 176, 198.
 Sunderland, Mass., 197.
 Surry Co., N. C., 363.
 Susquehanna Co., Penn., 40.
 Suter, Jesse A., 331.
 Swaine, Francis, 49, 50.
 Swanton Morley, Eng., 24.
 Swift, Abby Jesup, 141.
 Abigail (Jesup), 1778, 139, 143.
 Anne, 7, 9.
 Anne Everett, 141.
 Charles of Lebanon, 139, note.
 Eliphalet, 139, and note, 142, 143, 198.
 Esther (Judah), 142, 143.
 Everett Mayhew, M. D., 141 and note.
 Henrietta Jane, 141.
 Henry Augustus, 140.
 Henry John, 141.
 Jane (O'Kill), 141 and note.
 Jireh, 1665, 139, note.
 John Jay, 141.
 Maria (Church), 142.
 Mary Amelia, 140.
 Mary Louise, 141.
 Robert, Sr., of Rotherham, 13.
 Robert, Jr., of Broom Hall, 13.
 Silas, 1713, 139, note.
 William, 1544, of Rotherham, 13, 14.
 Zephaniah, Judge, 139, note.
 Zephaniah, M. D., 139, note, 140.
 Swits, Elizabeth Jane, 159.
 Fannie B., 159.
 Jacob C., 159.
 Mary Orinda, 159.
 Nettie Eliza, 159.
 Switzerland Co., Ind., 358.
 Swords, Thomas, Gen., 155.
 Sydner, Katharine, 156.
 Sydney, Australia, 122.
 Symcocks, Thomas, 1582, 9.
 Sympson, John, Rev., 25.
 Syracuse, N. Y., 333.
 TALKINGTON, Caledonia O. (Jesup), 190.
 Horace M., 190.
 Maxwell C., 190.
 Mollie (Jones), 190.
 Robert M., 190.
 Talman, Isaac, 383.
 Tandy, Annie H., 202.
 D. A., 202.
 Everett, 202.
 Harrie T., 202.
 James H., 202.

- Tandy, Jesup Blackleach, 202.
 Kate J. (Jesup), 1847, 202.
 N. M., Dr., 158.
 Susan D., 202.
 Thomas S., 202.
- Tarrytown, N. Y., 295.
- Taylor, Abigail (Morehouse), 105.
 Arthur, 105.
 Charles, M. D., 107.
 Edward Jesup, 105.
 Eunice(—), 105.
 George, M.D., 107 and note.
 Gershom, 1772, 105.
 Harriet D. (Allen), 107.
 Hezekiah Coley, 105.
 Jesup, 1765, 105.
 John, of Northampton, Mass., 105.
 Maggie, 108.
 Maria, 387.
 Mary (Jesup), 106.
 Moses, 1769, 105.
 Moses Jesup, 105.
 Nancy (Mrs. Duncomb), 105.
 Nathaniel, Rev., 107, note.
 Olivia (Craft), 108.
 Patty, 1771, 105.
 Reuben, 105.
 Samuel, Lieut., 1765, 105.
 Samuel, Jr., 1774, 106.
 Samuel J., 105.
 Sarah (Coley), 105.
 William, Col., 107, note.
 Zachary, Gen., 153, 186.
- Teal, George, 370.
 Hannah, 371.
- Temple, Sir John, 381.
- Templetown, Viscount (Henry E. M. D. C. Upton), 261.
 Viscount (John H. Upton), 261.
- Terhune, Charles E., 338.
 Dan, 338.
 John W., 338.
 Mary A. (Jessup), 1834, 338.
 Roberta, 338.
 Sarah I., 338.
 Stephen A., 338.
- Terre Haute, Indiana, 305.
- Theal, Joseph, 76.
- Thetford, Vt., 100.
- Thomas, Amery, 198.
 Julia B., 198.
- Thompson, Ann E. (Morrison), 104.
 James W., 104.
 Mary, 187.
 Thomas M., 104.
- Thornburg, Cyrus, 362.
 Edward, 362.
 Edward, Jr., 362.
 Jesse, 362.
 Joel, 362.
 Joseph, 362.
 Lydia, 362.
 Mary Ann, 362.
 Nancy, 362.
 Samuel, 362.
 William, 362.
- Thornton, Ind., 307.
- Throop, George B., 385.
- Thurmscoe, Eng., 24.
- Ticonderoga, N. Y., 228.
- Tilford, Frank A., 309.
- Tirrell, John Fletcher, 127.
- Titusville, Penn., 126.
- Todd, Charles Burr, 76.
- Todd Co., Ky., 156, 188, 189, 190.
- Toe, Samuel, 50.
- Toller, Thomas, Rev., 1597, 14, 19.
- Tompkins, Caleb, Judge, 88.
 D. D., Hon., Vice Pres. of U. S., 88.
 Elizabeth (Varian), 88.
- Tompkins Co., N. Y., 373, 374.
- Toronto, Canada, 255.
- Torrington, Conn., 316.
- Totten, Joseph, 211.
- Toucey, Isaac, Gov. of Conn., 130.
- Town, Betsey, 294.
- Towner, Samuel, 111.
- Townsend, Charles J., 334.
 John, 110.
- Townshend, Lord, 24.
- Trafalgar, Spain, 253.
- Treat, Horace, 285.
 John Hawley, 285.
 Robert, Gov. of Conn., 285.
- Treeton, Eng., 8, 11.
- Troy, N. Y., 107, 287.
- Trudeaux, Michael, 267.
 Sophia M., 267.

- Tryon, William, Gen., 91, 129, 205, 210,
211, 213, 220, 230.
Tunbridge Wells, Eng., 165.
Turner, Albert, 1834, 320.
Betsey, 300.
Betsey (Cowles), 319.
Carrie May, 320.
Catharine E., 319.
Esther Lavina, 319.
Hannah (Jessup), 319.
Harriet, 1829, 319.
James, 1818, 319.
Joseph Albert, 319.
Joseph B., 319.
Mary (Wilson), 320.
Mary E. (Hodge), 320.
Reuben D., 116.
- UNDERHILL, STEPHEN, 293.
Union Co., Ky., 118.
Updegraff, Susanna, 365.
Upton, Edward John, 261.
Usher, Robert, 48.
Utica, N. Y., 164, 168, 386, 387.
Utter, James, 301.
- VALENTINE, DEBORAH, 87.
Elizabeth, 87.
George, 87.
Jacob, 87.
Mary Ann, 87.
Sarah (Dibble), 87.
Seth, 280.
Valparaiso, S. A., 163.
Vancouver, W. T., 138.
Van Hyning, Theodore F., 159.
Van Schaack, Peter, 208 and note.
Vanswearinger, Cyrus J., 314.
Joanna E., 314.
Van Valkenburgh, Abraham A., 111.
Varian, Deborah, 88.
Elizabeth, 88.
Ichabod, 88.
James, 1759, 87.
James, Jr., 88.
Jonathan, 88.
Joseph, 88.
Michael, 88.
William A., M.D., 87, note.
- Vergennes, Vt., 100.
Viditoe, Abigail M. (Hall), 319.
David, 318.
Eva E., 319.
Fannie (Warner), 318.
Harriet (Hatch), 319.
James B., 318.
Lafayette, 1826, 319.
Lucy Adeline, 319.
Mortimer Smith, 319.
Phebe Ann, 319.
Polly, 1831, 319.
Vincennes, Ind., 374.
Virginia City, Nev., 126.
- WAATS, JOHN, 230.
Wait, Cassius, 122.
Wakeman, Amelia (Banks), 96.
Banks, 96.
Betsey, 1755, 96.
Burritt, 99.
Cornelia, 96.
Esther (Dimon), 96.
Esther Dimon, 96.
Henry B., 96.
Jesup, 1748, 96, 113, note.
Jesup, 1771, 96, 132, 182.
Jesup Banks, 96.
Joseph, Capt., 94.
Julia Frances, 96, 182.
Mary, 1752, 96.
Maurice, 96.
Samuel, Rev., 94.
Sarah, 1746, 96.
Sarah (Jesup), 92, 94, 96.
Sarah (Whitehead), 95.
Stephen, 1717, 92, 94, 95.
Susan, 96.
Talcott Banks, 96.
William Webb, 96.
Zalmon Bradley, 96.
- Walker, Abby (Jessup), 241.
Abigail (Jessup), 1761, 248.
Benjamin Jesup, 185.
Charlotte E. (Jesup), 1827, 184.
Charlotte Lydia, 184.
Edward, Capt., 1784, 151, 248.
Elizabeth, 249.
Frances C., 184.

Walker, Hambleton, 1782, 248.

James, 248.

James, 1788, 249.

James A., 249.

Joseph Nelson, 184, 185.

Josephine, 1851, 184.

Lizzie (Moyer), 185.

Margaret, 369.

Mary (Stanton), 185.

Mary A., 184.

Phebe, 1786, 249.

Sophia, 249.

Susan, 249.

Wallace, Alexander, 23

Hugh, 230.

Walla Walla, Oregon, 145.

Wallkill, N. Y., 86.

Walton, N. Y., 162, 301, 331-333.

Ward, Andrew, 41.

Anne C. (Warner), 371.

Arietta J., 372.

Charles, 1857, 371.

Emma R., 372.

George, 370.

George, Jr., 1858, 371.

Harriet (Jessop), 371.

Isabella F. (Green), 371.

Mary, 1855, 371.

William Jessop, 369, 370, 372.

William Jessop, Jr., 371.

Warden, Hannah (Jessop), 300.

Waring, Angeline, 279.

George E., 279.

George E., Jr., 279.

James, son of George E., Sr., 279.

James Alexander, 279.

Jane E., 279

John, 279.

Sarah, dau. of George E., Sr., 279.

Sarah, dau. of James, 279.

Sarah (Berger), 279.

Sarah (Dibble), 240 and note.

Warren, Ann E., 329.

Catharine, 329.

Catilina (Jessup), 1818, 167.

Charles Jessup, 168.

Emily F., 329.

Frederick, 168.

Harvey, 167.

Warren, Helen, 329.

Helen (Gorham), 329.

Henry, 329.

John J., 329.

Joseph D., 329.

Maria (Jessup), 1808, 329

Sarah J., 329.

Warren Co., N. Y., 110, 208, 217.

Washington Co., Ind., 363.

Washington, Conn., 316.

Washington, D. C., 279, 386, 38

Washington, N. C., 300.

Waterbury, Conn., 160.

Waterbury, John, 80.

William, 289, 290.

Waterman, Ann Eliza, 32.

Waters, Edward, 53, 54.

Watertown, Mass., 42, 139, note.

Watkins, N. Y., 373, note.

Watson, Sir Henry E., 17.

John, of Shircliffe Hall, 17.

Watts, Anna (Sturges), 112, note.

Wayne Co., Ind., 364, 368.

Wayne Co., Penn., 354.

Wayne, Henry C., Gen., 154.

Webb, Abigail, 1797, 296.

Abigail Hoyt, 296.

Adam, 331.

Anna A., 331

Cora, 331.

Eckford, 296.

George, 1800, 296.

Henrietta A. (Hidden), 295.

Isaac, 1794, 295, 296.

Lelia, 331.

Mary, 1792, 295.

Phebe (Peck), 295.

Philander, 1803, 296.

Samuel Wilsey, 296.

Sarah (Jessup), 1773, 294.

Sarah Ann, 1810, 296.

Sarah Elizabeth, 295.

William Henry, 295 and note.

Wilse, 294 and note.

Webster, Clara B., 344.

Weed, Deborah (Stevens), 84

Ezekiel, 84.

Joel, 84.

Joseph L., 159.

- Weed, Samuel, 84.
 Sarah, 326.
 William, 84, 85.
 Weeks, George W., 159.
 James M., 159.
 Jenny (Perry), 159.
 Welles, Noah, Rev., 80.
 Wellington, Ohio, 299.
 Wells, Ann, 372.
 Wells River, Vt., 101.
 Welsh, James, 320.
 Welton, Alice A., 340.
 Eli H., 339.
 Eli H., Mrs., 285, note.
 Harriet A., 340.
 John N., 340.
 Laura A. (Jessup), 1831, 339.
 Wescome, William B., Maj., 326.
 West, Sarah, 375.
 Westchester Co., N. Y., 21, 52, 58, 60.
 Westchester, N. Y., 43, 50, 53-56, 70, 73, 300, 384.
 West Cornwall, Conn., 145.
 West Farms, N. Y., 2, 53, 54, 65, 74.
 Westfield, Ind., 362.
 Westfield, Mass., 355, 356.
 Westfield, N. J., 336, 337.
 Westhampton, N. Y., 354.
 West Nassau, N. Y., 195.
 Weston, Conn., 98, 177, note.
 Westport, Conn., 74, 91, note, 98, 116, 118, 128, note, 138-140, 142, 143, 169, 174, note, 175, 177, 180-182, 194, 197, 199, 200, 202.
 West Springfield, Mass., 181.
 West Stockbridge, Mass., 197.
 West Winfield, N. Y., 316.
 Wetherhead, John, 230.
 Wethersfield, Conn., 3, note, 21, 32, 37, 42, 48, 83, 173, note.
 Wetmore, Esther, 384.
 Whearly, Abraham, 71.
 Wheat, Oscar F., 162.
 Wheeler, Amanda Jane, 195.
 George Montague, 187.
 Lovina C., 197.
 Melancthon, Judge, 384.
 White, Alfred S., 307.
 Frances, 1604, 9.
 White, Francis, 1656, Justice of the Peace, 21, note.
 Henry, 230.
 Oliver, 351.
 Roger, 20.
 Thomas, 230.
 Whitehall, N. Y., 215, 384.
 White Notley, Eng., 260.
 Whitestown, N. Y., 333.
 Whitman, Samuel, 95.
 Whitmore, John, 48.
 " Widow," 1653, 48, 64.
 Whittlesey, Samuel, 95.
 Wickersley, John, 1528, of Broom Hall, 13.
 Nicholas, 1528, of Broom Hall, 13.
 Wickham, Parker, 231.
 Wickliffe, Ky., 188.
 Wicks, Sarah Ann, 280.
 Seth, 280.
 Martha G., 280.
 Wilkes, Charles, Commodore, 186.
 Wilkins, Deborah, 376.
 Narcissa E., 188.
 Wilkinson, Andrew, M.P., 11, 13.
 James, Rev., 1791, 13 and note, 17.
 Willdee, Phebe, 326.
 Willett, Thomas, 63.
 Williams, Bruce R., 320.
 C. B., 137.
 Edward, 124.
 Elisha, 95.
 Helen L., 123.
 Henry Montgomery, 123.
 John, 318.
 John, Col., 384.
 Lucy (Jessup), 1787, 318.
 Margaret, 124.
 Marietta, 1818, 318.
 Richard H., 123.
 Richard M., Hon., 123.
 Sarah, 123.
 Willis, Abigail, 362.
 Achsah, 362.
 Ann, dau. of Joel, 362.
 Ann, dau. of Jonathan, 361.
 Betsey, 361.
 Betsey (Summer), 362.
 Fanny (Burgess), 361.
 Hannah, 362.

- Willis, Hannah (Jessop), 361.
 Hannah (Thornburg), 361.
 Jesse, of Ohio, 362.
 Jesse, Jr., 362.
 Joel, son of Jonathan, 361.
 Joel, of Ohio, 361.
 Jonathan, 361.
 Joseph, 361.
 Lydia, 362.
 Mary Jane, 362.
 Rachel, 361.
 William, 362.
 Willoughby, Francis, 16.
 Willson, David, 374.
 John, 374.
 Mary (Jessup), 374.
 William, 374.
 Wilmington, Ill., 35, 105, 168.
 Wilson, James Grant, Gen., 61, note.
 John Q., Hon., 197.
 Key, 305.
 Mary Lush, 197.
 Sarah (Jesup), 118, 331.
 Wilstach, John A., 305, note, 312.
 Wilton, Conn., 91, 108, 109, 112, 116-120,
 125-127, 146, 148, 159-161, 162, 193,
 194, 197, 237.
 Windsor, Conn., 42, 173, note.
 Wing, Abraham, 217.
 Winnipeg, Manitoba, 266, 270.
 Winslow, Edward, 1637, 32.
 Winter, John, 55.
 Winthrop, John, Jr., 1637, 32.
 Wittircer, Margaret, 375.
 Wolcott, N.Y., 316.
 Wood, Antoinette (Scott), 137.
 Augustus B., 137.
 Bradford R., Hon., 118, note, 129,
 note.
 Clarence Williams, 137.
 David, 130.
 Ebenezer Jesup, 137.
 Edward Jesup, 136.
 Edward Jesup, 1834, 136.
 Eleanor (Jesup), 1775, 136.
 Elizur, Sr., 136.
 Elizur, Jr., 136.
 Fanny Gautier, 137.
 Frederick Williams, 137.
 Wood, Hezekiah Ripley, 137.
 Jane A. (Williams), 137.
 Jesup Williams, 137.
 Juliet, 138.
 Lorinda, 136.
 Lydia Rebecca, 137.
 Marcia Price, 137.
 Mary E. (Gautier), 136.
 Mary Gautier, 137.
 Rebecca (Williams), 137.
 Sarah, 376.
 William, 137.
 Woodbridge, Samuel, 95.
 Woodbury, Conn., 99.
 Woodbury, N. J., 376.
 Woodruff, Lewis B., Hon., 183.
 Woods, Leonard, Sr., Rev., 146.
 Woodward, Eliza (Mott), 324.
 Lambert, 49, note.
 Woofendale, John, Dr., 116.
 Wool, John E., Gen., 186.
 Woolsey, J. W., 121.
 Woolwich, Eng., 238, 243.
 Worcester, Mass., 102.
 Worksop, Eng., 6, 10, 11, 23.
 Wortley, Frances, 1581, 9.
 Francis, 1558, 14, note.
 Mary (Swift), 14, note.
 Wright, Alexander, 261.
 Alexander, Jr., 262.
 Augustus, 262.
 Constantine, 262.
 Dennis, 128 and note.
 Dora Phebe, 334.
 Edwin C., 334.
 Elizabeth (Jessup), 240, 254, 256, 257,
 261.
 Hannah, 383.
 Henry James Jessup, 262.
 John, 362.
 Julia Jessup, 334.
 Louisa (Jessup), 1828, 334.
 Louisa C., 334.
 Marion Jessup, 334.
 Millicent, 383.
 Obadiah, 128 and note.
 Sarah, 128.
 Sarah (Adams), 128, note.
 Wyandotte Co., Kan., 190.

Wynkoop, Anna, 116.
Benjamin, Sr., 116.
Benjamin, Jr., 116.
Eunice (Burr), 116.
• Peter, 1616, 116.

YANCY, PRESTON, 158.
Yates, Sarah Ann, 327.
York, James, Duke of, 54, 56.
York, Penn., 361, 363, 365, 366, 368.

Yorkshire, Eng., 2, 3, 5, 11, 19, 20, 21, 24,
32, 43.
Yorktown, N. Y., 122, 123.
Yorkville, Ill., 355.
Young, Alanson, 286.
B. R., 386.
B. R., Jr., 386.
George, 286.
Margaret, 286.
William, 10.



